

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

2 AUTHORESS

MAGUMBO AKAL.M 

Call/app

0782354653

&

*MIMMIE  AKA 
MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888



CHAPTER 0  1 

SEAN 

Dad" Sean hauna kwaunoenda
nemota yangu tora yako"

Me" no dad nhasi tine party saka
tikuda red chete ndosaka ndichida
mota yenyu yered"

Dad"ukangobuda nayo usadzoka
pano"

Me"ndikangoita accident chete dad
munondiona"

ndakataura ndichitopinda mumota
kuti ndibude kuenda kuparty , speed
yandakasimuka nayo yaisava
yekutamba, ndakasvika vanhu

vatozara , music, mabeb nenyama
zvaisava zvenhamo , kaingova
kaparty keminga chete chete

My name is Sean Ndlovu aged 26 yrs,
ndini chete mwana wababa namai
Sean ,tinogara kuHarare , asi
kumusha tinobva kwaChivi,
ndakakurira musweet life hapana
chandinoshaya , mari ndaipiwa
yandada, asi kana kuri kushanda
ndaisada zvangu , haa kuenda
kubasa raitova drama, i remeber

rimwe day ndasheedzwa namom
nadad

Dad"nhai Sean imbondiudza kuti why
usiri kuda kushanda"

Me"dad ndoshandira ani kunge ndine
mwana"

Him"(kuna mhama)ukumuona
mwana wako kah"

ndakazovasiya vava kunetsana
ndichienda kumba kwaTrevor ,
ndaيدا kuzodzoka kana hasha
dzamudhara dzadzikira, inini nemafia
taiita maparty every weekend
tichifara nemabeb edu , dress cord
taisakanganisa, takazoita imwe party
yainge yanzi all red , dad vainge
vakuda kunyima mota yavo apa
ndainge ndatoisa coolerbox,
ndakasiya ndataura rubbish,
taizoonana ndadzoka

Kuparty kwaifaya zvekutodaro,
mabeb hobho aitambira pandiri ,
manje inini ndairova hit and run, zve
serious relationship dzatova
ngano,ndakazoenda paiva pakagara
Trevor

Me" ko wagara hanzii washaya kana
1 kanyama"

Him" uchafira mumarogwe iwe

pfuugwawo nhasi chete"

Me" problem kana wadhakwa unoda
kuzviita mr adviser"

Him"ok sorry Sean"

akataura achitosimuka handina kana
kuita basa naye ndakazosiyana naye
ndakuenda kuzvibeb zvaingoswedera

pandiri, party yakazopera kuma 6am,
ndakapinda muroad kuenda kumba
zvizhinji ndaiona ndasvika

Me"mamuka sei mom and dad"

Dad" ndipowo makeys angu ndoda
kuenda kubasa"

Me" nhasi i weekend "

Him"unozivei kunge unoshanda"

Me"ndagara ndoshandirwa"

ndakataura ndichivatambidza
zvimizekey zvavo, apa ndaitadza
kumira nekudhakwa

Mhama"Sean usapinda mumba
uchinhuhwa doro enda unogara
panze"

Me" mhama muno mumba
mevabereki vangu ndoita zvandoda
chero ndikada kunogara pamusoro
pefridge "ndakataura ndichitopinda
muroom mangu ndaisada zvekutaura
namhama, dad vakazopinda vava
kunditi

Him"kutanga nhasi hapana mota
yauchafamba nayo even mari
hapana yandichakupa kusvika
waenda kubasa"

Me"hanziiko nemajokes dad
ndakaneta handidi zvekuseka ini"

Vakaridza tsamwa vachibuda , pasina
nguva maid akapinda asina

kugogodza , hee ndizvo zvandaisada
manje izvi, ndakaita kunge ndisina
kumuona

Her"mukoma Sean chikafu chaita"ko
iko kuzonditi mukoma

Me"huya pano(ndakabva ndamubata
mabroads) wakanditarisa soo
ndingava mukoma wako here even

kuhope chaiko"

Her "aiwa"

Me"good kubva nhasi unditi boss ,
wanzwa!!"

Her"yes boss"

Me" huya nechikafu changu kuno"

Dad" Inini muridzi wemba handidyiri
mubedroom"

Me" kusiyana kwevanhu
dad" akazongouya nacho wani ,
ndikadya nekutorara , ndakamuka
ndava kunzwa nzara apawo Ellen

kaindifonera kanenge kaitodawo
service, ndakageza fast
ndakazviudza kuti ndaizonodya ikoko
saka ndakageza fast fast

Dad"ko mafungepi nhai vaZhou"

Me"ndoda kumborova marounds"

Dad"ok safe jny"

Me"ndikuda makey emota yangu
dad"

Mhama"Kwira kombi"hehede
mashura angu

Me"mhama pakutaura varume apa
nyararai"

ndakataura ndichipinda muroom
madad , ndikatsvaka makey amhama
muhandbag yavo kusvika
ndamawana ndikazobuda nemota
yamhama, pandakadzoka ndakawana
zvichinzi maid a..... ndakarwadziwa
apa ndaiva ne.....

MIMMIE  

Mhama"ndiudze zvawaita pawabva
kugarden"

Me"hapana mhama"

Her"ndoda kukurova kusvika wataura
chokwadi"

Me"oky regai nditaure"

hapana chandaitya sekurohwa
namai vangu asi vamwe vese
vemuraini ndaimamisa ndanga
ndisingatoty,

"Mhama pane vamwe vakomana
vanga vachiswimmer pandinochera
mvura ndikavatorera hembe"

"Wadzitorerei"

"Vanga vachisvibisa mvura yangu
yekudiridza"

"Tora unovadzoseru ndisati
ndakurova mvura yekudiridza
inebasa rei" ndakazobuda kudzokera
kugarden kuya, manje vachandiudza
kuti ndian audza mhama or
vanodzishaya hembe dzacho, rekeni
yangu ndaisasiya yaiva muhuro
matombo angu muhomwe yeshort,
ndakasvika ndikambomira
kadistance ndakavatrira

Me"ndian audza mhama kuti ndatora
hembe dzenyu" hapana akadaira
ndakasiya ndadzisungirira mumuti ,

My name is Mirriam Tshuma aged 18
years, ndinogara muShurungwi
kwaNhema , ndini ndega mwana
wababa namai Mimmie, ndaitovawo
munhu anoteerera, asi kubva
zvashaika baba vangu, hama dzavo
dzakatanga kuda kushungurudza mai

vangu,ndipo pandakachinja hunhu.

Mhama"nhai Mimmie ukuona wega
kuti pano hatidiwe tadii tangoenda
kumba kwamai vangu"

Me"aslong ndichiri mupenyu mhama
hakuna kwatiri kuenda"ndainge
ndakupfeka makadubura amudhara
zvese nemashirts avo , zvaindifita
shame, mhama vakapedzisira

vatojaira vainge vava kutonditengera
mashorts, mumusoro ndainge
ndakamona mona tubvudzi twangu

Basa rese repamba ndini ndairiita
even kufudza mombe, rimwe zuva
ndakaenda kugarden, ndainge
ndisingatodi zvangu, rimwe boys
rakasvika nekutotanga kuswimmwer
pacho pandaichera,ndakabva
ndatotakura hembe dzavo, handina
kunanga kumba straight , ndaifamba
ndichinhonga tusoso, ndakasvika
kumba ndikawana mhama

vakandimirira nenyaya yehembe
dzandatora hameno kuti vaudzwa
nani, semunhu aitya kurohwa ndiko
kudzodzoserwa kwandakaita.

Muroad kudzokera kumba ndakaona
mai vepanext vakamira nasabhuku
pachimuti, ndakambobatwa
nesetswa zvangu , nekuti vaviri ava
vairatidza kuva murudo

Me"ko mukuitei"

Sabhuku" iwe ukuona tichiitei"

Me"Ok kana musina nyaya regai
ndipfuure hangu"ndakachinja nzira
ndikatora inonanga kwasabhuku

Him" ko wakunangepi futi"

Me"Kumba kwenyu ndine good news
kumukadzi wanyu"

"Mwanangu huya utore ka\$5 us
aka"ndakanyepera kusaida hangu
ndaida vatange vandinyengerera

"Aiwa handisi kuida"

" ndakupa nemoyo wese(ndakaenda
ndikanoitambira) wotengawo
mapads mwanangu"ndainge ndatova

nemufaro , ndakabva paya ndava
kutomhanya kunoudza mhama, plus
ndainge ndatowana mari yekunoona
Jedza kumbanje, ndakawana mai
vangu vachitobvisa madota

"Mhama zvaitika nhasi"

"Chiii"

"Pakudzoka kwangu ndaona sabhuku

vakandipa \$5" ndakataura ndichitova
tambidza \$3 inini ndakasara neka\$2
kekuzotenga mbanje

"Hanz ndeyeyi"

"Kuti ndavawanikidza vana mai Maria
mumagwenzi"

"Wakakwana here iwe simuka apo
utangidze kubika", asi ndivo

vandibvunza wani, ndakazosimuka
hangu ndichiita zvekubika , mhama
vaisadya ndakaona vachingotambisa
tambisa chikafu

"Ko hamusi kudya wani"

"Pane zviri kundinetsa"

"Chii"

"Nhai machuu mwanangu zvino
nekupfeka kwako uku ucharoorwa
here iwe"

"Heee matanga nyaya yenyu mhama
kuroorwa kwekuita sei imi makabuda
nei mukuroorwa kwacho"ndakabva
ndatoguta ini, ndomboda zvemunhu
asingandide pamba pababa vangu,
ndaizongova nyara kuti ndiamai
chete

"Sorry machuu chirega kutsamwa

chingotiwo samai ka.."

"Its oky mhama ngaichipera nyaya yacho"

"Ko kana ndichida kukutsvakira basa unoda rei"vainge vava kutaura manje kwete zvekuroorwa

"Ummm garden boy, gate man ndoda kuwana mari yelicense ndoda kuzoita

driver ini even kuita hwindi mhama
ndinoda ndichirova * tsvi tsvi tsvi tsvi
handei handei bus redu rasara 1*)"
ndaitaura ndichirova door ndakaona
mhama vava kuchema maybe
kufarira , ndingatii nekuti munhu
akakwana haangandibvunzi opamha
ochema futi

"Saka apa mukuchemei"

"No handisi kuchema, ko
ndikakuwanira house girl"

"Ummm mhama ini zvekuzokonana
nevanhu mudzimba dzavo
bodo"vakazondinyengerera kusvika
ndabvuma, mangwana acho
makuseni ndichitobva kudanga
kunokama ndakona tete vachisvika
neumwe murume maybe chikomba
chavo

Mhama" titambire kah nhai murume"

Tete " muchitambirei maiguru"
vakasvika vakagara pasi zvavo
nemunhu wavo,
ndakatovakwazisawo bholato
bholato wani , sevanhu vaiva
vakagara panze , inini ndainge
ndakamira padoor rekitchen , asi
hapana aindiona

Tete" maiguru ndauya nemuenzi uyu
ati anakirwa naMimmie"

Mhama"ummm dai manzwa naiye"

" kunzwa chii kutongomuudza
zvekuita"




ndakaseka ndakamira padoor , tete
vanotojairira saka vaifunga kuti
ndingabvuma kuroorwa nasekuru
avo,ndakapinda mukutchen ndikatora
mbanje dzangu ndokumona fast fast,
pandakazosheedzwa ndainge
ndatombokweva kaviri katatu,
ndakazobuda nadzo zvangu

ndichibudisa utsi nepiside apa rumwe
ruoko ruri muhomwe

Tete" nhai mwari, makatotadza
kumutsiura ka uyu?"

Me" matii tete"

Tete" oky mukomana uyu ati anoda kukuroora"ndakatarisa munhu wacho ainzi mukomana , ndakaona kujairira kwese kwatete

"Hapana chakaipa regai nditaure naye"ndakaona tete nemuenzi wangu vachinyemwerera , nechemumoyo ndikati sorry, ndakapinda mumba kunotora..... vanhu vaka...

End of chapter0  1 

Stay tuned  

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

2 AUTHORESS

MAGUMBO AKAL.M 

Call/app

0782354653

&

*MIMMIE  AKA 
MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888



CHAPTER 02

MIMMIE  

Mhama"ndiudze zvawaita pawabva
kugarden"

Me"hapana mhama"

Her"ndoda kukurova kusvika wataura
chokwadi"

Me"oky regai nditaure"

hapana chandaitya sekurohwa
namai vangu asi vamwe vese
vemuraini ndaimamisa ndanga
ndisingatoty,

"Mhama pane vamwe vakomana
vanga vachiswimmer pandinochera
mvura ndikavatorera hembe"

"Wadzitorerei"

"Vanga vachisvibisa mvura yangu
yekudiridza"

"Tora unovadzoseru ndisati
ndakurova mvura yekudiridza
inebasa rei" ndakazobuda kudzokera
kugarden kuya, manje vachandiudza
kuti ndian audza mhama or
vanodzishaya hembu dzacho, rekeni
yangu ndaisasiya yaiva muhuro
matombo angu muhomwe yeshort,
ndakasvika ndikambomira
kadistance ndakavatrira

Me"ndian audza mhama kuti ndatora
hembe dzenyu" hapana akadaira
ndakasiya ndadzisungirira mumuti ,

My name is Mirriam Tshuma aged 18
years, ndinogara muShurungwi
kwaNhema , ndini ndega mwana
wababa namai Mimmie, ndaitovawo
munhu anoteerera, asi kubva
zvashaika baba vangu, hama dzavo
dzakatanga kuda kushungurudza mai

vangu,ndipo pandakachinja hunhu.

Mhama"nhai Mimmie ukuona wega
kuti pano hatidiwe tadii tangoenda
kumba kwamai vangu"

Me"aslong ndichiri mupenyu mhama
hakuna kwatiri kuenda"ndainge
ndakupfeka makadubura amudhara
zvese nemashirts avo , zvaindifita
shame, mhama vakapedzisira

vatojaira vainge vava kutonditengera
mashorts, mumusoro ndainge
ndakamona mona tubvudzi twangu

Basa rese repamba ndini ndairiita
even kufudza mombe, rimwe zuva
ndakaenda kugarden, ndainge
ndisingatodi zvangu, rimwe boys
rakasvika nekutotanga kuswimmwer
pacho pandaichera,ndakabva
ndatotakura hembe dzavo, handina
kunanga kumba straight , ndaifamba
ndichinhonga tusoso, ndakasvika
kumba ndikawana mhama

vakandimirira nenyaya yehembe
dzandatora hameno kuti vaudzwa
nani, semunhu aitya kurohwa ndiko
kudzodzoserwa kwandakaita.

Muroad kudzokera kumba ndakaona
mai vepanext vakamira nasabhuku
pachimuti, ndakambobatwa
nesetswa zvangu , nekuti vaviri ava
vairatidza kuva murudo

Me"ko mukuitei"

Sabhuku" iwe ukuona tichiitei"

Me"Ok kana musina nyaya regai
ndipfuure hangu"ndakachinja nzira
ndikatora inonanga kwasabhuku

Him" ko wakunangepi futi"

Me"Kumba kwenyu ndine good news
kumukadzi wanyu"

"Mwanangu huya utore ka\$5 us
aka"ndakanyepera kusaida hangu
ndaida vatange vandinyengerera

"Aiwa handisi kuida"

" ndakupa nemoyo wese(ndakaenda
ndikanoitambira) wotengawo
mapads mwanangu"ndainge ndatova

nemufaro , ndakabva paya ndava
kutomhanya kunoudza mhama, plus
ndainge ndatowana mari yekunoona
Jedza kumbanje, ndakawana mai
vangu vachitobvisa madota

"Mhama zvaitika nhasi"

"Chiii"

"Pakudzoka kwangu ndaona sabhuku

vakandipa \$5" ndakataura ndichitova
tambidza \$3 inini ndakasara neka\$2
kekuzotenga mbanje

"Hanz ndeyeyi"

"Kuti ndavawanikidza vana mai Maria
mumagwenzi"

"Wakakwana here iwe simuka apo
utangidze kubika", asi ndivo

vandibvunza wani, ndakazosimuka
hangu ndichiita zvekubika , mhama
vaisadya ndakaona vachingotambisa
tambisa chikafu

"Ko hamusi kudya wani"

"Pane zviri kundinetsa"

"Chii"

"Nhai machuu mwanangu zvino
nekupfeka kwako uku ucharoorwa
here iwe"

"Heee matanga nyaya yenyu mhama
kuroorwa kwekuita sei imi makabuda
nei mukuroorwa kwacho"ndakabva
ndatoguta ini, ndomboda zvemunhu
asingandide pamba pababa vangu,
ndaizongova nyara kuti ndiamai
chete

"Sorry machuu chirega kutsamwa

chingotiwo samai ka.."

"Its oky mhama ngaichipera nyaya yacho"

"Ko kana ndichida kukutsvakira basa unoda rei"vainge vava kutaura manje kwete zvekuroorwa

"Ummm garden boy, gate man ndoda kuwana mari yelicense ndoda kuzoita

driver ini even kuita hwindi mhama
ndinoda ndichirova * tsvi tsvi tsvi tsvi
handei handei bus redu rasara 1*)"
ndaitaura ndichirova door ndakaona
mhama vava kuchema maybe
kufarira , ndingatii nekuti munhu
akakwana haangandibvunzi opamha
ochema futi

"Saka apa mukuchemei"

"No handisi kuchema, ko
ndikakuwanira house girl"

"Ummm mhama ini zvekuzokonana
nevanhu mudzimba dzavo
bodo"vakazondinyengerera kusvika
ndabvuma, mangwana acho
makuseni ndichitobva kudanga
kunokama ndakona tete vachisvika
neumwe murume maybe chikomba
chavo

Mhama" titambire kah nhai murume"

Tete " muchitambirei maiguru"
vakasvika vakagara pasi zvavo
nemunhu wavo,
ndakatovakwazisawo bholato
bholato wani , sevanhu vaiva
vakagara panze , inini ndainge
ndakamira padoor rekitchen , asi
hapana aindiona

Tete" maiguru ndauya nemuenzi uyu
ati anakirwa naMimmie"

Mhama"ummm dai manzwa naiye"

" kunzwa chii kutongomuudza
zvekuita"




ndakaseka ndakamira padoor , tete
vanotojairira saka vaifunga kuti
ndingabvuma kuroorwa nasekuru
avo,ndakapinda mukutchen ndikatora
mbanje dzangu ndokumona fast fast,
pandakazosheedzwa ndainge
ndatombokweva kaviri katatu,
ndakazobuda nadzo zvangu

ndichibudisa utsi nepiside apa rumwe
ruoko ruri muhomwe

Tete" nhai mwari, makatotadza
kumutsiura ka uyu?"

Me" matii tete"

Tete" oky mukomana uyu ati anoda kukuroora"ndakatarisa munhu wacho ainzi mukomana , ndakaona kujairira kwese kwatete

"Hapana chakaipa regai nditaure naye"ndakaona tete nemuenzi wangu vachinyemwerera , nechemumoyo ndikati sorry, ndakapinda mumba kunotora..... vanhu vaka...

End of chapter0  1 

Stay tuned  

CHAPTER 02

SEAN 

Ndichisvika kumba ndakawana
kuchinzi maid aenda saka ini ndini
ndaifana kuchiita zvese zvaiitwa na
maid sezvo ndiri ini ndaisara pamba
ivo vachienda kumabasa 🐱🐱🐱🐱

🐱🐱 gyz team iri rinotopenga shuwa
ini kuwanikidzwa ndichisvaira kana
kuti ndichiita zvese zve mukitchen 😄

😄😄😄😄 mashura angu handina
kana chimwe chandinomboita ini
ndakazobvunza chaendera ndinzwe
mashura akagochwa chaiwo

Mom: aaaah ati zvepano ndazvitadza
ini handina kana zororo ne mwana
wenyu uyu" ko iye munhu akauya
kubasa anoda zororo rei nhai kunge
pamba pababa vake

Me: 😂😂😂😂😂😂 kasi
chakadhibha kahi chimaid chacho
ndakazviona kare kuti hadzimo, kana

achida kuzorora ngaaende
kuNyaradzo

Them: iwe Sean wakamboita seiko
chaiko chaiko

Me: ko ndadiiko nhai mom nhai dad
ndadii chaizvo
zvamunotondisimudzira voice kudero
ini ndichitaura chokwadi, uye mutori
ne voice rekutambisa henyu

ndichambonozorora ini, mom nhasi
mobikeiko ndikunzwa nzara

Dad"waregerei kubva wadya
kwawabva"

Me"ndodya pamba pababa vangu"

Ndaitotaura zvangu ndichifamba
ndichienda muroom mangu
kumbonozorora ndichangorara

ndakanzwa voice ra mom

Her" Sean iwe huya utotibikira tidye
kuchakachena tave ne nzara isu uye
hatidi kudya ne zvinofamba usiku"

Me" aaaaah nhai mom imi matadza
kubika here ini ndakazotanga rini
kubika manje mhaaa".

Dad: Bby musiye mhani iwe hande

tinodya out tione kuti iye achasara
achiitei uye achibikirwa nani

Mom: Oky Mhukahuru regai ndisiye
ndavharira food yese inodyiwa kusara
kwechaachabika chete" ndainge
zvino ndamira padoor kuteerera avo
vanotaura zveout

Dad: Oky my everything

Vabereki vangu vaidanana havo
zvinoyevedza uye zvandinogara
ndichida kuti vaite pandakanzwa ye
out ndakabuda ndichimhanya
kutevera mumota ko out
kunodiwavoka neni

Dad: ko nhai Samanyanga
zvamuchadonhazvee muchimhanya
ko muri kumhanyirepi 🤔🤔🤔🤔 apa
wakatopfeka zvako chikabudura
chemukati kkkkkkkk haya rega

ndiseke ini ,mai Sean huya uone

mwana wako kuno 🐱🐱🐱🐱🐱🐱



vaitotaura vachitoseka zvavo, ndoo
kunonzi kusvaviswa kwandaitwa uku
manje ko iniwo ndadii
kungozvitarisawo aaah
ndaitozvibvunza ndichida kutochema
ko zvekusekwa ndaive ndisingazvidi
kaa ini asi kuseka vamwe.

Ndakanzwa chikwee chichiridzwa na
mom apa vairatidza kuti vari kuseka
ini pasina nguva ndakanzwa

vodeedzera

Mom" Sean ndasiya food yekubika mukitchen tabuda isu"

moziva unoita week ndakamhanyira kutora trouse rangu ne T shirt yangu ne tumapush turi nice woo haa zvemucheno handina kuzvitarisa aslong ndazvizvara 😊😊😊, ndakabuda ndiri bara ndakananga panze mota yanga isati yamutswa ndichingoti padoor ndinzwe vanhu

ava vokuvara ne kuseka, vakatoseka
vachibuda mumota tarisa misodzi
yekuseka haya zvakaoma maybe
vave kupenga havo ndinzwe mom

Mom" ko nhai Sean mwana wangu uri
kuendepi wakapfeka pijama ne ma
morning shoe

"moziva ndakati

kuda havachaoni nekuti ini ndanyatso
kutora pandazviisa, neniwo
ndakazvitarisa yoo nhasi vanhu
vainoonerera shame

Dad: Sean asi wave kupenga here
nhai unoti unoendepi wakadai kana
kuti unofamba nani wakadero

Mom: Ddy ngatitoregai kuenda out
tingawana azvisungirira nekuti
hatichamunzwisisi isu

Dad : Taura hako bby

Vakafamba vachiuya kwandaive
zvichireva kuti havadi kuenda kah,
ndakapinda mumba nekutorara,
ndakatsamwa

Time yati fambe ndakazosheedzerwa
chikafu ndainge ndatotsamwa ini,
handina kuenda kusvika dad vauya
kwandaiva , ndikavaudza kuti
ndakaguta, ndaida kuenda out ini

Dad"Ndiwe wanga uchichema nzara
yazoendepi"

"Ndipei yangu mari ndinodya
out"mhama vakabva vauya
vakanditambidza mari

"Yah ndakuona ndiwe unokanganisa
mwana iwe"

Mom"Imi muzive kuti ndiye ega regai
aende kunodya out"

"Anofanira kumboenda kwaChivi uyu"

"Kkkkk handiendi kwaChivi ini dad
kuvaroyi uko"zvekuenda kumusha
ndaisada kana kuzvinzwa hangu ,
ndakapinda mushower ndikaita fast
fast zvangu ndikapfeka nice nice
kuti ndibude, hanty ndaiva nemari
yacho here,

Dad"Watova baba pano ka vekuti
unobuda nguva dzaunoda"

"Ndodzoka now"

Mom"Take care my son i love you"

"Bye mom i love you too"

dad vainge vatsamwa asi vasina plan
manje, ndakazofonera Ellen kuti
tisangane mutown , ndaimuda
zvangu musikana wangu , asi dad
vaisada kana kumuona kunge ndivo
vacharara naye , vanenge vaidakuti
ndiroore vaya vema no sex before
marriage manje hazviko ,
takazonotandara mune rimwe night
club tichidhakwa zvedu thats why
ndaيدا Ellen anodhakwa neni,
ndakazoenda kumba around 12
midnight ndakapera zvangu
nekudhakwa , remote yegate ndaiva
nayo , saka ndakazorara mumota,

ndakanzwa husimbe hwekufamba
kupinda mumba

Dad"Sean Sean muka iwe"

"Ko kwatoedza"

"Ko hanzii kurara mumota"

"Ndakanzwa husimbe hwekufamba
kudzika mumota"ndakazodzika
zvangu ndakabata box recigarette ,
ndaيدا kunoisa pari safe nekuti
ndikasiya mumota nadad ndinowana
musisina

"Ndipe macigarette kuno"

"Makatanga rinhi kurova ciga
mudhara"vakazotora zvechisimba

ndikatanga kubongomora mhere

Mom"dad ko chii regai
kushungurudza mwana"

"Hona zvakabatwa nemwana wako"

"And soo"

"Ukukanganisa mwana iwe"

"Ndichataura naye, huya kuno
mwanangu"ndakasimuka paya
ndikabva nda😏 vakaridza tsamwa
vachivhura madoor emota kuti
mupinde mhopo nekuti maitonhuwa,

Dad"iwewe dai waroora pamwe
waichinja hunhu"

"Imi musingadi Ellen" vakanditema
nemakey emota ndikatizira mumba ,
ndakazonanga kunogeza kuti ndive
fresh zvangu ko kutyei hangu,
mhama vakazondiudza kuti vawama
umwe maid , asi anouya mangwana,
ndakafar nekuti vaviri ava
vaisandibikira plus maoko angu anga
asuwa kurova munhu, ndakazoenda
namhama kunomutora kumbare,
pandakanomuti ba....

MAI MIMMIE

Kana mwari vatora vatora zvavo
haungarambi, rufu rwemurume
wangu rwakandirwadza zvisingaiti.
Kubva zvakafa baba Mimmie hama
dzavo dzakatowedzera kundivenga
dzichiti ndauraya hama yavo dai isiri

iyo yafa, vaigara vakataura mashoko
iwaya kusvika pakuda kundidzinga
ndinongotenda mwana wandakapiwa
na mwari. Mimmie anga ari mwana
kwaye kubva baba vake vachiri
vapenyu zvino ikezvino hunhu
hapachina zvese zvandakaraira
handizivi kana
zvichakachengetedzwa nekuti munhu
wacho ndinomuziva zvangu.

Nyaya yakaramba ichitaurwa yekuti
ndibve mashoko avaitaura akasvika

pakuda kuti ndibve ne mwana wangu
ndakaona zvakanaka kusuduruka
ndoenda kumusha kwamai vangu na
baba vangu ndonogara ikoko
ndichishandira mwana wangu,
ndakati ndisvite mashoko aya
kumhandara yangu sezvo iye aiona
zvaiitika ndakazonzwa oti

Mimmie" mhama imi makaroorwa
pano ini ndiri mwana wepano handiti
makavaka musha wenyu uyu
muchivakira ini saka zvese siirai

kwandiri kunyarara uku musati
kupusa vese zvavo vari kutaura
zvavanoda pamusoro pe musha uno
vachandiona ende havana
chavanondiita becoz havasi
vanondipa mweya wekufema"




ipapo aitotaura achisunga rekeni
dzake. Moziva ndakamboti kuda
akagarwa nababa vake nekuti
zvimwe zvacho kaa uuummm, kana
pari pahembe wanga usingachatengi
hembe yechikadzi kunze
kwedzevarume ugoona mwana
wangu kunaka.

Umwe musiki ndakavingwa ne umwe mukomana achiti ndibate Mimmie achafira mumaoko evanhu ndakabvunza chikonzero but haana kutaura kusvika ndamirira iye Mimmie wacho auye ataure zvaaita kurwizi ikoko.

Ndakanyatso kuona musikana achikazaira achiuya akatakura bucket ndikamubvunza zvaitika akada kuramba ndikamuudza yekurova

shasha ndokubva yadzokera ende
ndaiziva kuti ichanoita nyaya ikoko.
Ndakazosara ndoita mabasa epamba
zvangu ndichifunga upenyu hwangu
ne mwana wangu, kunyanya iye
Mimmie acharoorwa nani iye achiita
kunge murume kudero aaah veduwe.

Shasha yakabika zvayo ikapedza ini
zvangu haraipinda ndichifunga
mabasa emwana wangu ndakati
ndimbomubvunza yekuroorwa
uuuummmm ndakazvigokera moto
muziso kunyangwe sadza racho

harina kutozodyiwa wena ndakatanga
kudemba chandatangira nyaya
yacho,ndakazonnyengerera munhu
wangu kusvika arega kutsamwa
pandakazotaura yekubasa
  hanzi ndoda mabasa
evarume.

Umwe musu ndakaona tete vachisvika
ndakabva ndaziva kuti pane
zvafambirwa nekuti havaifamba
kusvika kuno vasina chavanoda apa

vaive ne chino chidhara zvacho. Ini
handina kumbofara ne zvaive zvaitwa
na tete asi kuti ndakangonyarara
zvangu ndaiziva kuti zvinopedzerana
hangu. Ndakadeedza musikana
akauya akaudzwa mamiriro enyaya
yacho akangoti hapana chakaipa
regai nditaure naye pakapindwa
mumba ndakafunga mboma yake
yaigara seri kwedoor, hapana
akamirira kuudzwa zvekuita ,
pakaitwa aziva kwake aziva kwake

Mimmie"makajaidzwa sitereki ,

mukasangana neni mutize"ndainge
ndava kuseka ndakamira pamadziro ,
mamhanyiro akaita kadhara kauyiwa
nako ndaisamatarisira.

Me"mangwana ndikuda kuti uende
kuTongogara"

"Kunodiii kwese uko"

"Ndinokupa mari yekombi" chero

hangu ndaiziva kuti achatenga
mbanje ofamba netsoka

"Ndinoinda kunodii"

"Unoenda kuna sisi vangu ndakanzwa
vachitaura zvebasa
kuHarare"ndakaona kufara pachiso
chake , manje madress
ndaizomawanepi nhai ekuti aende

kubasa, paakabuda ndakazosara
ndoenda kwatete kunokumbira
ruregerero rwezvakaititwa naMimmie,
nekuti yaisapera nyaya yacho ,
pandakasvika kwatete ndakanzwa
kutura mukitchen

"Anobvuma ndichataura naye"

"Manje akaramba muchandipa henyu
mari yangu"

"Ndichataura naye musatya"

"Ok pakanaka saka ndava kuenda
hangu"

"Madii mangorara" hmmtmm vaid
kuti varare mu1 room umu

😊😊😊ndakazodzokera ndisina
kutaura, hapana pandaizovanzira
mwana wangu, paakadzoka
ndakamuudza zvese akabva atobuda

kuenda kwatete , ndakatevera
mushure make nekuti haa
zvaMimmie zvaisanzwisika,
takawana variko vese

"Ehe saka mukuda kundibhadharisa
chikwereti here nhai"

"Wakakwana here iwe"

"Aiwa handina mirai muone"akabva
avatendekera rekeni

"Budai panze tione"

"Maiguru tsiurai mwana"

"Tete mati uyu murume wangu saka
mukutsvakei naye mu1 room menyu
umu"vakatanga kungohwaira hwaira

vakatarisana

Mimmie "My husband huya apa
ndoda kukupedza shavi rekuda vana
vadoko" vakanzi varare pasi ,akabva
avadira mvura vese vari vaviri

"Problem mukaziva kuti pamba
hapana munhurume munoda kujairira
umburukai tione" vakatanga
kuumburuka ndakatanga ndichaseka
kudzamara ndaakunzwa tsitsi,
ndakazomuti achivarega , asi

zvaitondinakidza apa vanhu vainge
vazara pamba , takazodzokera
kumba achindiudza kuti basa rainge
raita

"Mwanangu manje kana basa raita
ndinonokutsvakira madhirezi kah
nekuti mashort haaite"

"Ndingatorega kuenda kubasa
kwacho"

"But mwanangu unoziva tinodawo
mari wani" akazobvuma , ndakasvika
ndakumutsvagira mamwe madress
angu akazvirongedzera nekuti
vaisimuka day after tomorrow,
hameno kwaiendwa ndaingotyira kuti
asasungiswa chete, ndakazobuda
naye tava kuenda kunotengesa
muriwo kuti tiwedzere mari yebus, on
our way takaona sabhuku, ndokubva
avati....kkkk ndakaona kuti ndikaseka
vanozoti ndamuudzira

End of chapter

Stay tunned

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

2 AUTHORESS

MAGUMBO AKAL.M 

Call/app

0782354653

&

*MIMMIE ❤️ AKA ❤️
MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888

 #3

Chapter 03

MAI SEAN

Kumwe kuzvara uku kunotiparira
veduwe dai mwari vanga vandinzwa
ndawanawo munhu anogona kupinza
mwana wangu mugwara hongu
ndoziva kuti ndini ndakaita kuti aite
se bhuru ne nyaya yekuti ndiye oga
mwana wangu uye ndakamuwana
ndatambura mwana iyeye saka
ndanga ndisingadi naye kunyangwe

baba vake vakamutsiura taitokonana
chaiko nekut mwana wangu ndiye
akaita kuti manwe mazita andaipiwa
nemadzitete angu nehama
dzevarume na vamwene abve.

Flash back

Tete :Mom momboona kuti mwana
wenyu akativigira ngomwa pano

Vamwene: Ehe ndiri kuzviona hako

ugoono ndakambomuudza kuti
musikana waunofambidzana naye
haaiti

Tete: kungotii haateereri hake pamwe
akatodyiswa ne ngomwa iyi munhu
wepi asingazvari tarirai muone kuti
vamwe vaakaroowa panhu pamwe
naye vave ne vana

Vamwene: pamwe akamwa mazai

ake mudumbu or aidovawo hake hure
wakamboona hure richiita mwana
kana kuti rinoita richirasa

Tete: zvakaoma hameno ivo mukoma
kuti vachadii ne ngomwa yavo iyi

Zvese izvi zvaitaurwa ndichinzwa
moziva pamwe pachu hauchemi asi
kungotenda ndo zvandaiita ini ne
murume wangu taidanana hapana

kana chero zuva 1 raakarara kunze
or randakanzwa achitaura zvakaipa
pamusoro pangu kana kundipusha
achiti ari kuda mwana waingonzwa
achiti kana nguva yakwana achauya
uye kana takanzi tinoita mwana.

After some years ndakazobata
pamuviri vana vamwene vangu
vakanyara vese na tete kana ari se
murume wangu anga asisadi kuti
nditsike pasi chaipo or kuona
ndichishungurudzwa anga asingadi
kunyangwe vamwene vangu na tete

vanga vasingachadi kuona ndichiita
chero basa hanzii unotikuvadzira
mwana kkkkkkkkk. Ndakagara kusvika
9 month dzakwana ndokubatsirwa
mwana wangu, vamwene vakati ndivo
vanopa zita hapana akapikisa
ndokutomuti Sean vanhu vese
vakafarira zita iri. Hezvo now akura
ave kutemesa musoro.

BACK TO STORY

Ndakambofunga kuti pamwe
vakamuroy nekuti mavengero aanoita
kumusha haasi ega, Uye kuti
ndinziwo mai ndiye that's why i love
my son unconditionally but now
wanditambudza hameno kana
ndichitombovawo ne muroora nekuti
haisi type yacho, vasikana vebasa
ndanzwa ne kuvatsvaka
vachingoenda ne kuda kwake
ndakapedzisira ndaneta nehunhu
hwake ini haachinji hameno kuti why.

Umwe musiki akamuka achiita ma

drama ake iwaya ini ndaingotarisa
kusvika baba vacho vazoti vanoda
kumurova kkkkkkkkkk dai maivepo
shuwa kaaa maiumburuka pasi ne
kuseka shuwa munhu kutoita
zvibhakerwa kuda kutorwa na baba
vake chinzwa zvooita manje

Sean: no dad ndava munhu mukuru
handichaudzirwe zvekuita

Dad" but uzive kuti ndini baba pano
wanzwa"

Sean"but ndiri pamba padad vangu
ka,'

Me: Sean mwana wangu rega kudero
unomboziva kuti tiri vabereki vako

Baba Sean: iwe mai Sean tibvire apa
ndiwe wakajaidza mwana " vakataura
vachitopinda mumba , asi ndaiona
kubatikana nehunhu hwaSean

Me: nhai ddy zvino mave kutukana
neni ndingaziva patangira nyaya ini

Sean: mom regai vaende ko why
muchida kunyengerera

kudaro"misodzi yainge yototi mokoto
nematama angu

Me: iwe Sean ucharohwa hameno
hako unongomisa iko kuipa" ndainge
ndarwadziwa ndakangoti chero
zvauya, dai aibvumawo kuenda
kumusha better, ndaimbozorora
manje anoti anotya kuroiwa

Sean: aaaah saka mom mave
kupedzera shungu dzenyu pandiri ko
ndini ndakutukai here" akataura
achitopinda mumota kuti abude,
ndakafamba kusvika pamota
ndikamira mberi

Me: hauna kwauri kuenda ndipe
makey"

Sean"rambai makamira ka tione"

naiye akatoona ega kuti zvasiyana
kusvikira adzika , munhu ava
kukwanisa kuva baba anoita kunge
pwere, ndakazopinda mumba
ndikamusiya ari panze akatsamwira
kubuda, ndainge ndakutonetseka
mupfungwa nekuda kwaSean,
ndakazobviswa mundangariro
nephone ,

Ngriiiii ngiriii

Me"please my son can you answer
my phone"

Him"ndava son yenyu
manje"akataura achitoidaira ,
akaramba kuisa paloud

Him"Hello mom havapo vabuda na
ddy 4n yavo vasiira ini taurai
zvamunoda ndigovaudza" akadaira

akatsamwa



"Okya ndoti na mai ani"



"Umm muchazova phonera manheru
vadzoka nyaya yenyu yakarebesa"

Moziva ndakaita hasha asi
chekumuita ndaisava nacho apa 4n
yatoiswa muhomwe otoenda
muroom make ndakanzwa baba vake
voseka zvavo vari pa door remu
bedroom handina kana kumbowana
simba rekubvunza kuti vari kusekei
becoz zvaitika vazviona uye ndikada
kutaura vanoti ko handiti ndiwe
wakamujaidza so ndakangoona kuti
kunyarara kuri nani.

Sezvo ndanga ndakaraira sahwira
wangu kuti anditsvakire musikana
webasa ndakaona zvisingaiti kuti
ndimunyararire ndakatevera Sean
ndikanokumbira 4n ndikamuudza
yemusikana webasa ndakaona kufara
kwake maybe afara kuti zvimubve
hameno ndiye anoziva,
achingondisvitsa 4n ndaka4nera
sahwira wangu akandiudza
yemusikana ndikatomuti auye zvake.
Zuva rakavira baba Sean vachiti
vakatarisa ini votarisa Sean vofa
zvavo ne kuseka ndakanzwa Sean oti

Sean"ddy asi muri kufarira musikana
ari kuuya kahi"

Baba Sean: musikana 🤪 aaah
handisati ndaudzwa ini ari kuuya
riniko"

Sean: tommorow apa hembe dzangu

dzanga dzoshaya muwachi

Me: ko waitadza kuwacha wega here
nhai Sean

Sean: aaah mom ndisvuuke maoko
here

Baba Sean : ko akuudza kuti
unoshandisa maoko ndiyani ko
handiti pane machine here

Sean: hembe yangu inowachwa ne
maoko

Me: heya ko handiti unawo here

Takazopedza kudya tikarara,
makuseni ndakamuka kugadzira
pamba pangu kuitira kuti musikana
auye pakanaka uye haana kana basa
raanoita rakawanda zvake. Nguva
dzafamba takazoenda kunomutora
chinzwa wangu mwana wekupenga
uyu uuummm ndaingoti dai
zvikanopindirana chete, tichisvika
kumba lunch yaakabika ndipo
pandakaona kuti team iri rinogona
kufambidzana chete pakasimuka
Mimmie nema plate ndakasara
ndikataura na ddy vakatoti vaona

maonero angu manje tese tanga tati
tinoenda ku team ichahwina tanga
toda kutoipa mazita zvee 🐱🐱🐱🐱
🐱 , but ndaiva nekakubatikana
sepaa... ndaisada zvekuti mwana
wangu a...

MIMMIE 💕💕💕💕

Ndaingonzwa kuti tete vanojaيرا ini
ndakazozvionera ndoga mushure
vandiigira kadhara hanzi murume
wangu, ndainge ndatoronga
kuvashanyira makuseni seni vasati
vabuda chero nechigaba cheweti ,
mhama ndivo vakazondituma
Tongogara , asi ndaisatoda
ndakambopindwa nemweya
wekupfuura nekwatete, asi
ndakazongozviudza kuti ndovaona
kana ndadzoka, ndakapfuura nepaiva

nerimwe boys

Boy 1 "Haa imi muchida here uyu or kabeb"

"Kabeb aka guys"

" kana akaita beb isu toita chii"

"Ndamuziva musikana uyu anobva
pamhiri pekarwizi ako anorova
anopenga"

Vese vakabva vatonyarara, zvekuti
dai vakataura zvakaipa ndaipedzera
shungu dzekwa tete pavari,
ndakazosvika kuya kwandakatumwa
kwava kupisa semunhu akafamba
netsoka , ndakazombotenderera
mumabhawa ndichitsvaka
kablacklabel 1 kuti nditonhodze huro,
ko kutyei kunge mhama varipo ndiye

woga munhu wandinotya, madhiri
ebasa akabudirira , asi
ndakarwadziwa kuti house girl
ndaitoda rechirume asi pay yacho
haaa chero usingadi hanzi \$100,
ndaitoona mai vangu vakufamba
negogo uye ndaizopedzisawo chikoro.
Inini mogona kufunga kuti ndinojairira
asi maya handina kana problem asi
ukazonditanga manje, ndakasvika
kumba ndakaneta, mhama vava
kundiudza zvavanzwa kwatete

Ndaida kunovapa size yavo ndisati

ndaenda kudhorobha , ndaida
kuvayeneka kkk ndakaita rombo
rakanaka kuwana murume wedu
ariko, dai mhama vasina kutevera
ndingadai ndakavarova neshamhu
chaiyo ndichivamhanyisa kuenda
kumba kwavo ndakazovapawo
kapunshiment kadiki diki nekuti
ndaitya mhama,

Patakabuda tichida kunotengesa
muriwo ndakaona sabhuku kuroad
inoenda kumagarden ndikaziva
mission yavo, vanenge vaitoteverana

namai Maria, vakafambisa
kuzosangana nesu

"Mai Mimmie muri sei?"

"Ndinosimba muri sei nhai sabhuku"

"Ndiri bho ko mukuendepi musina
mabuckets kana bepa rekuisira
muriwo wacho"

"Kugarden kunotsvaka customer
yemuriwo musikana akuda kubuda"

"Saka mukashaya customer
haatobude here"vakabvunza vaine
kakunyemwerera meaning waitofara
kuti ndibude kah

Takazoenda tese kugarden

vakanotenga we\$8 ndikavaudza kuti
handisi kuenda nekuti haikwani
vakaisa \$5 pamusoro ko hanty
vanoziva nyaya dzavo here, saka
vaitofara kuti ndiende , ndakazorara
ndarongedza hembe dzangu,
kusanganisira rekeni nembanje
dzangu asi zvaisava pabani semunhu
aisava nemarogwe mhama
vakazondipa avo matatu kuti ndiwane
chekupfeka kana ndaakuenda,
number dzamhama ndikanyora
pakapepa, zuva rangu rekubuda
vakatanga kuchema

Me"Mhama mukaramba muchichema
ndorega kuenda"

"Plis uitewo good girl mwanangu"

"Dont worrry mhama soon munenge
maakufamba negogo"

ndiko kunyarara kwavavakazoita,
ndakarara Tongogara, ndikazomukira
mupinda muShurugwi mutown

kobata bus kuenda Harare,
ndakatanga kurara mubus

"Hey mother rarai henyu pamakumbo
pangu pakuti murare makadaro"

Me"Ok maita basa kana tasvika
Harare kuMbare mundiudze inini
handikuzive"

"Ok no problem"

ndakabva ndatorara zvangu handina
kana kuda kuvhunza zita ragara rinei
nekurara kwandakaita naiyewo haana
kuda kubvunza zita rangu,
akazondimutsa tasvika asi iye haana
kudzika akati anosara pakati petown ,
ndiko kupesana kwatakazoita
nemukomana uyu, ndakasara
ndakamirira vanhu vangu , pasina
nguva pakabva pasvika vamwe mai
nemwana wavo mukomana ,

Her"Ndiwe Mimmie ka"

Me"Hongu ndini"

Her"Okya handei kumba
ne.."mukomana uya akavadaira
vasati vapedza kutaura

Him"Mhama tikuenda kupi nevillage defender"

Her"Sean ukwane wanzwa pinda mumota tiende"

Him"No mhama i can't use the same car nemi tonosangana kumba lemi ubber"

ndakamutarisa ndikamunzwira tsitsi
zvangu , hoo ndakakanganwa
kukuudzai ndakasvikawo form 4 asi
handina kuzoregister tashaya mari
saka chirungu ndinotochigonawo
zvangu, zvese zvavaitaura
ndaizvinzwa manje taizopedzerana ,
kundisema kwese kuchapera plus
ndipo paachaziva kuti zvechokwadi
ndiri village difender yaataura kana
ndava kutamba naye mugame,
ndaisada kumuitira wara ndaimboda

kumuona first.

Takasvika kumba ndiine mufaro
nekuti madam vakandigashira
zvakanaka, pakazosvika baba vemba
tainge takagara pama sofa namadam
taakutoseka zvedu havana
kundisema nezidress ramai vangu

Dad"Wow finaly mazomuwana
musikana"

Her "Yes dad ndauya naye "

Dad "apa anoratidza kusununguka
shame uri cy hako mwanangu"

"Ndiri bho makadiiwo"

"Ndiri bho zvangu" vakadaira
vachitokwidza up stairs, Sean
aingotenderera imba yese

Mom"mwanangu pabasa ndipo pano
feel at home" mom vachipedza
kutura, dad vakabva vatodzoka
vachitaura zvekuti vanonzwa nzara

Sean"Handidi kana kumuona maid
wenyu"

Dad"Fine kana usingadi kumuona
tsvaka basa pano pamba pangu
ndini ndinosarudza anopinda

neanobuda"

ndakaseka ndakamutarisa zviya
zvekusvotesa , ndakafara kuziva kuti
haashandi manje taizoswera pano tiri
2, plus paari handitodi chero 2 weeks
dzekumugadzirisa 😏😏😏,
ndakazoenda kunobika lunch,
havana kundiudza zvekubika saka
ndakabika rice rine dovi , tea yacho
ndakaita yekungoisira zvinhu zvese
pastove matea bag ,mukaka zvese
nesugar, ndakaendesa chikafu
patable kuti vanhu vazodya

Sean "What is this dad"

Me" bvunza ini ndabika plus idya
wakanyarara zvikunaka" apa
ndakapindura ndakapfava zvangu,
ndakaona mhama and dad vava
kuseka, ndega ndakatoona kuti
hapana anondimisa kushanda
nemunhu wangu

Sean"Handisi kutaura newe nyarara"

Me"Ndini ndabika"baba vake vakabva
vatora plate yaSean vakatanga kudya

Baba Sean"wow Mimmie thank you
soo much ndanga ndasuwa kudya
kwakadai"

Mai Sean"Mimmie you are such a
good cooker"Sean akabva atoenda
mukitchen kuti anobika zvake
zvekudya ,dad vake vakabva
vamusheedza

Dad"Ukuitei kukitchen?"

Sean"Ndikubika"

Dad"Wairamba kubika maid asipo iwe
buda mukitchen mangu"

Sean"Dad saka mukuda ndidye
zvinhu zvakadai"

Mom"Ukwane chii chachinja apa rice
unodya dovi unodya kungoti
zvasangana chete"

Ndainge ndaakuseka zvangu
takasvika pakupedza kudya iye
achingotenderera imba yese,
pandainge ndakuisa maplates
mukitchen kuti nditange kugadzira
mumba , Sean akabva apinda
akatsamwa

Him"Kubva zvawasvika pano vabereki
vangu vandipandukira"

Me"Yah ndikuzviona"

Him"Ndiwe wakonzeresa"

Me"I think ndiwe wachinja hunhu
kubva zvandasvika"

Him"Ndibikirewo sadza now"

Me"Its oky but ndajaira kubika rine
dovi"ndakataura nditori serious
zvangu

Him"Wakakwana here unofunga kuti
ndinodya svina kunge iwewe"

Me"Ita mushe Sean today its my first
day ndichiri nerespect anodya svina
ndian"

akauya achida kundirova ndikabata
ruoko rwake ndichirumonya

Me"Im too differ nemamwe mamaids
awaiita zvaunoda manje ini
ndinokumamisa now nxaa stupid"

ndakazomupishira padoor akatobuda
ndikasara ndichiseka, haaa
ndingashandiswa nemunhu akaguta

akazobuda nemota hameno
kwaiendwa,

ndakazonzwa kurohwa kwemaoko,
pandakacheuka ndakawana vari....
ndokubva vanditi..

End of chapter 03

Stay tuned 

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

2 AUTHORESS

MAGUMBO AKAL.M 

Call/app

0782354653

&

*MIMMIE ❤️ AKA ❤️
MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888

 #3

CHAPTER 04

Tete va Mimie



Iri zana ra Godfrey moti hariroyi
shuwa or kutopenga njere togona
kungoti munhu kwaye hezvo ave
kutopenga shuwa munhu ungarambe
murume pamusoro pazvo
wotimhanyisa futi apa munhu
wemukadzi anoita mabasa echirume

kudero pandakanzwa kuti aenda
kubasa ndakarwadziwa nekuti ndaida
kuti aroorwe ne munhu uyu zvekuti
chidhara hazvitorina basa izvi ko
akati chidhara hachiroori ndiyani.

Ndini tete va Mimie uyo anoita kunge
bhuru iye ari munhu, mwana uyu
akangotanga kuchinja hunhu
mushure mekunge mukoma vangu
vashaika, kushaika kwakaita
mukoma vangu kwakatirwadza tese
nekuti taive tisina kutarisira

zvakadero mukoma wangu munhu
waida mhuri yake waiti ukataura
chakaipa pamusoro pamaiguru ndiwe
waitovengwa chavo vaid a kuzvionera
zvekuzoti kwanz i or mamboona here
vanga vasingazvidi saka ini ipapo
ndakabva ndavenga maiguru worse
pakazofa mukoma daive
ndatonyanya kuvavenga ndaingoti
dai vari ivo vakafa kukasara mukoma.

Takanga tagara dare pamba tese
taive tatenderana kuti mukadzi wa
Godfrey aende hake kumba kana ari

mwana aingouyawo, uyu ave kuziva
nzira akura uyu kutomurega ouya
kana achida. Takazoti taenda
kunodzinga maiguru hatina kuziva
kuti Mimmie kupenga or kudiya nekuti
musi watakabva apa kaa uuumm
umwe ne umwe akabva achiita
kukweva dzondora dzake nekuti
panga pasina kumira mushe,
takazotura mafemo tave nechekure
ko taive tongotya kaa kutatamurirwa
rekeni iyo yatambotiza. Takati tasvika
pamusha mukuru hapana kana umwe
akataura ne umwe kunze
kwekungotora chako wonanga
kumba kwako.

Pandakasvika kumba ndakawana
mhuri yangu iripo sezvo yandiona
yaida kunzwa good news kaa,
ndakatsanangura zvese vanhu
vakaita kuumburuka pasi ne kuseka
apa misodzi ichibuda 🐱🐱🐱🐱🐱
havaitadza kuseka nekuti mhanyiro
raitwa raisava rekutambakkkkkkk .
Mazuva akafamba kusvika musi
watengeswa beef kwaChirasha
takanotora tikazvidyira zvedu
yakazoti yave nguva yekubhadhara

apa mari pasina ndakangovati
ndokupai mukadzi havana kuramba
zvavo vakazoti vofambira mukadzi
wandakavaudza apa ndaishaya kuti
ndosvika ndonotiyi. Iko
kwatakazonomhanyiswa naMimmie

Chirasha: heyi ambuya maona kaa
zvataitwa ne wacho wamunoti moda
kundipa anoda kugara achirohwa
ndiyani ipapa

Me: nhai bamunini mukataura
muchidero zvinobuda here anobvuma
maybe inyaya yekuti achiri mwana
chero mamuona chete

Him : shuwa ndamuona mukaona
akangouya chete chero shop iya
ndokupai nekuti pamusikana uya
paita zvemukadzi

Me: maona kaa bamunini moti
ndingabva ndakupai munhu asingaite
here , manje uya mukadzi kana dziri
tsika ndipo pamusha ipapa inyaya
yekuti mai vake vanga varipo uyezve
ari kuti kuda ndinonyeba
tichanomuona mangwana pasina mai
vake

apa ndaitovhara zvangu ma1 ini
ndichiziva munhu wangu,
ndaitotsvaka plan kuti nditaure na

Mimmie kana zvaramba
ndochitsvaka iri mari but ko shop
yandanga ndanzi ichava yangu but
ndoita plan chete ndiri Matshu ka ini
handipererwi ne zvekuita,

Ndakazorwadziwa paakauya akatiita
kunge pwere vedu, ndakazonzwa
yekuti aenda kubasa ndakaita
manyoka plus ndakatomboobwa ne
mweya wekuti ndimutevere manje
kwaaenda ndaisakuziva apa mai vake
ndainovatanga ndichiti chiyi uye ko

bamunini Chirasha ndovaudza kutiyi



ndainge ndava pama1

ekuzvitsvakira, pasina nguva vakabva
vatosvika vaChirasha

Me"Titambire kah bamnn"

"Hapana chinotambirwa imi
muchindiita benzi"

Me"Ko ndaita sei"

Him"Mamutizisa kah manje
motondipa wenyu mwana handisi
kudzora tsvimbo" yah ndainge ndava
pama1 chaiwo , painge pasina plan
kunze kwekutotaura nemwana
wangu kana aramba ndotovapa mari
yavo ndaiitsvaka kusvika yavapo,
pandakati nditaure naYvonne

Yvonne"Mhama asi matobvuma
kundiendesa neancestor iyi yakamira
apa regai makarohwa namainn
Mimmie"

Him"Usataurisa mai vako vane mari
yangu"

Her"Imbori marii"

Him"\$50 yebeef "Yvonne akapinda
muroom make akabuda ne \$60 ma20
chete

Her"Mari yenyu iyi change mupe
mhama , ehh mhama
ndichambosvika paChachacha pane
madhiri andikuda kumhanyisa fast
fast"ndakasara ndaka.....ko mari
aiwanepi chokwadi

TREVOR 🌴

Me "wagwaani chibaba and why your face is like this"

Sean "Wangu pakaipa"

Me "Chitanga hako wagara pasi ugondiudza kuti chii chiri kunetsa"

Sean" Maid ari kumba akangwarisa"

Me" aita sei futi?"

Him" anotaura yaada sha vana mdara
vasingatauri"

Me"akauya rinhi"

Him" nezuro wangu apa nezuro
andandimonyorora ruoko rwangu
anotoda zvefight"

Me"Imbomira majokes wangu "

Him"Saka wakanditarisa unoona
kunge ndikutamba here wangu"

ndainge ndisingadi kuseka , asi
pandakatarisa face yaSean
ndakazongoona ndaakubvaruka
nekuseka, ndaida kumuona ini
musikana anoshungurudza Jet Lee,
mufana wangu wandinoziva

haashungurudzwe nemamaids,uyu
ndaitoda chero kumuendesa kuvic
falls tiri pacelebration yekuwinner
match isati yatanga

"Ko waakungosekerera chiii
chikunakidza apa"

"Sorry but ndikungoda kumuonawo
zvangu musikana uyu"ndakaenderera

mberi nekuseka ini

My name is Trevor aged 26 years
ndakaenzana naSean , he is my
partner in crime , taizongosiyana
zvedu pakuiti iye haateereri vabereki
vake, but kumaparty tinenge tiri tese
zvedu, hatiite zve serious
relationship tinojola tichienda, uye
nditori first born mumba medu
kuchitevera a girl aged 18 years and
last born mukomana ane 10 years,
mufamily medu tainge takabatana

zvaidadisa, inini ndaisagara navo
ndaiva neimba yangu kuWaterfalls
vana mhama vari Dzivarasekwa.

Sean aiva munhu aishungurudza
mamaids vamwe vaingoita 1 day ,
manje uyu ndaida kumuona ,
takazobuda tese kuenda kumba
kwavo, time yatakasvika takawana
kune umwe musikana ainge akanaka
shame , ndakatoita nguva
ndakamutarisa ainge akapfeka
zidress maybe ndiye maid wacho but

shape yechiuno ndakaiona zvangu
muzidress , agoti mutsvuku haaa i
think ndiye akaimbwa naEnzo chete
pana 50 magate

Sean"Usandiudza kuti wava kudyira
patsvina dzekumusha"

Me"Ndiko saka uchirohwa une
pamuromo manje uyu anokumamisa
hona musoro" bvudzi rake rainge
rakamonewa monewa kunge munhu
anorova mbanje

Sean"Uri Judas iwe wanga
wandipandukira nguvai"

Me"Sorry chibaba"

takazoswera paya ndakaramba
kudzokera ini ndaida kuramba
ndakatarisa musikana uya, pakaenda
Sean kunogeza ndakamhanya
kukitchen kwaiva nemusikana uya

Ndakati ndichipinda muya ndaitya
kaa kuonekwa or kuwanikidzwa
ndirimo, aaah ko ini ndaiti haandioni
kaa ndinzwe

Her"aaaah nhai tsano kwakanaka
here kwamuri kuita kunyangira kunge
munhu
akateya"

aaaah imi ko zvairi radio chaiyo
ndoshaya chaanokonanirana na Sean

ini becoz uuummm ini ndikaswera ne
type iyi ndofa zvangu ne mabayo
ndichiseka, apa agoti ane swt voice
ko kuzonditi tsano nhai mwari 😊😊



Kunyange zvakadero mwana
ndamuda zvangu uyu ukaona
akangondida ndoswera ndichiridza
song ya Prophet T Freddy ini yekuti
ka *Step ke nyasha* iko
ndichikarovawoka kastepe kacho
kkkkkkkkkk haaaa gyz
ndakazongokaruka ndati

"Hy beautiful girl"

Her"Sorry ndinonzi Mimmie"

"Wow nice name Mimmie uri bho
hako"

"Ndiri bho zvangu seiwo imi monzi

ani?"

"Im Trevor"

Him" Oky ndokubatsirai nei muno"

" Haa apa ndanga ndichitoda zvangu
mvura yekunwa saka pandanga

ndichicheuka ndanga ndichitarisa kuti
hapana ari kundi4nera here nekuti
ndoda kubuda,"

apa ndaidotaura ndichifamba zvangu
kunotora mvura mufridge plus
ndaisada kuwanikidzwa ndirimo na
Sean

"ko zvaari munhu anotoseka wani
saka naSean zvikukonana papi"




Ndainge ndaakuzvinetsa mupfungwa
ndichibuda mukitchen,
pandakazonzwa kamuridzo kaSean
ndakazomhanya kunogara pasi,
ndaisada afungire uye ndaida
kutamba tsoro dzangu smart, kana
ndichidiwa ndidiwe ndega kana
ndichirambwa ndizvozvo,
akazondiperekedza kumazuva
radoka kuenda kumba, but pfungwa
dzangu hadzina kubva pana Mimmie,

Ndaifanira kuudza mhama kuti paita muroora , saka vaifanira kugara vakagadzirira , nehope hadzina kuuya ndichifunga Mimmie, inga wani ndine musikana but Mimmie akufonyora brain dzangu sekutamba sekuseka, kubasa ndainge ndakuendera nhamo chete ndaitonzwa kuti dai ndaenda kumba kwanaSean , zvekuti dai Sean aishanda ndaitonoswera naMimmie ini.

Musikana wangu ndainge ndisisina basa naye , dzimwe nguva

ndaitokanganwa kutaura naye
paphone , aitozofona iye mahusiku
achiti handina kufona haa ko iye adii
kufona nhai,

Imwe weekend ndakatoswera
ndakarara kushaya zvekuita hangu,
ndakazobuda kuenda kwana Sean
ndisina kumuudza pandakasvika
ndakawana ari mashura

   Mimmie aka pandakaisa
maziso kuna Sean haaa
ndakaumburuka nekuseka, ndizvo
zvakanakira kusiya mota kunze

kwegate , unomgosvika vangu
vasingaoni

END OF CHAPTER 04

stay tunned💕💕

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

2 AUTHORESS

*MAGUMBO AKA *L.M *

Call/app

0782354653

&

*MIMMIE ❤️ AKA ❤️
MATSHUMALITY*

Call/ app

+2773960488

  #3

Chapter 5

NARRATION

Vatete pavakabhadharirwa mari
naYvonne vakangozviudza kuti
vachaita imwe plan chete kuti
vawane connection navaChirasha,
kuti vaendese mwana wavo mukuru
airambisisa kana vakaitanga nyaya
yacho aigona kutoita week rese
asingauyi pamba saka vainge
vavakutotya kutanga nyaya yacho,
vakatombofunga kudana navo
semunhu ainge asinawo murume asi
matangiro aisavapo manje

Mai Sean kubva zvasvika Mimmie
pamba pavo vainzwa kufara
kwakanyanya nekuti Mimmie
aisabvuma kushandiswa sezvaiita
vamwe , aitodzoserwa kana akarohwa
or akatukwa, baba Sean vakatomupa
100% support yekupedzerana
naSean, rimwe zuva mai Sean
vakabva kutown naSean, Sean
akangodzika mumota
achitomhanyira mumba

Mai sean"dzoka utore zvinhu
zvatabva nazvo izvi"

Sean"ko maid basa rake nderei
mhama"

Mai Sean"enda ka unomuudza
azotora iwewe" panguva
yavainetsena Mimmie ainge akamira
pawindow achiona zvese zvaitika
panze, time yakazofamba Sean
kupinda mumba akawana Mimmie
akagara pasofa achidya maputi

Sean"hanzi namhama huya utore
zvinhu zviri mumota"

Mimmie"vaudze kuti handidi"Sean
semunhu ainyepa mhinduro iyi
yaisataurika, akaita hashu achibata
Mimmie ruoko kuti asafamba

Sean"haufambi ndichitaura newe
enda unotora zvinhu kumota"

Mimmie"(achibvisa ruoko
rwaSean)next time ukandibata futi
you will regret nxaa(Mimmie akabva
abata Sean kuenda naye panze pane
mota)mhama endai zvenyu mumba
tinouya nazvo"

mai Sean vakaseka vachimhanya
mumba nekuti vaiziva kuti match
yacho iri strong, Sean akasara
akadzikisa zvinhu zvese achiisa
mumba , Mimmie achiteera
kumashure hake asina chaakabata,

baba Sean pavakasvika vakatangawo
kuseka zvavo,vakazotuma Sean kuti
aperekedze Mimmie kutown
anotsvaka hembe, Sean semunhu
aisada kufamba naMimmie
akanomusiya mutown akaenda
kumbonotandara zvake naEllen ,
akazobva kunaEllen late onanga
kumba iko kwaakawana Mimmie
akamira pagate

Sean"pinda tiende"

Mimmie"kumira pano hakusi kupusa"

Sean"saka kudii zvimwe bvumawo
kuti wakapusa"

Mimmie"handifariri kuti vabereki
vapindire nyaya dzedu"

Sean"dzenyu nani"Mimmie haana
kudaira vakapinda gate vaine mufaro
even vabereki vakatopererwa havana

chavakaziva,

Mimmie"mom and dad kana
maakunzwa nzara muende out isu
tabva tadya"Sean haana kukwanisa
kutaura asi aiva nenzara maybe ainge
asina kubva adya kwaEllen, vabereki
vakaita sekutaura kwaMimmie,
vachingobuda gate Mimmie akabva
atora mbanje dzake akanorovera seri
kwemba paakadzoka mumba
akawana Sean akamumirira

Sean"wakakwana here iwe"

Mimmie"ndaita sei zvakare"

Sean"wanyepa ka kuti tabva tadya"

Mimmie"kkk asi hauna kunodya
kwawabva"

Vakatanga kuzvuzvurudzana mumba
muya Sean akamhanyira panze
kunotoro mop paakadzoka akawana

Mimmie akatatamura rekeni , haana
kuzoudzirwa zvekuita akamhanyira
panze, Mimmie haana kudzora
tsvimbo nekuti gudo rabata kumeso,
Sean ainge apfugama zvino apa
akudedera ainge aita kuungana
papaving , ndiyo nguva yakazosvika
Trevor akatombotora pic asati
avabata, zvakangomuitira fun kuona
Sean achikwata musikana, ndiko
kuzoregwa kwakaitwa Sean,
vakazoswera havo vari 3 asi pakati
paSean and Mimmie paiva
neattention, sevanhu vanobatirana
mhosva.

Trevor akazobuda pakadzoka
vabereki vaSean

Trevor"umm mom why muchifarira
kuvasiya vari 2"

Sean's mom"haa Trevor mwanangu
vakatojairana ava vabva kutown
vese"

Mimmie"akuzviramba mom
ndatomuudza kuti aingova mafirst
days chete"

Trevor akatadza kuzvinzwisisa nekuti
zvaawana vari nezvavakutaurwa
hazvipindirani, Sean akazobuda
naTrevor vachironga dhiri
rekuwachisa Mimmie hanzi
akunyanya kufarisa, mai Sean
vakazosheedzwa nemurume wavo
time yakabuda vana Sean

Ba Sean"Ukuona zvakaipei kuti

Mimmie naSean varoorane"

"Umm moda kukuvadzisa mwana wangu"

"No kana vangova murudo chete zvinopera"

"Rudo rwacho runenge rwatanga sei"

"Zvimwe zvese siira kwandiri iwe
unobvuma here"

"Aslong zvichizochinja hunhu hwake
ndatobvuma"

"But tinofanira kuronga dhiri racho
naMimmie"mai Sean vakabva
vatanga kuseka nekuti vaiziva kuti
Mimmie yekuroorwa haatodi kana
kuinzwa nekuti vakambotaura naye
akati...

SEAN 

Patakaenda kumbare kunotora maid
pandakamuti baa ndakaona chiri
chivillage girl zvacho, mwana anenge
anga akadzungaira uyu plus

kungwarisa hameno tonoono tave
kumba pakazonzi na mhama
ndichaire mota tiende kumba
ndakaramba ini aida kufamba ne
mavillage girl ndiyani. Pavakaenda
ndakasara ndikaubber hangu apa
maoko angu anga oita kakuvarira
manje zvino ndaizomapedza kuvava
kwese kana ndave kumba on my way
ndaitogaya zvangu kuti ndichisvika
kumba asati anyanyo gara ndave
kutomuudza zvandinoda ne
zvandisingad, ndakazosvika kumba
uko kwandakawana vasvika zvavo
vana mhama

Shuwa munhu angati asvika pamba
pevanhu nemusi wekutanga woda
kutosvika uchitonga fanika paakabika
rice rine dovi ndaida kutombomudira
gwati chairo aaah chinzwawo
vabereki vangu zvovoita kungopa
comment ne pasingadi comment
hanzii heee wagona heee chinonaka
aaah svina dzakadai ndakabuda
ndoda kunotsvaka chekubika
mudhara otorotomoka hake hanzii
buda mukitchen mangu uuye udye ne
vamwe vanoona se ndine kodzero
yekudya tsvina idzodzo. Ndaive

ndongoita se chidzungaira
ndichitenderera imba yese kusvika
ndamuvunga ndichida kuti andibikire
sadza ndinzwe ave kutotaura
zvekuma** hake, ndakasimudza
murooko rwangu ndichida kumurova,
ndipo pandakaona kuti anojairira
zveeee shuwa kubata ruoko rwangu ini
ndichida kungomuranga apa agoti
akabata zvinorwadza akazondisiya
ne kutondipusha zvake ndakabuda
ndiri bara ndini uyo kubhawa
kumbonotsvaka 1 zvangu kwaTrevor
ndakazoendako mangwana ndaida
kunomuudza mashura ari kumba
kwedu pandakasvika ndave

kumuudza nyaya yangu munhu
haangaseki kuita sekuti atanga
kundiona nhasi kaa.

Takazoenda kumba tese na Trevor
wacho achiti ari kuda kuona iye maid
wacho wandaitaura nezvake
takasvika kumba ndokuwana maid
akatogara zvake pasofa revabereki
vangu handina kuda kumumhanyira
ndaitya kuzonyadziswa pana Tee
ndaيدا kusara ndochibvondora ndiri
ndega naye kana achindikundira

simba anondikundira hake pasina
aripo tingori 2 chete ndakazovasiya
vomhoresana ini ndichinanga mubath
zvangu ndaida kutombotonhorerwa
zvangu sezvo kwaipisirira
ndakazobuda muroom mangu
ndakananga kudinning kwandanga
ndasiya umwe ikoko ndakatowana ari
busy hake ne 4n yake ini ndokutoita
busy neyangu ndakazonzwawo
mukitchen monzi

Mimmie"mukoma Sean ndokupai

chiyi chekudya nekuti mom vasiya
vati ndikubikirei saka apa ndati
ndikubvunzei uyezve mubvunzewe
muenzi wenyu uyo kuti anodei"

Me" handina nzara"

Mimmie"ko muenzi"

Me"kunyangwe iye ati akagutawo "

Mimmie"next time musazoti Mimmie
anokara"

Apa aida kuseka, manje yangu
yaisapera mushe shame, pandakanzi
ndiende naye kutown ndaida
kumukaurisa nxaa munhu wepi,
ndakamutiza ndikamusiya ega ndaida
kuti amborasika mutown, kumba
ndaida kunovaudza kuti aramba
kufamba neni, but ndakarohwa

nehana ndichaiona shasha yakagara
pagate, ko iko kuzotaura akapfava

*kumira pagate hakusi kupusa asi
handidi kuti vabereki vapindire nyaya
dzedu*

yaa painge pakaipa apa ndakaita
kuona kurevesa kwake nekuti
pamberi pevabereki zvese zvaiva
bhoo, asi kana tasara tiri 2 chete ma1
ototanga, patakasvika mumba
ndakanzwa munhu akutaura zvekuti
tabva tadya, ndakaona kuti ndikada


kuita nharo ndaizobatwa kuti tanga
tisiri tese uye ndakaziva kuti
vakangobuda chete *fast and
furious* inotanga asi ndainge ndisina
option kunze kwekupedzerana
nemunhu wangu, paakabuda panze
ndakasara ndikaenda mutoilet
kumbonorova ciga zvangu
ndakamumirira kudzoka kwake ko
hanty anozviita bhuru.

Paakapinda ndakamhanya kunotora
mop ndaida zvekutomubamura dzoro
rake iroro, but boom ndakawana

munhu akabata rekeni ainge
akaitatamura akandinongedzera,
nematyiyo angu ndaingoza kuti that
thing is very dangerous saka painge
pasina plan kunze kwekuzvi
surrender kuna Mimmie, ndakabuda
panze ndakasimudza maoko nekutya
, haa chero iye akanongedzerwa pfuti
aisasvika

"Mimmie chindiregawo ndabvuma"

"Hausati wabvuma iwe ndoda uzive
kuti ndiri sisi vako"haaa apa ndipo
pandakada kuseka zvangu chokwadi
anofunga kuti angaita sisi vangu,
ndakazoregererwa pakasvika Trevor ,
takapinda mumba asi ndaisada
zvekutaura naye ini mhondi iyi

 Trevor akazoenda pakasvika
vanamhama, ndakamubudisa gate
pane zvandaيدا kuronga naye ,
haanawo kuramba i know Trevor
agara anongorara osiya zvakadaro,
ndaimu truster, ndakazoenda kuna
mhama kumbonorevera mkoma
Mimmie yah ko ndotomuti mkoma
kah

"Mhama maid wenyu imhondi iyi"

"Ko aita sei futi"

"Andii...."

"Anonyepa mhama tanga tichitamba"

bhora panze akadonha akanditi ndini
ndamudonhedza"

Dad"Umudzidzise bhora shua
haatozivi nezvebhora ajaira kugara
achirova mamaids pano"

Havana kuzoita nguva refu
vakatokwidza kuroom kwavo ko
vaigomirirei vanhu vakaguta nhai,
Mimmie akazobika sadza asi
akasanganisa nyama nema veg,
ndakazongodyira nzara chete asi

zvaibhowa kutarisa

"Iwewo nemacolabo pakubika"

"Asi hazvisi kunaka"

"Handisati ndadya but hazvinganaki
hazvo"

haana kudaira pandakadya

ndakanzwa kunakirwa shame , asi
ndaisada kumuudza , ndakasvika
pakupedza ndisina kutaura,
pandakapedza kudya ndakanzwa
kurohwa kwemaoko naMimmie apa
misodzi ichierera nekuseka

"Ko ukusekei"

"Sorry ndanga ndakanganwa kuti
waswera nenzara"

"Zvinei newe"

"Wazopedza ka colabo riya 🥰🥰🥰
🥰 Jah master ft Burna boy"

akasimuka achiseka , ndikasara
ndikatora nyama yake ko hanty ndiye
andiswedza nenzara here,
paakadzoka haana chaakataura , but
guys pafair chaipo chikafu chainaka
asi ndaisada kumuudza zvangu

anozondijairira, dzimwe nguva aiita
kunge munhu kwaye, patakapedza
kudya vana mhama vakadzika
kwataiva, dad vakati Mimmie
abatidze tv guys mashura andakaona
ipapo 🤣🤣🤣🤣🤣 hapana chaizikanwa
, kana ndiri semi ndakatanga kuseka

Dad" Mimmie wakaita ukauya pano
ndatotanga kuona Sean achiseka
zvekubuda misodzi" but handina
kumira kuseka chero hazvo vakadaro

Mom"Mimmie tora remote upe Sean
akudzidzise"akanditarisa neziso riya
rekuti tichapedzerana

Sean"handina chandinomudzidzisa
ini mhama kana riri dofo idofu regai
zvakaaro baya mabutton ese ari
paremote wakatendekera kuti
kusvika kachikweru ako kaita blue"

haana kuramba akabva aitawo
sekudaro, haa inini ndainge
ndatooma mbabvu kudaro worse

pandakaona kuti abva nekumashure,
paakagona akajamba nemufaro
achiuya kuzondipa hug nxaa
akandibhowa sei zvemunhu anoda
kukanganisa perfume yangu
ndombozvida, kana vari sana dad
vainge vakuseka kuti andipa hug,
ndakasimuka kuenda kuroom
kwangu kunogeza , nekutorara
zvangu, ndakazomuka makuseni
imba yese ichinhuwa kunge pane
chinhu chatsva, ndakamuka
ndichimhanya pamwe benzi riya
ratsva kukitchen , ndaiziva kuti ana
mhama vakazorora sezvo iri weekend
pandakapinda mudining

ndakaona.....kuti ndipinde zvaisaita,
manje ndainge ndongo....

END OF CHAPTER 5

Stay tuned

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

2 AUTHORESS

MAGUMBO AKA LM 

Call/app

0782354653

&

MIMMIE ❤️ AKA ❤️
MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+ 27623436632

Chapter 6

MAI SEAN

Pamba pangu panga
paakundinakidza kubva zvauya
Mimmie nekuti ndaiziva kuti ndiye
munhu 1 achagadzirisa Sean, even
misikanzwa yaSean kubva zvauya
Mimmie ndaiona ichiita ichidzikira,
but plan yababa Sean yekuti
varoorane yaisabuda nekuti Mimmie
aisada kana kuinzwa i remember day
raasvika ndakamubvunza

"Saka une mukomana here nekuti
handidi kuti uzosiya basa uchiti
ndaakunoorwa"

"Haa zvemface maya handisati ndava
naye plus handitomudi"

"Saka ukureva kuti ahudi kuroorwa
here"

"Yah handidi"manje nemashoko

ababa Sean maybe kana
vakamuudza ivo nekuti ndaisada
zvehondo naMimmie ini 🤔🤔🤔,

Munhu ainyanya kundibhowa ndiEllen
kasikana kaSean, ndainge
ndakamuvengera husimbe plus kuda
kungoziva ziva zvese kana ashanya
manje ndaingowisher kuti dai
akambosvika pamba paina Mimmie
vakambonetsana, i know aiiswa
muforo chaimo, ndakasvika kumba
baba Sean vasati vasvika,
ndikagezawo kuti ndirare ndiri fresh,

pandakapedza kugeza ndakatanga
kunzwa noise downstairs kwaiva
nana Mimmie kuneta kwese
kwakapera ndaakumhanya kuenda
kwaibva noise

Me"Nhaimi vana makakwana here imi
ndaakushaya rugare pamba pangu
nekuda kwenoise"

"No mom Mimmie wenyu
anongosvika nekundirova ndakagara
kana ndomurova moti ndinobatira

mamaids"

"Mimmie tell me the truth chii
chaitika"

"Mom anonyepa uyu ini
ndangomutsiura kuti asaputira fodya
yake mumba"

"Anonyepa mom auya akandirova"

"Ukunyepa ndarova fodya not iwewe,
plus unofanira kuputira panze next
time handirovi fodya asi ndorova
muromo wako u..."

Sean"shut up"

akadaira achienda paiva naMimmie
paainge akuda kurova Mimmie ndiyo
time yakapinda baba Sean
vakamubata ruoko, ndiko kupona
kwakaita Mimmie, ndainge
ndaakutogara ndichityira vaviri ava
kuti one day vanogona kukuvadzana

Weekend ndakamukawo
ndakazororawo ndaitoda kumuka
around 10 ndaakumwa tea but
zvakaramba i think dzaininge dzava
kuma 8 ndikanzwa kunhuhwa
mumba kunge pane chatsva , hana
yangu yakarova ndaakufunga kuti
pamwe mwana wevanhu atsva or
apiswa naSean nekuti vanhu vehondo
nguva zhinji chero havo vainyepera
kuwirirana kana tiripo

"Mai Sean chii chikunhuwa kunge
pakutsva hembe"

Me"Yah ndikuchinzwa pamwe
mwana wenyu achadaro apisa
hembe dzaMimmie"

"Hazviiti nekuti
vanowirirana"ndakaseka ndakatarisa
murume mukuru akabvuma
kuvharwa, ndakazobuda

ndichimhanya downstairs kwaibva
kunhuwa ndikawana Sean akamira
padoor achiita noise kuti Mimmie
akunhuhwidza mumba

Me"Ko noise ndeyeyi"

"Saka moreva kuti mukunzwa noise
chete ko kunhuwa"

"But ndatanga kuona iwe ka chii

chikunhuwa"

"NdiMimmie ari mukitchen hameno
kuti akubvurei hamusvikike atoisa
mbaura mukitchen"

ndakazopinda muya ndikawana
musikana achiyerera ziya
pandakanoti baa , ndakaona
mukitchen maiva maiswa mbaura,
mainhuwa zvamo asi ndaida kuona
kuti chii chiri kuitika, iye aisandiona
hake ndakaona ainge akaisa katsuro
pambaura apa akagarira pabucket

zvake , ndakamboda kuseka , but
ndakazotya kuti Sean anozochema
nekuti tsuro dzake aisada nadzo
zvachose manje paachaona izvi ,
hameno zvinosvitsana kumapena

Me"Mimmie"

"Mhaa"akadaira achivhuka vedu
zvekupotsa kudonha pabucket
raainge akagarira

"Ko wadii kuitira panze"

Haana kudaira akaramba
akanditarisa akavhura maziso kunge
abatwa achiba,

zvimwe zvacho zvaitobhowa apa
imba yese yaakunhuwa chokwadi
kunditadzisa kurara , pasina nguva
Sean nadad vake vakapinda, Sean
paakati baa pambaura

"Whaaaat, Mimmie what are you

doing"

"Iwe ukuona kunge ndikuitei" Sean
akaita dzimwe hasha achienda
panaMimmie akamubata muhuro,
zvekutoda kuuraya chaiko baba vake
ndivo vakazomubvisa pana Mimmie

Dad"Wakakwana here iwe"

"Dad bvunzai benzi iri rabata tsuro

yangu"

" ko dzinoita basa rei wakadii
kundiudza kuti dzako hadzidiyiwe, I
remember mhama vako vakanditi
feel at home ndizvo zvavaireva chako
ndachangu nxaaaaaaaaa"ndakaseka
ndakatarisa Mimmie, iye akapindura
zviya zvekuti ukandidzipa unobatwa
again

Sean"Ukuti nxaa kunani"

"Iwewe, umwe ani wandinezera naye"

Me"Achiri makuseni aya plus Sean
mwanangu yatodeuka iyi
ndichakutengera imwe , iwe Mimmie
enda unoitita panze ndikuda kurara"

ndakasiya ndataura mashoko aya

ndokudzokera kunorara,
pandakapinda mumba ndakaisira
baba Sean msg vainge vasara
kukitchen

💬"ee dad munditarisirewo kana
mune matoothpick kana musina
mutomhanya now
nemota"ndakavanzwa kuseka kwavo
vachikwidza masteps, vakapinda
mumba vachiseka zvekutobuda
misodzi

Him"Yah since ndakaenjoyer
weekend yanhasi iri mberi apa kuchiri
kuseni"

Me"Yah taura hako hubby ko kuzoti
pachaibva tsuro"takazoendarana kuti
"mira uone", kubva zvauya Mimmie
ndanga ndisisina stress nekuti
munhu ainetsa akazowana wake
munhu, but hana yaizorova kana
ndavasiya vega manje,
ndakazobviswa mundangariro nadad
vavakuti

Mimmie

Mwana anonzi Sean anozviitisa
dzimwe nguva manje ndainge
ndakamuonera ndaisaita hashu naye
kana vabereki varipo ndaizopedza
naye paya vabuda kuenda kubasa ,

ndaitotanga ndarova mbanje kuti
ndipinde mumatch, imwe weekend
ndakamukira kutsvaira yard hangu
vanhu vakarara, pandakapedza
ndakatanga kutenderera kuorchard
ndichitsvaka fruits, ndipo
pandakaona tsuro dzaitomhanya
kumiti kuya, ndakamhanya mumba
kunotora rekeni yangu dombo harina
kundinetsa kuwana,

Shavi rekuvhima rainge ratoshanya,
ndakabva ndatorova 1 apa dzainge
dzakawanda sei, zvekuti ndedzani

handina kuita basa nazvo kuti
ndabata mucage here, lucky rangu
pamba paitova nembaura nehuni,
moto ndakabatidzira panze
ndikazopinda mumba nemarasha
chete, pandainge ndaakuibvura ndipo
pakamuka vanhu, ko hutsi hwainge
hwakazara imba yese apa kunhuwa,
but ndaisava nebasa nazvo, Sean
ndiye aida kutorasa muromo
ndikamudaira akandidzipa zvekutoda
kundiuraya ndototenda dad mai
vacho vanenge vakangomira kunge
vasiri kuona mwana wavo

Pavakabuda vese ndakasara
ndaakubika nyama yangu, but Sean
ndaiona kusafara kwake hameno why,
pasina nguva ndakaona Sean adzoka
apa akasunga face, akasvika
nekundibata muhuro zviya zvekutoda
kundiuraya chaiko, chokwadi ainge
andibatira sviline manje huro yaabva
kudzvinya now ndiyo yaadzokera
again, ndakazowana kupunyuka
ndikanomira kusink ,
ndichitwasanudza huro yagu

"Wakakwana here iwe
zvauchandiuraya"

"Ndinogokwana sei iwe wabata tsuro
yangu"

"Manje murume mukuru
angachemera tsuro, ok kana
ndatambira mari ndichakutengera but
promise me kuti iyi iri apa haudye"

"Handina nzara yekudya zvaunobika ini"

akataura achindisikiza neseri
kweruoko ndakatopona nekubatira
kitchen unity, akaridza tsamwa
achibuda zvake , ndakasara
ndaakutwasanudza huro yangu ko
yainge yakabatwa zvekurevesa,

ndakazopedzisa kubika hangu,
ndikabika kasadza kemakuseni zviya
zvekuti hanzi tea makuseni ini
ndaisazvigona mazuva ese,
pakazomuka vanhu around 10,
ndakavapakurira sadza vaingodya
vachirumbidza apa mukoma vainge
vakatsamwa asi nzara ndiyo
taaitonzwa chero akaramba kudya

Sean"Mimmie pedza kudya
undiitirewo tea"

Me"Idya zviripo sha kana uchida tea
enda unoita wega"

"Rememer uri maid pano saka
usataurisa apa wabata tsu,,,,,"

"Ehh ehh kana usina nyaya nyarara
wanzwa inga wani ndati
ndobhadhara"

akasimuka kuenda kukitchen hapana

akaita basa naye, ndakazoona
akubuda neplate ine sadza
mukitchen , ndakaseka
ndakamutarisa ndaakushaya kuti chiii
chazomutuma kudya sadza,
vanamhama vakadairirawo kuseka,

Vaviri ava vachipedza kudya vakabva
vatoenda kuroom yavo ndikasara
naSean patable hapana aitura
neumwe kusvika tapedza kudya
ndanga ndichiri nekapain muhuro
kepaya pandambobatwa muhuro,
ndakazotadza kuzvidzora ndaona

Sean akukokota zvigumwe kunge
kamwana kadiki maybe aifunga kuti
handisi kumuona

"Ko ukazviruma nhai?"

"Mimmie ukanyarara unobvei?"

"Sorry"

ndakazomusiya paya ndaakutya
kubatwa huro again nekuti munhu
wacho day iri akamuka akachaja
nekubata huro, pandakapedza
kugadzira mukitchen ndakazoronga
kugadzira mabedroom evanhu ,
sezvo vana mhama vaivapo
ndakazotanga nemuroom maSean,
ndakawana asimo maybe aiva panze
apa mainhuwa sei, ndakavhura
mawindow asi munhuwi hauna
kupera, pasina nguva shasha
yakapinda

"Thank God wauya can you shift your bed i want to clean ukangoramba ndoudza dad vako vagokunyima mota"

haana kuta nharo akaita zvandaيدا asi muromo waiva munhuno, apa svina yaiva pasi pebed, ndakacleaner arimo kusvika ndapedza, but mu wardrop handina kubata nekuti maisatoita zvachose, ndaisada zvehondo naye paweekend ndaingomirira monday kuti

ndidzorere zvese zvaandiita plus
mutsipa wainge usati wapura,
ndakazomuchinjira magumbeze
ndaakuisa akachena zvese
nemapillow case, ndaiti
ndikamutarisa necorner yeziso
ndaiona achisekerera hake, asi
pandinosimudza musoro ndaiwana
akatsamwa kunge asiri kufarira
kucleaner kwangu.

Rimwe zuva ndakamukira kuita basa
rangu Sean akarara, akazomuka
around 8am , akangogeza

nekutobuda akadzoka around 1 aine
kamwe kasikana kaifamba kunge
kachatyoka, ndakamboda kuseka
pavaifamba kupinda mumba, apa
kainge kakapfeka kamwe katrouse
kaitevedza muviri nemaheels, zvaaiva
zvaiva fun, ndakazomhanya
kunovhara door raSean ndaisada kuti
vatambire mumba ko hanty
ndinotsvaira ndoga here, vakasvika
nekugara pamasofa, face yaSean
yakandiudza kuti anonzwa nzara
manje ndainge ndakamirira kuti
andiudze ko hanty paabuda haana
kundiudza kuti anoda kudzoka
achidya, ndaitodya maputi zvangu

day rataenda kushopping ndakatenga
maputi angu

Vaingokisana kisana hameno pamwe
kumwe kwaiva kundisvotesa,
vachitambisana zvigunwe
nechemumoyo ndaingoti dai
vakatyorana zvigunwe zvacho,
ndakazobuda mavaiva handina kure
kwandakaenda ,

Her"hny ndikunzwa nzara"

"Saka ukuda kuti ini ndisimuke
ndikubikire here enda ka unobika"

"But you know handigone kubika
wani"

"Saka ukuda kubikirwa nani"

"Ko maid basa rake nderei?"

"Uyo musiye aneta anguri ashanda
nhasi"

ndakaseka ndichibuda panze
hameno kana vakandinzwa nekuti
ndaiva ndakati kwati kwati nedoor
requestroom, saka mkoma
vanodada nemunhu asingagone
kubika or anotya kutyoka achibika,
ndakamboita nguva refu ndiri panze
kusvika ndaakunzwa tsitsi, ndipo
pandakazonovaisira rice, ndikatoudza
madam kuti vagezise maplates kana

vapedza kudya, ziso randakapiwa
naSean raiva rekuti topedzerana
kana abuda, ndakamupawo rekuti
ndezvako izvo, vakangodzisuka
nemanails wani ndainge ndakagara
mukitchen macho ndaisada kuona
vachisiya tsvina, vakazoperekedzana
kuzvi late late, pandakaona mota
yaSean achisvika ndakamhanya
kunotora rekeni nekuti ndaiziva kuti
match yacho iri strong, akatanga
kusheedza zita rangu achiri panze
ndikaziva kuti paipa

"Iwe Mimmie unozviidza murume kah
buda tipedzerane"

"Wakakwana here iwe sheedza zita
rangu zvakanaka ukuita kunge
ukusheedza imbwa sei

"Yah utori imbwa iwe wandiswedza
nenzara pamusoro pazvo waakutuma
mukadzi wangu kugezisa maplates
iwe uripo"

"Saka wanga uchida kuti agedziswe
nani inga wamuudza kuti ndakaneta
uchitya kuti ndokurova aripo"

akafamba kuuya pandaiva ndikabva
ndatoburitsa rekeni apa yaisatova
nedombo zvaro, ainge atoungana
pasofa nechekare ndakada
kumboseka but yaisava nguva yacho

"Saka mabonzo aya ndiwo auri kuti

mukadzi"

"Mimmie ukaona ndikabva pano
ndokumamisa"

"Wagara ukusimuka ipapo usina
rimwe ziso"

"Mimmie plis ndiregererewo"

apa ndainge ndakatatamura ,
pandakazonzwa mota panze
ndakamhanya kunodzokera rekeni,
ndikamanya kumota kunotambira
mhama, vakawana mwanakomana
wavo achidikitira

Mom"Sean are u ok?"

"Yes mom"

"Ko kudikitira hanzii futi?"ndakamupa
rimwe ziso rekuti asataura, akatanga
kukakama achikwenya musoro,
ndakazodaira mhama
ndaakuti...mhama vakaseka
vakatarisa Sean

End of chapter 6

Stay tuned

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story written by

2 AUTHORESS

Magumbo AKA L.M 

Call/app

0782354653

&

*MIMMIE  AKA 
MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888



CHAPTER 07

SEAN 

mhama vainge vakanditsvakira ngozi
pamba , havanga tsvagi muface
vomuti house girl ka, Mimmie
ndainge ndaakumubata weekend
vana moms varipo nekuti
aisadzosera, chero nguva yekutaura
naEllen yaisabatika nekuti Mimmie
aitonetsa shame even ndakazvigarira
akangoshaya zvekuita aitoita plan
yekuti tinetsane chete

Rimwe zuva ndakafara kuona

mhama vakurumidza kubva kubva,
ndikamhanya muroom mangu
ndikanotora box rangu reciga,
ndaitorova ndakagara mumba
ndichiona wrestling , ndakaona
Mimmie achifamba kuuya kwandaiva,
akasvika nekumira mberi kwangu
kuti ndisaiona tv

"Ibvapo madhumbe"

"Enda unopitira panze Gringo"

"Unopenga chete,Gringo ndian, manje
ndinoputira panditoda"

ndakadaira ndichitoisa fodya
pamuromo, but ndakatangirwa
Mimmie ainge atorova ruoko ruya,
ndokutsika tsika fodya yangu ,
takatanga kunetsana kusvika
anditorera lighters, ndipo pakazoita
noise kusvika mhama vauya,
pavakabvunza umwe neumwe
akapindura zvake but tose tainyepa,
pandainge ndaakuda kurova Mimmie

ndipo pakapinda mudhara
vakandibata, ndakaita dzimwe hashu
ndikanozvizvarira muroom mangu,
Mimmie akazotevera achindiudza
kuti chikafu chaita

"Nxaa kunge tsitsi, huya nacho kuno"

"As what?"

"As maid"

"I think wakaguta hako, ukanonoka
unowana ndaattacker plate yako so
ramba uri muno at your own risk"

chinhua chandakanyatsoona
panaMimmie zvaataura ndizvozvo
and anozviita saka ndakazobuda
naye ndaakunodya, atleast ainge
asina kubika colabo

"Totenda mwari nhasi tambozorora

colabo"

Mom"Colabo chii futi, imi vanhu vaviri
nguva zhinji munotaura
zvatisinganzwi kunge pasangana
maraster"

"Agara muraster uyu hamuoni
musoro mom"Mimmie haana kudara
asi akanditsika tsoka,manje
ndaisanyarara ko hanty ndipo
pandamuwanira here

"Kana ndichiti colabo ndoreva
zvakasanganiswa, like rice and dovi,
maveg and nyama, nezvimwewo
zvinobikwa naMimmie"

Dad" Asi iwe waisirwa nyama chete
isu taisirwa zvakasangana zvacho"

ndakarwadziwa ndainzwa kuzvida

manje muromo wangu wandiparira,
ndakazodya hangu asi kuzongoziva
kuti vamwe vakudya zvinonaka
shame, ndakatanga kutsvaka tsoka
yaMimmie pasi petable kusvika
ndaiwana

Dad"watsika munhu asiriiye
mwanangu"Mimmie akaseka achibva
pataiva, zviya zvekusvotesa

Mom"ndimika maiti vava kutamba
vese manje hona kah vanga vari

bussy kutsikana patable kusvika
mabatanidzirwa"

Ndakapindwa nenyadzi
dzakawandisa, manje ndainge
ndamirira weekend kuti typedzerane

Day randakanzwa kunhuwa imba
yese, ndakabuda ndichimhanya
ndaakutyira benzi riya, hongu
ndakamumaka asi kwete zvekuti afire
pamba pevabereki vangu kah, imba
yese yainge yakazara hutsi,

ndakatadza kupinda mukitchen
maaiva plus ndaisada zvekunhuwa
hutsi, ndakatanga kuita noise ndiri
padoor, pandakanzwa mom
vakudzika dwn strs ndakamhanya
ndikanomira pamain door,

Pavakapinda maiva naMimmie
ndakabva ndatevera, pandakanoti
baa pambaura ndakatadza
kuzvigamuchira chokwadi tsuro
yangu, zveipapo ndaitoda kuchema,
apa aitorasa muromo zvake dad n
mom vachiseka, vana mom

vachibuda ndakasara
ndikambomudzipa apa ndainge
ndambomudzipa dad vakabata manje
taisava neanobata 🤔🤔, akazorasa
muromo paakapunyuka hanzi
ndobhadhara tsuro yenyu kana
ndatambira, manje ndaitoita

Ndakazodzokera mumba kunogeza
pamwe chete nekuudza Trevor
zvaitika, ndakazonogara pamashana
hangu ndiri online, time
yandakanzwa kugudubudzwa
maplates ndakapinda mumba

ndikawana vanhu vachidya, hapana
akaita basa neni apa ndichiona
kutsvukira mumaplates evanhu,
ndakazohwanda netea ndaida
kunotaura naye pasina vanhu
andipewo share yangu, asi akaramba,
ndakazopinda mukitchen ndaakuda
kuchema, ndakapinda mukitchen
ndichizviudza kuti i won't agree
something naMimmie chinorerekera
kuchikafu nekuti ndingatoswera
nenzara,

Ndakatanga kuvhura mapoto ese,
ndikaona maisava nesadza guys
ndakamboda kuchema, kunyanya
pandakakokota soup mupoto,
ndakanzwa kunakirwa, ndakazoita
bussy yekugudubudza ndipo
pandakawana plate yaiva
mumicrowave, ndakangobuda nayo
ndiri zii, handina kuziva kuti
ndamwisa Mimmie malaughing
gases nekuti akaseka zvekubuda
misodzi, handina kuita basa naye
ndakadya chikafu changu
ndakanyarara, vana mhama
vakasimuka vachiseka but handina
kuita basa nazvo plus ndaisada

kutsamwisa Mimmie ndaitya
kuzotorerwa plate yangu,
pandakapedza ndakazoyeuka
ndaakukokota zvigunwe apa Mimmie
achiseka hake

Pandakapedza kudya
ndakazotendera muorchard
kumbonotsvaka dessert hangu
zvaisada mvura but maorange
chaiwo, ndakazopinda mumba
ndichida kurara semunhu adya
zvonaka; ndakawana Romain ari
muroom mangu ndikatanga

kumubetsera betsera, nekuti ainge
ataura yekundinyimisa mota nadad,
problem ndiye anoteererwa nadad
saka akangoti musamupa
zvatodhakwa, mumba mangu
makasara mavakunhuwirira asi
ndaisada kumuudza anozozviitisa,

weekend yedu yapakera bhoo wani,
rimwe zuva ndakauya naEllen pamba
ko hanty vabereki havapo here, plus
ndaيدا kurwadzisa Mimmie kuti aone
beb rangu, patakasvika haana kana
kutimhoresa or kutipa food kuti

ndibvunze ndaitya kunyadziswa
pamberi paEllen saka ndaitodzikama
apa ainge akagara pataiva zvake,
achitsenga maputi apa noise yacho
ndaingonamata kuti Ellen asarasa
muromo nekuti aizopabuda
achimhanya, Mimmie paakasimuka
ndakanzwa Ellen akutaira zvenzara
maybe aida kuti ndimubikire,
paakataura zvekuti tuma maid
ndakatonyepa kuyi akaneta ko
ndaisada zvematrouble kah, Mimmie
paakabuda panze ndipo pandakasara
ndasunungukawo, ndakawana
mukitchen mune rice asi kuti ndiri
pakure manje ndaigona kutangana

nema1, ndakaenda pafridge kuti
nditore juice but boom yainge
yakalocker, pasina nguva akazopinda
akatiisira chikafu , akati Ellen agezise
maplates, zvaisaita kut ndiite drama
pamberi paEllen, on our way kunosiya
Ellen

Ellen"Maid wenyu makamujaidza"dai
ayiziva kuti munhu waari kureva
anondishaisa mufaro ainyarara hake

"Why wadaro"

"Wamurega achindituma"

"Ndichataura naye"

ndaitoda kuti ipere nyaya yacho,
pandakamusiya ndakazofonera
Trevor kuti achitanga kuita madhiri
naMimmie nekuti akunyanya kufarisa
manje, ndakasvika pamba ndine
hasha ndichida kumutyora tyora but
zvakenda nepamwe ndawana

akabata dandi, handina kuudzirwa
zvekuita ndainge ndatoungana
musofa kuri kutya, wanga uchaziva
kuti ndini ndanga ndichirasa muromo
ndiri panze, ndakarwadziwa paakati
beb rangu mabonzo ndaisava neplan
hangu nekuti aiva nerekeni yake,
ndakazopona pakasvika mom, ndiko
kundisiya kwaakaita akuenda
kunovatambira,

Kana ndaakutaura kuti Mimmie
imhondi moramba, mom
pavakandibvunza zvekudikitira

ndaitoda kutaura chokwadi but ziso
randakapiwa ndakaona kuti anogona
kuudza mom kuti Ellen ambouya
pamba saka ndakadzikama ,
ndakamirira kuti Mimmie anyepe
hake ko hanty ndizvo zvaanogona
here

" kkkk mukitchen ndanga
ndichimudzidzisa kubika"

mwana anechipo chekunyepa uyu
kubika kungabudisa munhu ziya dai
ndiri ini ndavapa mhinduro yacho,

ndatonetswa neumwe mubvunzo
pamusoro, vakazomhanya kuroom
kwavo ndaakusara natsano vangu,
tainge tangotarisa,

"Dai wataura chokwadi chete"

"Waiita sei"

"Handikuudzi but kana uchida kuona
uvaudze kuti tinorwa kana
vasipo" akataura achitoenda

mukitchen

One day ndakanzwa knock makuseni
ndakarara ndakamuka ndikaunlocker
ndaitofunga kuti vana mom havasati
vaenda kubasa, but makapinda
Mimmie akaisa maoko muhomwe
apa akapfeka rimwe zishort raiva
nehomwe dzaipinda ruoko rwese,
akasvika nekutora fodya yangu yaiva
patable

"Achiri makuseni dzosera fodya

yangu"

"Oky ndodzosera but ndikuda kuti
umuke ipapo uende kogeza and
paunodzoka ugadzire bed
rako"akataura achitobuda mumba
ndokudzoka ndapedza kugeza but
ndaakuda kurara again

Her"Kudzokera mumagumbeze maya
wangu"

"Achiri makuseni aya ndomuka time
time"

"Handina kuvinga hondo muno tarisa
time yako"

, ndakatora phone yangu ndikaona
dzava kuma 11 kusaendawo kubasa
soo, pandakada kufunga musoro
ndakaona muhomwe yaMimmie
yakafuta ndakaramba ndakatarisisa

tikaona kadanda kereni yakadhinda,
iye aisandiona hake, ndakamuka fast
ndikagadzira bed , apa ainge akuseka
hake, akabva agara pa couch zvake

"Bvisa hembe dzese muwardrop
uchiisa pabed ndikuda urongedze
zvakanaka"

"Ko umbori ani iwe" akabuda
akadzoka akabata makey emota,

achimatambisa tambisa zvake apa
achinyenama

"Kana uchida makey aya ita
zvandareva or ndinozomapa dad
ndovati wanditu,,,"

"Wakakwana here iwe ndipe makey
iyayo kuno"

ndichipedza kutaura akaisa maoko
ake muhomwe, ndipo

pandakarangarira kuti mune rekeni,
akabva atooisa muhuro kunge neck
chain apa asingaseki,

"Ok pamwe haudi kurongedza wega
ini ndichafolder iwe uchipacker"

"Ndikuda kuenda out ini"

"Its oky enda"

ndakazoyeuka kuti ndiye ane makey

ndaitoziva kuti ndaisamapiwa easy,
takazotanga kurongedza iye
achifolder and iniwo ndichipacker uku
kwaiva kunyengerera makey emota

"Ehh mukoma ko Ellen
munombomutengerawo mafruits
netuma nice nice here"

moziva munhu asingagone kunyarara
ane dambudziko, ndaisada
kumupindura ndakaenderera mberi
nezvandaiita ndiri zii, ndakanzwa

akukosorera ndikaziva kuti akuda
kuhumana again

"But mukoma pamunorara naEllen
hamunzwe kurwadziwa here
nemabonzo"

ndakamusikiza neseri kweruoko
akauruka kunomira kudoor,
ndakazofunga kuti akabuda
ndinosara ndaakurongedza ndoga ini
ndisingagone kupeta kwacho,
ndakabva ndatora belt

"Dzoka ugare apa tipedzise" akauya
achitya ungazoziva kuti ndiye uya
anga achizviita bhuru, patairongedza
aiisa maunder wear angu paside,
nemasocks

"Ndisvitse izvo kuno"

akasimuka akanomira padoor apa
muwardrop mainge mava smart sei,
paakamira padoor akabva
atonditendekera chiranga mapenzi
chake ko hanty ndiye anodaro here

"Tora zvinhu zvasara pabed
unowacha kuseri kwemba"

fast yandakaita ndichiwerera apa
zvainhuwa sei, ndaifunga kuti
achasara mumba but maya
akatotevera panze ainge akandimirira
ndichiwacha apa zvainhuwa sei ko
kuzoti kuwanda hako, pasina nguva
phone yangu yakarira aiva Trevor

"Maoko enyu manyoro regai
ndidaire"hana yangu yakarova ko
akamuudzaa kuti andiwachisa
maunderwear nhai mwari , but to my
surprise akatotaura akadzikama hake,
paakabva pacall akadzosera phone
yangu muhomwe ndokubva ati

"Next time kana Mafikhizolo auya
mumuudze awache"

"Ko iwe basa rako nderei iye
Mafikhizolo ndian"

"Y muchitaura kunge pwere, who else
kunze kwe our future wife Ellen"

"Mfana Ellen indandi chitirobho"

"Ellen chikorobho not chitirobho"

After some minutes takanzwa mota

kugate, hapana akataura neumwe
takangotarisana, after some mins
akazoona Trevor achiuya kuseri
kwataiva, ndakabva ndazevezera
Mimmie but mhinduro yaakandipa
ipapo

TREVOR

"Chibaba ko makati plan iya inofamba sei"

"Ndinoda ungodanana naye
womurara wosiya zvakadaro nekuti
kuita kwake kavirgin"

ndaida kushandisa advantage yeplan
yaSean kuswedera pedo naMimmie,

nekuti pafair Mimmie ndaimuda asi
ndaisava nematangiro, asi kana iri
plan yekumurara ndomusiya Sean
anozvinyepera nekuti kana angondida
chete muchato straight, but type
yaMimmie ukaona ikakubvuma ko
unenge wapinda, ndaizonakirwa kana
mukomana akudemba hanzi
ndarohwa naMimmie, kana aripo
ndaisaseka asi paanongobuda
ndaisara ndaakuumburuka,

Rimwe zuva Sandy akasvika kubasa
kwangu, ndakasvotwa sei munhu

wepi anoda kundikanganisa kufunga
Mimmie, ko iko kuzouya achiri
makuseni nhai mwari , handina
kumumhanyira samazuva ese

"Beb im here"

"Wellcome Sandy"

"Tee you call me by my name"

"Ukuda kushandisa rani"

"Asi wakazowana wekusheedza
maswt words nhai, ok ok hazvisisina
basa i know watsamwa kuti ndauya
usina kundisheedza but ndatumwa
naEllen"


"Kwandiri here"

"Andituma kuna Sean but unoziva
hazviiti kuti ndiende ini kah, umm
Ellen akatsamwa hanzi
ndakanosukiswa maplate kwana
Sean" ndakazongoona ndaakuseka
apa ndainge ndazviudza kuti Sandy
handidi kana kumusekerera,
chokwadi Sean ari munhamo
chokwadi apa haana mazuva
achemera tsuro nhasi bebe
rakushandiswa yah achaenda kubasa
chete ukaona mwedzi wopera
mukomana anenge adzikama, less
than 2 weeks madrama atowanda
kudayi

"Trevor (ndakazobviswa
mundangariro naSandy akundishedza)
ukufungei"

"Hapana you can go now ndichataura
naye"haana kuita nharo akabva
atobuda, ndakasara ndaakufonera
Sean, yakaita 2 missed call
ikazodairwa ndapamba pechi 3

"Hie Sean Ko ndiudze zvakaitika pana
Ellen day raauya ikoko"parunhare
pakamboti ziii, ndipo pandakanzwa
kukosora kwaMimmie

 "mkoma Trevor muri cy zvenyu
Sean akarara uyu"

"Akunzwei"

"Musoro" akabva atocutter phone,
hana yangu yakarova ndikamhanya
kuenda kumba kwanaSean,
ndakapinda gate asi hapana
wandakaona, pandakatenderera
nemba ndakawana Mimmie akagara
pabacket and Sean achiwacha
maunder ware ake, zvaisetsa asi
paisasekeka kutaura chokwadi worse
pandakaona Mimmie akabata ndandi,
ndipo pandakazobvaruka manje apa
ainge akapfeka rimwe zishort soo
rine homwe dzinokwana chero
mwana mucheche

"Mimmie ko ndandi unoidii"

"Ichi chinonzi chiranga mapenzi ichi,
yah maita mukauya paya mati Ellen
aita sei"

ndakatarisa Sean akandipa sign
yekuti ndisataura,ndakazoitsika tsika
ndakazotandara kuya mukomana
achipedzisa washen yake , apa kana
Ellen akafona airambidzwa kudaira
hanzi uri bussy ,phone yakaramba
ichiringer kusvika Mimmie aitora iye
kuti adaire, akabva atoiisa paloud

"Hie gules"

"Who is this i dont remember Sean
ane sister"

"Im his cousin"

"Nxaa are you not his maid, ipa Sean
phone iwe"

"you demand or you ask nxaa"
du.du.du.

yah Mimmie imboko ndabvuma ,
ndakashaya kana remuromo

Me" But why nhai Mimmie"

" any problem" Sean akazondipa
sign yekuti ndisiyane naye,
ndakazoronga kubuda naSean hangu

Me:. Chibaba handei henyu out
ndanga ndichida kuvidza zuva ndiri
kuno manje uuuummm hatigarisani
naVandem isu"

apa ndaitaura ndichitofamba

kudzokera kumberi kwemba apa
ndaive ndakataimira kutiza chaiko
nekuti munhu wacho kaa akafita
kungokuvhurumutsa nechiranga
mapenzi but ndongomuda zvakadero
uye ari kutowedzera kuti ndinyanye
kumuda

Sean: Aaaah chibaba thanks ne
kuzondinunurawo (kkkkkkkkkkkkkkk)
hameno kuti ndaizoregwa zvaita sei"
apa aitotaura achitoseka hake haya

mwana uyu shuwa dai
ndangomurega aaah

Mimie: Sean hakuna kwauri kuenda
iwe hanzi undibatsire kuita zvimwe
zvinoda kuitwa mumba umu, plus apa
hamusati wapedza, remember
hausati wadya"ndakatarisa pane time,
ndikarohwa nehana moziva

Sean: hanty wagara unondiswedza
nenzara pamba pababa vangu look
now dzatova kuma 12

Me: Ko nhai chibaba ibasa reiko riri
kurehwa rinoda kuitwa tiite tiende
pane kuswera pano(ndaingotaurawo
zvangu but ndaiti ndikatarisa Mimie
ndonzwa kumuda x2 chaiko pamwe
chete nekuseka

Sean: Asi chibaba mave kutopenga
here imi hapana zvambosiwa
zvataurwa apa kana kari kawashen
ndangoitawo zvangu kushaya
zvekuita"

Mimmie"ok handei mumba tinodya

ndipo pamuchaona kuti basa riripo"
apa ndaitonzwa kanzara zvangu,
takazopinda mumba muya tikadya
sadza nekamwe kabeaf kainaka
kakaiswa tuma veg, ndakanamirwa
shame

Sean: nhasi wabikawo apa chero,,,"

Her"chero riri colabo kah"

Me: imi vanhu imi muri gonzo nakiti
chokwadi munomarana
anytime"Sean achipedza kudya
akazomhanya kunochinja
ndaakusara naMimmie

"Mimmie Mimmie how are you"

"Im good" akatakura maplates ake
nekutopinda mukitchen ndakatevera
ndaakunomubatsira kugezisa
maplates ndisati ndatumwa like Ellen

"Ukuda kuti ndikuigire chii kana
ndodzoka"

"Hanzi kwaitikei futi hapana
chandoda"

"Mimmie im srs anything for you

plis"

"Asi kumusana kwangu kwakanyirwa
kuti any one for help?"

"No Mimmie but..."

"Ok mamints"handina kuda kuramba
ndichibvunza zvimwe ndaizoona
ndava mushop

Her"Saka moenda nemota 1 mese"

"No umwe neumwe neyake" haana
kudaira zvakawanda akangotii

"zvauchaenda wega"

, ndakatoshaya kuti akuedza kutii
pasina nguva mukomana akapinda
ari smart, ndokubva aenda pana

Mimmie kunozevezera and Mimmie
akabva ato... ndakambobatwa
negodo kuona vachi....

End of chapter 07

Stay tuned 

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

2 AUTHORESS

MAGUMBO AKAL.M 

Call/app

0782354653

&

*MIMMIE  AKA 
MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888



Chapter 08

ELLEN

Sandy"Gegege saka unoreva kuti
wakatobvuma kugezisa maplates?"

"Yes papi pacho pandaizoramba, you
know how much i love Sean"

"Ko Sean akwana papi pamaplates"

"Pamwe yaiva test beb"

"Test yeyi ipo paiva pasina vabereki,
but waisafanira kushanda pamba
panamaid kah"

"Ndakazoudza iye ndaakubuda
akanditi achataura naye"

Sandy akabva atoenda kubasa
kwaTrevor kunomuudza nyaya yacho,
asi akazondifonera less than 1 hr

achiti tisangane mutown painge
pasina marambiro nekuti
ndaitotarisira good news

"Tell me bestie hanzii"ndainge
ndatova worried

" pakaipa wangu , Trevor hapana
zvaataura zvine musoro"

"Saka ndiite sei mface wangu
ndomuda zvaunoziva newewo apa
last friday haan kuuya kuparty"

"I think you should call him apinde
mutown now titaure nyaya yacho
ipere"

ndakabudisa phone yangu kuti
ndifonere Sean but yakaita 2 missed
call ,akazobata phone ndaakufona

kechi3 , ndakazorohwa nehana
ndaakutaura namaid wacho apa
kuzonditi *im his cousin* ndakaseka
kusvika atocutter phone

Sandy"hanzii bestie?"

"Ndadairwa namaid"

"Whaaat? you mean apa maid phone
kuti adaire iwewe"

"Yah"

"Whats wrong with this guys unoziva
even Trevor anekamwe kakundi
avoider soo"

"Kuti vangadai vakaona vamwe here"

"Nooo handina kudaro bebs"


*My name is Ellen aged 22 yrs,
ndinogara muHarare kuborrowdale,
but kumusha kwaChivi, kana iri
Harare ndakatooziva ndakura asi
handizvitaridziri ndoty kusekwa
even friend yangu chaiyo hayizvizivi
anongofungawo kuti ndiri muborn
born, tinoberekwa tiri 6, 4 girls and 2
boys, ndakatouyiswa Harare nesister
yangu yakaroorwa nemunhu ane mari
dzake, saka chese chandada
ndinochiitirwa nguva yandada. Sean
ndakazodanana naye because of
Sandy aidanana naTrevor*

B. T. S

Manje apa ndainge ndaakunetseka
nekupiwa phone kwaitwa maid plus
kundisukisa maplates, the rzn why
ndichiti maid apiwa phone umm Sean
haisi type yekuti angati atorerwa
phone asi atomupa nekuti haajairirwe
nemamaids zvekudaro, kuti ndiende
kumba kwavo ndaitya kushandiswa
again namaid uya, ndakazopesana
naSandy ndaakuenda kumba asi
ndaisava nemufaro zvachose,
manheru ndaakurara

ndakazofonerwa naSandy


"Hie bebs how are you"

 "im not ok Elly" ndakamuka
ndikagara ndaakushaya kuti aitwa sei

"Whats wrong bebs"

 "Tee is cheating on me"

"Plis plis stop joking b...."

 "Im sure he told me paya
patapesana ndazotumwa mutown
namom ndikasangana naye"

"Meaning vanozivana naSean kah
but angava achikucheater nani"

"Handitozivi ini Harare yakakura iyi"

umm ndainge ndaakuzvinetsa kana
Trevor ava nebeb meaning naSean
anaro, ndakazocutter phone
ndisingachazive zvekuita , imwe
pfungwa yakambonditi pamwe
munhu adaira phone paya kabeb

kake nekuti maid uya haangagone
chirungu, ndakazorara musoro
waakupisa nekufunga,
ndakazofonera mface akati Trevor
haana beb, ndipo padzakatouya hope
dzacho

Rimwe zuva ndakafonerwa naSandy
kuti tisangane mutown, aiva nemota
nadad vake

"Ko nhasi washandisa mota iyi hanzii
plus kusaloon kwako kunani"

"Wangu pakaipa ndikuda tiende
kubasa kwaTrevor tonomira pagate
nhasi akushanda half day ndoda
kuona kuti achichaisa anoenda
kupi"ndainge ndisina marambiro,
takaita sekudaro paakachaisa
akaenda kwana Sean taingova
mushure, takasvika tikamira
nechekure nekuti haana kupinda
nemota asi akadzika akabata
kaplastic

Sandy" ngatisiye mota kuno tipinde
(ndakafunga maid uya ummm no
dzaisabuda)Elly ngatidzike"

"No ngatimirire kubuda kwake inga
unoziva kahunhu kavo kana vasina
kuti sheedza tikasvika vanodii"

"Yah you are ryt" pasina nguva
takaona aakubuda akabatana maoko
namaid vachiratidza kufara, Sandy
akamutsa mota fast achinomira
pagate pana Sean

"Trevor so this is the rzn
yaukundinyararira this days" haana
kudaira asi akatoisa maoko
muhomwe

Me"Umm i dont think soo because
this thing is....."

Maid"If i were you Ellen ndainyarara
zvangu,

eeh girls handina nguva nemi nhasi,

but next time mukanditi *thing*.....

Sandy"unodii?"

"Mkoma Trevor ndivo gules vamanga muchireva ava"

Sandy akafamba kuenda kwaiva nevaviri ava ini ndaitya kusvika pavari nekuti munhu asina kuzvitemba haambopinduri kudai, maid

akanhonga dombo akasikiza Sandy ,
speed yaakarova achimhanya
mumota, takatanga kupopota tava
mumota

Me"Umm bebs i dont think
vanodanana"

"Why?"

"Remember paya akanditi she is

Sean's cousin and now ati mkoma
Trevor pamwe ihama yavo yakabva
kumusha",

"Ko iwe mface haana kukuudza here
kuti kumba kuna maid"

"Akataura" takazopfuura tichitsvaka
mahunters tichida kumbo refresher
brain

(NARRATED)

Trevor aingonzwa kufarira Mimmie
zvakananyanya asi manje aitya kuti
anogona kurohwa akataura mashoko
erudo saka aida kuti vatange vava
mafriends, Sean na Trevor
vakazobuda nemota 1,
pavakazodzoka ainge avigira Mimmie

pack remamints plus madandy,
akatyakuti kana akatenga
zvakanwanda anogona kuzoramwira
again nekuti munhu wacho
haanzwike, muplastic raiva nezvinhu
zvaMimmie maiva nekacard kaiva
nenumber kuseri kakanzi can we be
friends, zvese izvi akazviita Sean
asingazivi nekuti aiziva hunhu
hwaSean plus nekuda kweplan
yavainge varonga aizobatwa kuti
afushira plan akatanga imwe,
paakabva kwanaSean akasangana
naSandy mutown

"Hes Sandy"

"Asi hauchandida Trevor"

"Why wabvunza"

"Hauchambondifonera sepaya or
wakaona umwe manje ukaona
ndikaibata mbudzi iyoyo iku,,,,"

"Ehh ehh stop madam
ukangoswedera pedo naye chete ziva
kuti its over between us"

"Unotova naye hako?"

Sandy akabvunza ava kuchema apa
Trevor ainge abata muromo kuti
ahumana, haana kuda kuita sorry
akangopinda mumota nekutosiya

Sandy achichema, aiziva kuti chero
Sandy akabvunza Sean hapana
chaaiudzwa plus chero akaudzwa
kuna Mimmie akusvikwe zvedzungu,
Sandy akazoudza Ellen manheru asi
vakangosimbisana

Mai Mimmie vakambosurukirwa
mafirst days kuti muvaraidzi wavo
haaisisipo, asi vakava nekunetseka
kuti ko why sabhuku vakafarira
kuenda kwaMimmie Harare, rimwe
zuva Yvonne mwana watete akasvika

vakatogara zvavo vachisarudza
beans, vakasimuka vakamutambira
plastic raaive naro, pavana vatete,
Yvonne ndiye ega aisafarira hunhu
hwamai vake chero hake aiita
chipfambi

"Titambire kah muzukuru"

"Muchitambirei mbuya"

vakabva vatopinda mumba naye,

panze vaitya kuti kana munhu
akavaona vaina Vovo anozoudza tete
kuti ndivo vakunyengera mwana
chipfambi

"Ko ukubvepi uri smart kudai"

"Hapana kure kwandiri kubva
ndikutobva kuChachacha kunoona
muzukuru wenyu saka
ndazokutengerai izvi"mai Mimmie
vakatanga vasingadi but
akavanyengerera kusvika vatora

"Ko zvamhama vako how far"

"Kuti vaita sei vachatengerwa
nasekuru vaya vasingabvi pamba"

"Vapi ivavo"

"Vaya vainge vapiwa mainn Mimmie
because of \$50 manje
ndakaibhadhara vaakuda kuti
ndiroorwe manje haa izvo maya
mbuya, manje vakaramba vane

hunhu hwavo ndinoenda zvachose"
vakazomunyengerera kuti asatiza
mai vake, akazoenda kwavo
kumazuva rodoka akawana
kamudhara kaya kariko akangosvika
achikona

"Ko wadzoka kuti"

"Yes kamudhara kaya kariko kana
musingadi kuti ndirare ndotofonera
munhu wangu azonditora sezvo
kusina kombi yeusiku" vakazonzwa
tsitsi ndokuti arare anozomuka
achienda makuseni, mai vake

vakamubvunza kwaakarara akataura
vakaita dzimwe hashu, ndokuenda
kwamai Mimmie kunopopota, vakaita
munyama wekusangana nasabhuku
muroad Yvonne ndokuudza sabhuku
nyaya yese achichema,

"Manje mukano vadzinga Mimmie
anodzoka munozopamira here, muno
muraini tingatodzinga imi kuti
muende kumba kwemurume wenyu
musati kana imi makadzoka moda
kuti mukadzi uya abvepo, kubva nhasi
ndikangonzwa kuti manetsana navo

chete" sabhuku vakataura mashoko
aya nekuti vaisada kuti Mimmie
adzoke, ma1 aizotanga muraini sezvo
mainge mava nerunyararo vaida kuti
kana achidzoka auye mune
zvakanaka, ndiko kudzokera kwatete
kumba kwavo, Vovo akazomhanya
kunoudza mbuya good news, vainge
vakugara vaine mufaro uye vasina
kutya

Baba Sean hava kubvira vafarira
hunhu hwaSean asi nyaya yekuti

mwana wacho vakamuwana after
some years plus aitova pakati kati
pemoyo wemukadzi wavo saka kuti
vamurove kana kumutuka mukadzi
wavo aitsamwa izvi vakazviona
some years ago Sean ari form 1
vachimurambidza kuti agare
muboarder

"Manje ukaramba kuti agare
pachikoro oita sei"

"Ndinomuperekedza daily ndoda mwana wangu agare paside pangu" pavakaita nharo mai Sean vainge vatotsamwa hanzi ko akaroiswa kuchikoro kwacho,manje nekuda kwebasa zvaisaita vakazoronga kumutoresa driver's license kuti azviendere ega kuchikoro, zvakazonyanya nekuti vakazotadza kuita umwe mwana saka vainge vakutobatisisa Sean

Day rauya Mimme vakaona arii iye good size yaSean chaiyo, kana

vakanetsana vaitoita kunge vasiri
kuona asi kana Sean akarova
Mimmie vaibata, baba Sean
vakazoisa macamera mumba pasina
aiziva izvi vaizviitira kuti vaone kana
Sean asingarove Mimmie, but
havana kuziva kuti vazvigadzirira
African movie, kufarinana kwaiitwa
nana Mimmie kana varipo baSean
vaitozviziva kuti kana vakabuda
mahighlights eWWE anotanga,
vakambopindwa nemweya
wekuroodza Mimmie naSean but
pekutangira vaisava napo manje,

Baba Sean vainge vakufara nekamwe
kakuchinja kaSean ainge asisaputiri
fodya mumba even kungoyema yema
zvisina basa, kurovana kwavo
vaikuona uye vaifara kuti vanorovana
pasingaurayi, baba Sean vakabva
vatoudza mukadzi wavo kuti
asapindira nyaya dzacho, munhu
wavaitotyira ndiMimmie kuti
angatokuvadzwa, stress
yakatombodzika nekuti mukomana
aisanetsa zvakanyanya samadays
apera before Mimmie,

One day mai Sean vakabva kubasa
vakaneta saka vakazopfuura
nekubasa kwemurume wavo,
vakasiya mota yavo ikoko
vakashandisa 1 pakuenda kumba,
vachidzika baba Sean
vakambotenderera neyard yavo ,
pavakasvika kuline vakanakirwa
nezvaiva paline, pakutanga
vakafunga kuti ndiMimmie awacha
but pavakaona mayanikirwo
vakaziva kuti mukomana, vakapinda
mumba vachida kuudza mukadzi
wavo, but vakasangana naMimmie
akapfeka short, vakatanga kuseka
vakamutarisa akamhanya kunochinja ,

mai Sean havana kuona short nekut
Mimmie paakanzwa mota
akahwanda mukitchen haana kuziva
kuti vauya vese, vakaseka kusvika
vapinda muroom mavo

"Mukunakirwa nei maseka kwe2mins
hanzii"

"Asi hauna kuona Mimmie?"

"Aiwa handina"

"Ini ndasangana naye" vakazopedza
kutura vaakubuda misodza
nekuseka

"Saka apa mukusekei honai
ndaakuseka zvandisingazive"

"Anga akapfeka rimwe zishort kunge
rekwandunge"

"Rekwandunge raaripi iroro" baba
Sean vakangotora phone yavo
vakatsvaka vid raJah Master brugwa
rangu rekwandunge , hanzi ranga
rakaita seiri, vaviri vakava nekufara
kwakanyanya vakazoenda kwaiva
nevanhu vaitaura vakawana Trevor
aakutoyeneka, Sean paakadzoka
kubva kunosiya Trevor mumota,
akapinda mumba achipopota zvekuti
vabereki vake vakashaya
neremuromo

Baba Sean "Wakakwana here iwe"

Sean "Ndokwana sei dad kana maid
wenyu achindituma kuwacha"

Mai Sean "Mimmie how dare you
kutuma mwana wangu kuwacha"

Baba Sean "Ndian awacha"

Mai Sean "Umwe upi pano inga Sean
akuti amutuma kuwacha"

Mimmie"Anonyepa uyu"

mai Sean vakasimudza ruoko vachida
kuisa kuna Mimmie, iye haana kana
kumover asi akatarisa Sean nerimwe
ziso raiva nemunhu pasi

Sean"Stop it mom im joking"

Mimmie haana chaakataura
akangovasiya vachiita nharo
akanogara mukitchen asingatobiki
zvake, zvaimunetsa kuti mai Sean
vakuda kumurova because of Sean,

*"Saka vakuda kuti awachirwe nani
maunderware ake kana vaakuda

kuenda kuteam yake fine chero naivo
vachawacha"*

akataura achitosimuka kuti
atangidze kubika baSean
vakazopinda vachinyepera kuda
mvura ndokubva vanomuzevezera
kuti....vakabva vato...Mimmie akasara
akunyemwerera hako

End of chapter 8

Stay tuned 

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

2 AUTHORESS

MAGUMBO AKAL.M 

Call/app

0782354653

&

*MIMMIE ❤️ AKA ❤️
MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888

 #3

CHAPTER 0 9

MAI MIMMIE

munhu ainge akundinakidza

ndisabhuku muraini medu ndaisaziva
kuti vanotya Mimmie zvekudaro,
sezvo ndaiziva pane mudzi wenyaya
ndaitoziva kuti vanorevesa kuti
ndisagara ndabatwa , kana ari
saVovo ainge akuuya kumba kwangu
paadira kuzondibetsera basa asi
kwamai vake aisaita, rimwe zuva
ndakawana ari pamba atopedza
kubika apa ndaitobva kugarden
ndakaneta

"Hezvo asi wasvika ndichangobuda"

"Ndakuonai muri muguvi kuenda
kugarden ndipo pandauya
kuno"ndainzwa kufara atleast
anondivaraidzawo pandinenge
ndasuwa Mimmie wangu

"Nhai Mbuya asi mainn
vakamboburana nasabhuku"

"Why wabvunza"

"Vari kuratidza kufara kuti haapo"

"Kkkkkkkkkk mainn vako hauvazivi
newevo chero vakaburana Mimmie
haataure ka uya"

takava nezuva rakanaka vedu,
manheru acho ndipo
pandakafonerwa naMimmie , asi aiti
akumbira phone apa takataura zve1
hr, ndakamboda kumuudza yakaitwa
tete, asi ndakatya kuti haizopere
kunyange akadzoka after 2 yrs

aingovabvunza chete, ndainge
ndaakugara ndine mufaro,
ndakazoudzawo Vovo kuti mai vake
vafona , ndakazomuvimbisa kumupa
number dzafona asi ndaikanganwa
ini,

Rimwe zuva ndakamuka ndichinzwa
husimbe, apa ndaida kuenda
kugarden ndakazongoendera nhamo
hangu, ndakawana kuna sabhuku
vachidiridza muriwo wamai Maria
nengoro, ndakaita kunge ndisiri

kuvaona hangu, ndikatsvaka
zvimuriwo zvangu, asi ndaida kuseka
kuti dai vaonekwa nemwana wangu
vatodiridzawo pangu

"Mai Mimmie mamuka sei?"

"Ndanga ndisina kukuonai ndanga
ndichiona vakomana chete mamuka
sei zvenyu"

"Ndiri bho ko anouya rinhi musikana"

"Manje manje"

"Kana akafona mumufarise eeh kana
vakomana vapedza ndichati vasase
sase nepenyuwo, zvobva
zvangogumira kuno"

ndakadaira ndichida kutoseka zvangu,
ko ndainge ndamboti chii pane

pandaizoudza vanhu here ini
ndaakugara ndakapombonoka
muraini, ndainakirwa nemukadzi
wavo aindifarirawo hanzi murume
wangu ati mubatwe bhoo dai aiziva
pane nyaya yacho aigara andidzinga
muraini, pamwe pachu ndaiti Mimmie
ibenzi but ndaisaziva kuti igamba
chairo,

Ndainge ndaakunzwira tsitsi vana
vatete nekuda kwaChirasha uyo
aingouya paadira, kana ari saVovo
aitoti vakasvika otobuda kuuya

kumba kwangu kana vakaitawo week
rese varipo iye aisatsikako zvake,
rimwe zuva tainge takatogara naVovo
achibika kudya kwamanheru , ndipo
pakafona Mimmie, haana kutaura
zvakanwanda asi akangoti atengerwa
phone vevaanoshandira

Vovo"ummm mainn vatengerwa
phone zvisava zvandiri kufunga"

"Ukufungei"

"Pamwe vatambwa yasabhuku"

"Blackmail kkkkk taura hako nekuti
munhu wacho anofunga fast"

tainge tava nemufaro shame, Vovo
akazotora number dzamai vake hanzi
ndichataura navo kana ndawana
etym, ndakazofonerwa nenenew
number ndaakurara , ndakatanga
ndisingadi kudaira kusvika Yvonne
adaira ndokuisa paloud


"Hallo"

 "mai Mimmie makadii?"

"Ndinosimba makadiiwo"

 "ko mune mavoice mangani futi"

"Adaira muzukuru wangu, ndikutaura
nani"

 "ndibaba namai Ndlovu
vakushandirwa nemwana
wenyu"ndakanzwa kufara shame

"Ari bho hake i hope haasi kushusha"
voice remukadzi rakataura
kazevezeve vakatanga kuseka zvavo,
isu tikadairirawo ahh maida kuti tidiii,

chero tisina kunzwa takaseka isu

📞 "haasi kuita musikanzwa but
tichakuisirai mari yesugar
mangwana"

"Ko mwedzi wake watopera or
anohora after 2 weeks"

"Hausati kungokupai sezvo musikana
asati ahora" kana ari sa Yvonne ainge

akuseka zvekubuda misodzi,
ndakazoyenekana navo

Vovo"pane dzavabatirwa chete
hazvisi zvega izvo gogo, mainn
vanohora \$100 apa maakuda kupiwa
yesugar"

"Tichafonera iye mangwana vaenda
kubasa otiudza nyaya yacho"

"Mainn vanongoti hapana
kah"takazorara tava nemufaro
wakanyanya shame asi ndaida kuziva
kuti chii chiri kutora nzvimbo,
akatengerwa phone and now
vaakuda kutumira mari yesugar,
ndakamuka ndokupfugama
ndaakunamata kepiri

"Musakangamwa kunamatira mwana
kuti asatamba achiblackmailer
vanhu"

"Waakudaro nhasi but kuchikoro
maidya mari dzemateacher nayo
blackmail"

"Haa mainn blackmail vakaitanga
kare but kuchikoro vaisarova fodya
kah"

"Panyaya yefodya neniwo
ndakamubvunza hanzi ndeyekubvisa
stress yekusapedza chikoro"

takazorara kwaakuedza
tichipemberera mari isati yapinda,
kana ari saYvonne zvekumba kwake
ainge asisade, ko aimiswa nani vana
tete vaisatsika pachivanze changu
nekutya kudzingwa muraini
nasabhuku, rimwe zuva
ndakazofonerwa nasisi vangu vachiti
vabatiswa mari yangu neshamwari
yavo yeHarare, ndakazotuma Yvonne
agara ndiye aida zvefamba, akatoita
zvekumukira akazouya nezvigrocery
zvaainge atenga akauya nechange
\$150 hanzi yanga iri \$200,

Takazofonera Mimmie nevideo call,
apa inge achinja vedu ne2 weeks
idzodzi asi musoro wakaramba
wakadaro, apa agotiwo mwana
wangu iyellow born shame

Vovo 📱 "mainn takaisirwa mari
naboss vako chii chiri kuitika"

📱 "Mari yeyi futi ini handisati
ndahora"


Me 📱 "Yekutenga sugar"

📱 "Marii"


📱 " \$200"

akatoratidza kuvhundukawo nekuti
aisaziva kuti chii chiri kuitika, takava
nekunetseka dai iri blackmail

ndatoona pachiso chake kuti pane
iripo chete, akazotanga kutiratidza
imba yese, apa paiva smart ko
pakucleaner ibhinya hongu ibenzi
zvaro but pakushanda hatitauri,
misodza yangu yakatanga kubuda
ndaisazvitarisirawo kuti mwana
wangu angagara pazimansion
rakadai uye achitofarirwawo , Yvonne
akazonditorera phone vaakutaura,
ndaingonzwa achibvunza kuti ko
apfuura apo ndian ,
ndikatodongwererawo ini

 "Ndimkoma Sean ava vanogara pandoshanda ndiye muridzi wephone iya yandakafonesa first day"akabva atosvika paphone mukomana uya nekutoitora hake achipinda mumba

 "Mhama makadii"

 "Ndinosimba mwanangu seiwo iwe"

 "Ndiri bho ndimi makadzidzisisa

Mimmie kubika"

Vovo 📱 "Yah ndivo like mother like
daughter ukadya zvavanobika
hauzviregi iwe"

📱 "Shua here ko iwe ndiwe ani
Mimmie akangoti asiya mhama vega
kumba"

📱 "Ndiri mwana watete vake ndonzi

Yvonne"

aitoratidzira kusunungukawo zvake ,
ndakazovasiya paphone
ndaakunotsvaka tusoso, handina
kure kwandakasvika ndainge
ndasangana namai Maria, ndokubva
vanditi.....ndakatadza kuzvidzora
ndaakubuda misodzi nekuseka,
ndakazovaudza kuti....vakatura
mafemo 🤣🤣🤣🤣

BABA SEAN

Kumwe kuita kwaSean
kwaitondibhowa ndaitoshaya rugare
pamba pangu nemwana
wandakazvara i don't think kuti
ndizvo zvinoita vana vese
vanozvarwa vari one one, asi
ndakangozviudza kuti vana moms
handivaudzi nekuti vangatotaurisa,
kana kuri kuendako taingovimbisa
kuti tichauya asi mhuri yangu

yaisada, ndipo pandakaona kuti kutya
varoyi kwaSean zvinobva kuna mai
vake, ndainge ndaakuenda ndiri 1
nemazigrocery ndovasiira mari
yakawanda kuti vasashora mukadzi
wangu or vasati ndakadyiswa, ndaiti
vakangobvunza mwana ndotovaudza
kuti ari kuchikoro , nekuti vaimudawo
semuzukuru asi iye aisabvuma kuti
ndivaudze zvekuti haadi tinozonzi
takajaidza mwana.

Pamba pangu mamaids aisagara
naSean anenge atogara anenge aita

week aripo, vana vevanhu vairohwa
shame, but pakazouya *Roman* haaa
painakidza shame, Mimmie ainge
akangwara zvandaيدا, akatodzorera
nezuva rekutanga chairo,
ndikamuudza kuti usadzore tsvimbo
Mimmie plus usamutya ritoriwo
gwara, vaisarovana panourayana or
kukuvadzana vaingorangana chete,

Rimwe zuva ndaitonzwa husimbe
zvangu ndiri kubasa saka
ndakambotarisa vana vanhu
ndokuona Ellen achisuka apa

Mimmie akagara pabucket,
ndakaseka kusvika ndaakubuda
misodzi ndiri muoffice, friend yangu
yakapinda asi handina kumira

"Awu Ndlovu ko hanzii kusvika
pakubuda misodzi"

"Aa wangu ukuona chikomana
changu chiya chekuyemedzwa?"

"Yah ndochiona"

"Hona paCCTV apa girlfriend yacho
ikusukiswa maplates namaid"paakati
baa ainge akutondibatsira kuseka

"Ndoda kutomuendesha kuchikoro
musikana uyu ndimutore semwana
wangu"

"Not now akangoita zvemabook

mwana wako asati ava bhoo
zvinodhakwa, eeh ava nenguva
yakareba sei achishanda"

"Umm less than 2 weeks"

kuzodaro akaseka hanzi ndanga
ndichifunga kuti atova negore ini,
hanzi anofanirwa kuenda kuchikoro
apedza nemukomana, handina kuda
kutaridza mai Sean nekuti
vaizononetsa Mimmie ndaisaziva
kuti Ellen vanomuda zvakadii,
ndakazovabvunza day ravauya

nekubasa kwangu

"Ko makazotii nekuroorana kwevana"

"Mimmie haatende"

"Why wadaro"

"Ndakamubvunza akati handiite

zvevakomana"

"Even Sean wacho haadi kuroora kah
but Trevor anotambira tambira
tambira pedo naye zvandisingadi"

takazosvika kumba ndaakuronga
plan yangu ndega nekuti ndakaona
kuti ndikaronga namaiSean
zvinogona kudhakwa nekuti vanenge
vachingoti mwana wangu, handina
kudzika ndakanamga mumba asi
ndakatenderera nemba ndipo

pandakazoonawashenyemukomana,
ndichiti ndinopinda mumba ndipo
pandakasangana naMimmie, haa
hapana paaitadza kuwacha Sean
nezvakapfekwa zvacho.

Sean paakazoudza amai vake zvekuti
awachiswa, mai vacho havana kuda
kutanga vanzwa nyaya asi waitoda
kurova Mimmie, asi ziso raakapa
Sean raisava rekutamba akazoudza
mai vake kuti jokes, Mimmie
akamhanya mukitchen ndaiona
kurwadziwa, ndizvo zvandaisada

manje ndaitofanira kumudzora moyo
asati afunga kuenda, pandakapinda
mukitchen ndakanzwa mashoko
aakataura ndikaziva kuti hondo yacho
yaisapera zvekudaro

*"Saka vakuda kuti awachirwe nani
maunderware ake kana vaakuda
kuenda kuteam yake fine chero naivo
vachawacha"*

Mashoko aMimmie ndakaziva kuti
haisi type inosiiswa basa nezvinhu

zvisina basa, ndakazoita kunge
pasina chandanzwa ndikasiya
ndamuzevezera mashoko maviri
matatu

"Usadzora tsvimbo Mimmie, dont
worry ini ndiri kusize kwako, until
Sean akuenda kubasa uye achinja
hunhu, zvikanetsa tsuro negwenzi
rayo"


ndakaona akusekerera vedu, yah
ndizvo zvandaيدا kuti agare achifara
nekuti ndiye munhu aigona kupedza

naSean, pandakabuda mukitchen
ndakawana vanhu vasisimo
ndikakwidza kumarooms ndikawana
vachigeza even Sean aitogezawo futi
ndikatomhanya kudzokera kukitchen,
handina kugara pachair but pabucket
raanofarira kugara iye

"Mimmie muroora wangu"

"Handisi muroora wenyu ini"

"One day ucharoorwa naSean"

"dad hamusi serious
handiroorwi namainn ini"ndakaseka
shame chokwadi angati mainn
kumwana wangu

"Saka ukuda type yaTrevor"

"No dad zvekuroorwa handitodi

ndikuda kushanda ndichengete amai
vangu ndimbovavakira zimba
paruzevha, mari yese yandinoshanda
pano ndoichengeta ndopedzisa
chikoro changu ndowana basa bho"

"Saka Trevor chii chako?"

"Ishamwari yangu nothing more"

ndakanguri ndazviona mhani kuti

Mimmie munhu ane future uye anoda
kuzadzikisa dreams ake kwete zvana
Ellen, ndaitorwadziwa dai ari Mimmie
akadzidza saSean atouya kucompany
kwangu akushanda pachinzvimbo
chemukomana, ndakazomusiya
ndaakuenda kunomirira chikafu
hangu ndichiona bhora ndipo
pakazouya chikafu

Mangwan acho ndakawana chikafu
chatova patable tichibva kubasa,
kunodai raiva sadza n fish favorite
yemukomana chaiyo

Me"nhasi wafadza Sean
pakumubikira fish nekuti anodzida
sei"

Mai Sean" Mimmie fish wadziwana
kupi nekuti ndakaguma kutenga fish
kare"

"Ndakatenga paya patakaenda
kutown naSean kunotsvaka hembe"

Me"Ndiko kuti mai vemba kah uku"

"Dad imi moita kuti aite zvaanoda
nekuti ava mai vemba"

"Ko iwe unoroora rinhi"

"Kana maakuda Ellen"Mimmie akabva
tanga kuseka akatarisa Sean

Mimmie"umuudze auye kuma intro
kana aka succeeder womuroora
hako" ndakataira mai Sean ndikaona
vachiseka

"Manje this time handikuregi
uchimutuma kugeza maplates"

masekero nemukadzi wangu
akandiudza kuti hapana chaaiziva,
mai Sean akabva anditsika, kuti

ndibvume point yaMimmie,
ndakatanga kuseka kuti
vakutevedzera vana pakutsikana

Me"Yah she is ryt huya naEllen kuma
intro saka wouya naye weekend"

ndakaona mwana wangu akuseka,
ndakaziva kuti pane ikurongwa chete,
Mimmi akapusa arohwa because of
him and now aakuti Ellen auye, just
like that, tainge tangomirira weekend
tione kuti ari kurongei,

Ndakazoronga kutengera Mimmie
phone nekuti yake mari aisatenga
chero kambudzi yaiva yekuchikoro ,
iye aitotaura zvechikoro handina
hangu kuda kumuudza kuti
ndichakuendesa kuchikoro but
ndichamuendesa zvangu, mangwana
acho ndakazobva kubasa
ndichimutsvakirawo hembe but
ndakamutengera mashorts nemat
shirts acho zvaive zveleb chairo
ndakaona kunge ndizvo zvaanofarira
ndikazoisawo tumadress twakatiwo
nephone Samsung, ndakasvika
kumba vanhu vese vatovako

ndikatambidza Mimmie plastic
rehembe

Mai Sean" huya tione mwanangu"
haana kuramba vakatanga kuvhura 1
by 1 vachirumbidza

Sean"ko dzangu dad"

Mimmie"kuti wadii uchitadza
kushanda soon ukuroora tichaona
hakuna baba vanotengerwa hembe"

Me "Taura hako Mimmie" akatakura
plastic rake akatomhanya kuroom
kwake

"Ko zvangu dad zviripi"

"Now ndaakutengera Mimmie
mwanana"

ndakataura ndichitoenda kuroom

kwangu, phone yaMimmie yainge itori
neline zvese neetym, ndaakupfuura
neparoom yake ndikanzwa ari
paphone

Mimmie"ndiMimmie mhama"



"No ndiri good girl ini"



"Yah ndorevesa"



"Hoo phone ndatengerwa"



"Aiwa handisi kuita zvevakomana ini
ndakakuudzai kuti ndoroorwa kana

ndambokutengerai gogo"

ndakazopfuurira hangu
ndaanekunetseka kuti saka haatodi
kuroorwa pasina kupedza chikoro
kah, pandakamunzwa achidzika
ndakamhanya muroom make,
ndikanotora number dzamai vake
muphone ndaakubuda ndakaona
platic yaiva patable yaiva nemaswts
pandakaivhura ndakaona card
raivamo ndakaritora ndikariverenga
pandakadai kuseri ndakaona pane
phone number dzaTrevor,
ndakazo.....ndaisada
zvekukanganisirwa Mimmie wangu

ini..

END OF CHAPTER 0  9 

STAY TUNED  

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

2 AUTHORESS

MAGUMBO AKAL.M 

Call/app

0782354653

&

*MIMMIE  AKA 
MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888



*CHAPTER 1  0  *

TETE MIMMIE

kubva zvandatsiurwa nasabhuku
mwana wangu Yvonne aisabatika
pamba zvekudaro, rimwe zuva
akauya makuseni akachinja
ndokurova smart smart ,
ndakazomumisa aakutobuda gate

"Ndiko kwazvava here
zvekusataudzana"

"Inga wani ndakumutsai hope
mukanyarara"

"Pamwe handina kuzvinzwa ko ukuda
kuendepi?"

"Tongogara mainn vatumira"

"Ko mwedzi watopera"

"Mhama havasi vese vanohora
monthend vamwe maweeekend,
ndokuonai ndadzoka"

akataura achitobuda zviya
zvekusada kuramba achibvunzwa,
ndakasara ndakabata musoro ko
Mimmie anga ahora nguvai ipapa, dai
aiva munhu kwaye ndaiti pamwe
awana chikomana but atoriwo
mukomana pachake

"Zvarwadza kah"

ndakavhunduka zvisingaiti aiva
Emelda akataura ari kumashure,
handina kumupindura asi ndakapinda
mumba ndava nedzimwe hasha
dzakanyanya, plus kudemba kuti dai
ndakangoitawo munhu kwaye
ndaakutodyawo matomato source,
manje ndakazvikanyira ndoga,
apawo shop yaChirasha yakanga isati
yaiswa muzita rangu, ko hanty tanga
takuhwandirana here , ndizvo
zvaitizwa naVovo aisada kana
kuvaona, musoro wakatombotema,
ndainge ndonetseka kuti zvino kana

akatanga kutumira ne2 weeks kuzoti
pachapera gore, kuti ndiendeko
ndotya sabhuku

Ndakambofunga kuti pamwe
maiguru vakudanana nasabhuku, asi
manje wekubvunza ndaisava naye
kuti ndiudze mukadzi wacho
ndakaona kuri kutsvaka
kuzvidzingisa muraini, Vovo
akazodzoka akutora hembe dzake
manheru

"Ko wafungepi?"

"Kunogara nambuya vasina
chikomba"

"Ukuedza kutii ko sabhu....."

"One more word mom ndotanda
botso chete"

paakandigama hana yangu yakarova
nekuti munhu wacho kana
akatsamwa atotsamwa saka
ndaisatoda kuti apfuure apa, ko
akazoudza vanhu kuti ndinodanana
naChirasha ndaizonyarira pai nhai,
ndakamurega akatora zvinhu zvake
akaenda, ndakasara ndikatobudawo
kuenda kumba kunamai kunovaudza
kuti mwana anditiza

Amai"dai uri umwe watofara nekuti
hauchatengi chikafu chakawanda"

"But mwanawa..."

"Mukadzi uya hapana zvaanomboita
mwana wako ini hangu ndoty
sabhuku plus murume wake
akanditsiura kuhope"

ndakazovasiyawo maybe vaisadawo
zvekutaura neni musu wacho, but
ndaifanira kuita plan mai Mimmie

vasati vatidadira, ndaitofanirwa
kuchinja Mimmie aite dzungairwa
tione kuti vachadada nei chero Vovo
aidzoka chete, ndaiziva kuti
angovinga zvigrocery hapana chimwe,
ndakazorara ndagadzirira kunoono
vamwe madzimai , ndaida kuti
Mimmie adzingwe kubasa
azotambura or kuita rombe ariko
kuHarare ndaisada kuti atumire,

ndakatanga kurota ndichifamba
pakati pehusiku, kwaiva nerima
zvekuti hapana kana

wandakakwanisa kuona, ndakatanga
kunzwa kusheedzwa zita rangu, asi
voice raiva rababa nyakundibereka,
ndakatenderera asi hapana
chandakaona , ndaneta nekutsvaka
ndipo pandakazodaira

"Mwanangu siyana naMimmie kuti
zvikutire nekuti baba vake vachiri
mumhepo"

ndakapepuka ndakaita kudikitira,
hapana pandaizopikisa munhu akafa,
nehope dzacho hadzina kuuya

ndaakuronga ndichirongonyora,
ndakazosara neoption yekuendera
mukadzi wasabhuku manje,
makuseni kuchiedza, ndakaita basa
rangu rese ndokuenda kugarden,
ndakafara kuwana mai sabhuku
vachiriko, sezvo mugarden maiva
nevanhu ndakatomirira kuti vapedze,
ndipo pandakazovatevera

Her"Ko mukafamba kunge
mukuhwandira hanzii"

Me"Zviripi ndikutienda pamusuma
uri paseri pegarden"

Her"Hoo uyo uri apo bvaa
ngatitotendai tese" ndakanzwa
kufara nekuti ndaitoshaya kuti zvino
ndovamisa sei

Me"Apa ndakatomirira mukadzi
wamkoma vangu but haasati asvika"

Her"Vadiridza kare ndapesana navo

vachibuda ini
ndichipinda"ndaitoshaya kuti
ndotangira papi

Me"Ehh ko nyaya yavo nasabhuku
makainzwa"

"Sabhuku vepi matangawo mai Vovo"

"Murume wenyu chaiye"

"Kkkkk aiwa handina kuinzwa
ndakangonzwa yenyu nemurume uya
aneshop paMachacha" moziva
ndakanyara apa vaitoreva Chirasha
manje ndaizopinda pai nhai mwari

"Ummm zvevanhu zvotedzerwa
here"

"Yah ipapo munoreva zvevanhu
hazvitedzerwi, ini ndichibva pano

ndikunobvunza murume wangu
zvamandiudza ndosvika ndichiti mai
Yvonne vati zvakati"

kunyange ndakambopusiswa
muhupenyu hwangu zvandakaitwa
apa ndizvo zvaiva mberi moziva,
ndakashaya chero pekupinda, ndipo
pandakanzwa mai Maria vachiseka
vari rimwe divi remuti vachidyawo
suma zvavo

Mai maria"no mai sabhuku

chivaregererai asi vakazotaura kepiri
moita zvamada"

ndiko kunzwisisa kwavakaita,
ndototenda mai Maria nekuti
ndaizochiona nasabhuku, muromo
wangu unondisiya mugomba
reshumba 1 day, ndakaenda kumba
ndisina kupedza kudiridza garden,
ndainge ndaakunyara ini

Ndakasvika kumba kwangu nekurara,
Chirasha akazouya akanditandadza

ndipo paakazotaura zvekuti anoenda
mangwana, ndakatoshaya
madzingiro nekuti zvandainzwa
zvaisada umwe munhu paside,
vakazonditi timbobuda kuenda
kushop pamwe chete
nekutwasanudza makumbo, ndainge
ndakatotandara zvangu mushop
ndipo pakapinda umwe mukadzi
wechikuru, akapinda nekungondibata
bvudzi, ndakayuwira plus ndakashaya
nguva yekubatanidza kuti ndibvunze
zita

"Ndiwe ukudya mari yemurume
wangu"

"Murume wenyu upi?"

mukadzi uya akasimudza ruoko
achida kundivora ndokubva ndaona
rwabatwa , handina kuona munhu
akabata ruoko nekuti aiva kumashure
kwamai Chirasha, vakandiregedza
fast vachitendeuka maybe vaid
kurova nyakuvabata

"Mai Mimmie wandibatira chii rega
ndipedze nehure iri"

"No harisi hure nditete vangu ava
hanzvadzi yemurume vaita sei?"

"Vanodanana nemurume wangu"

"Maybe maita mistake murume
wenyu ndeupi handimuzive kah ini"

Yvonne"mbuya murume wavo ndeuya
uya uya but mhama havadanani
nemunhu ava vanongosangana
panyama dai matoti havabhadhare
nyama zviri nani"

"Hauna chaunoziva nyarara"

"Ndini ndinogara navo ndinoona wese
anopinda neanobuda kana muchida

vabatei muone"

akataura zvehasha zvekuti anogona
kunetsana navo, mai Chirasha
hapana zvavakataura asi mai
Mimmie vakatora mai Chirasha
ndokuenda navo pasina vanhu,
ndakabva pamashop ndichifambisa
ndikanogara muguvi ndakamirira
vana mai Mimmie kuti ndivatendewo
but pavakauya havana kana kutaura
neni apa vainge vakatakura mazai
ne2ltr yedrink, Yvvone ndiye
akazocheneka ndokuti..... hama
ndakademba nechandainge nda.....

MIMMIE

maboss anenge baSean anonetsa
kuwana shame, ndainge ndaakugara
ndichinikirwa , but
ndaimbodzorerwawo zvangu maSean
ko ndaisamukurira pese , day
randamunyima makey vakazobuda
nemota 1 naTrevor, ndipo

paakazondivigira maswts handina
kumaramba asi kamwe
kakundinyenamira kake
ndaisakafarira zvangu, ndainge
ndasuwa amai vangu ndaitonetseka
kuti vakupindana nedzipi kumusha
kwavari, ndakamuka ndikaenda
kunogogodzera Sean husiku, i know
aisandinyima nekuti anga
akundi rovesa

"Ndian?"

"NdiMimmie (akandivhurira door
ndikanogara pacough)Sean i know
dzimwe nguva ndinombo croser
malines but ndokumbirawo phone
ndoda kutaura namhama
ndavasawa"

ndaifunga kuti acharamba but
akatondipa akandidzinga mumba
ndakazonorara nayo nekuti aida
kurara, ndakarara ndiine mufaro
wakanyanya shame kuti ndataura
namhama, asi handina kana kusiya
etym ndakarara muparty takataura
zve1hr chaizvo ndiri pacall zvekuti dai
vaiva neapp ndairara makuseni chete,

ndakatodemba kuti dai ndaiva
nenumber dzaVovo ndatotaura online,
but ndakava nekunetseka Sean
dzimwe nguva munhu bho or andipa
ari kuhope hake, ndakazotanga
kuverenga chart rake naEllen,
ndaitonakirwa zvangu nemalove
birds, ndakazodzeya mashoko aba
Sean avainge vataura mukitchen
kunditi muroora, vaiedza kutii
chaizvo, ndakazodzorerera phone
makuseni asi ndakamuudza kuti
ndapedza etym, akaswera
akanditsamwira zuva rese even
kurwa neni aisarwa neni samazuva
ese kuti angava atsamwira etym here,

Ndakapinda muroom make
ndikawana asimo ndakatanga
kugubudza mumacarboard kusvika
ndasangana nediary rake, ndikabuda
naro kuenda kuroom kwangu, ndipo
pandakazosangana nepage raiva
rakanyorwa fvrt meal *Sadza n fish*
semunhu ainge ane kachange
yepaya pandakaenda mutowm,

ndakazobuda ndichitsvaka shop
yaiva pedo ndakaitawo luck ndawana

fish dziripo, ndainge ndatoronga
kudzibika manheru hangu, kunyarara
kwake kumwe kwaisava kweetym
chete asi kuti ndimubvunze manje
ndaishaya pekutangira plus munhu
wacho anodaira zvaanoda,

Kunyange hangu ndisingafariri hunhu
hwaSean kuzomuona akatsamwa
hangu ndaisada,
ndakazomunyengerera kuti adye
masikati haana kuramba,

"Zvichiri zveetyn here izvi?"

"Handina kutsamwira etym ini
Mimmie pandakakupa phone ndanga
ndagara ndakatsamwa"

"Chii chanetsa"

"Ellen haasi kunditruster"

"Meaning what"

"Before wazotora phone ainge
atofona achibvunza kana Trevor ane
beb mabvunziro ake anenge
achitobatanidzira neniwo"

"Kkk ita mushe soo ukuda kutofa
nenzara because of Ellen iye achidya
zvake kwaari nxaa ita mushe iwe"

"Saka wandibvunzirei"

"Chipedza kudya hako ndichiri kuseka
(haana kuita nharo akadya asi
ndaiona kubatikana kwake, anenge
anotopenga chete maybe kusaenda
kubasa kunomudaro) dai waienda
kubasa waisatsamwira zvinhu
zvapakupusa iwe"

ndiwo mashoko andakamusiira

ndaakuenda kugarden, ndakamuona
akubuda ndikaziva kuti atouya
kuzonditanga chete, apa
ndaitonakirwa nekudiridza zvangu
pasina nguva ndakaona mvura
isingachabude , pandakatarisa
kumashure ndakaona Sean
akasimudza pipe akarifolder kuti
mvura isapfuura, ndakaita dzimwe
hasha ndakamutarisa

"Wakabatirei ipapo"

"Mvura yaakuuya dongwerera"

hameno kuti neniwo ndaifungei
nekuti ndakaita zvaataura
ndaakudongwerera muya, ndipo
paakaregedza ndikadirwa mvura
kumeso, ndakaita dzimwe hashu
ndichidhonza pipe akadonha,
takatanga kumhanyisana yard yese,
ndakazopona nekukwira mumuti ko
iye hanty haagone here,
ndakazoburuka late asisipo,
ndakanozvivharira mukitchen
ndaakubika dinner, ndikaisa food

patable ndaakunogeza
pandakadzoka ndakawana shasha
yakagara ichiona tv

"Mimmie ndiisirewo chikafu
changu"maybe shasha yainge
yanzwa kuti pane fish or asara
achitovhura zvake

"Ko hanty uchakatsamwira Ellen here"

"Hanty wati ndidye nekuti iye ari
kudya"

"Taura chokwadi, kuti wanzwa fish
manje hapana dzako"

paainge akuda kusimuka takanzwa
mota panze ndiko kudzikama
kwatakaita vaiva vana mhama
vakapinda nekutodya, ndipo
pakazotaurwa nyaya yaEllen
ndaitova nesize yake zvangu nekuti
because of her Sean akanditi ndiri

imbwa manje ndaida kupedza naye
day rema intro, ndakazonyara
kukumbira phone again, semunhu
ainge akurumidza kubika
ndakazorara ndaita basa rese
ndaizongomukira yard chete

Ndichipedza kucleaner yard yangu
makuseni ndakabika breakfast,
ndokuenda kumbonotambira mupool
zvangu maive nemvura inodziya
zvainakidza ndakaita maybe 2 hrs

ndirimo ko kutyei nekuti ndainge
ndapedza zvese nekubika, ndiri
pakati pekunakirwa ndakanzwa kuti
chumbwi mupool ndakarohwa
nehana imwe pfungwa yakanditi
pamwe ndaposherwa nebenzi rangu
iri, apa pool yacho yainge yakakura,
ndakabuda fast ndikamonera towel
rangu ndaakutenderera ndakaona asi
Sean aiva mumvura, ndakambofunga
kuti pamwe andijoiner but hembe
dzaaiva nadzo ndidzo dzakaita kuti
ndirambe, ndakadzokera mumvura
ndokumubudisa , ndikatanga
kumudzvanya dzvanya dumbu , hana
yangu yainge yaakurova kushaya

pekutangira manje, after 20 mins
akazotanga kuhwaira hwaira
achikosora ndikazopinda naye
mumba,

Around 13:00 Trevor akazosvika ane
kaplastic, paakanditambidza
ndakapiwa rimwe ziso naSean raiva
nemunhu pasi, nxaa ndezvake izvo,
takazotandara tichiita nyaya hedu asi
ndaiti ndikafunga kuti mkoma vanga
vakufira mumvura ndainzwa kuda
kuseka

Trevor" handisi kugara guys ndoda
kunoona moms"

Sean"Haisi nyaya rega ndikubudise"

"Rega ndibudiswe naMimmie"

Me"Dont worry ndodzoka manje
manje"hapana chaakataura, asi ziso
raakandipa manje, ndakabuda
mumba naTrevor kuenda kwaainge

asiya mota

"Saka Mimmie wakazotii nekuva
friend yangu"

"Dai usiri friend yangu ndaisabuda
newe"

"Haaa Mimmie be srs"

"Asi ndikutamba? im srs"

"Ko kusafona"

"Handina phone"

"Ko ndikakutengera"

"Usazvinetsa ndichashandisa
landline"

tichibuda gate akandibata ruoko,
zvaitondibhowa zvangu, munhu
wacho aiva fast zvaitondibhowa,
pakazosvika imwe mota yaimhanya
zvekudaro, makadzika Ellen our wife
neumwe musikana, vakarasa
muromo, ndaitoda kuvarova but
ndakazonyara Trevor ndaisada kuti
aone hunhu hwangu so fast, ndaida
kutanga ndaziva plan yake
ndigoshanda naye fine fine, vasikana
vaya vachienda ndakapinda mugate
ndakatsamwa chaiko chokwadi Ellen
kunditi thing dai aiziva kuti
ndakamumirira kuma intro aigara

andiita sorry zvake,

"Uchanditsika iwe ukufungeiko wabva
kugate wakapfeka face yakashata
kudaro" ko ndainge ndatosvika
padoor ndipo paiva naSean achidya
yoghurt

"Ko iwe yoghurt waiwana kupi"

"Muplastic"

"Plastic ripi"

akanongedzera randaigirwa
naTrevor ndakaita dzimwe hasha
shame ndichinomubvutira, aaah
munhu wepi

Him"Handichakupa phone yangu
now"

Me"Handichakubikira fish again"

ndakataura ndichienda muroom
mangu neplastic ndakasvikorikanda
muwardrop but remaswts raiva
patable,

Ndakazofara pakauya dad vainge
vandiigira hembe nephone kuzoti
pandakaona kuti mune dzechirume
mufaro wakanyanya shame apa
aitova maleb ndaitokwikwidza
naSean wacho, imwe pfungwa

yakambondit pamwe
vakundinyengerera kuti ndibvume
dhongi ravo, manje kwaiva
kuzvinyepera havo, ndakapinda
muroom mangu nekutophonera
mhama ndichivaudza kuti life yangu
kudya namambo pasame table,
ndakazosiya phone ndaakuenda
kunopedzisa kubika,

Sean"Uchiri maid here iwe pano"

"Mubvunzo wako ndewe magrade 1"

"My friend..."

"Kukunyurura mupool hazvirevi kuti
tava kutamba tese kah dai uri umwe
watondibata mushe remember
weekend tine mavisitors
kah"ndakaseka ndakamutarisa zviya
zvekuti hapana zvaunondiita

Sean "Ehh Mimmie chindiudza kah

kuti paya wabva kugate
wakatsamwei"

"Not now"

haana chaakataura akabva atobuda
zvakanetsa why akapfava kudai
munhu wandambonetsana naye time
yasvika hembe dzangu or aitya kuti
ndozoudza vanhu kuti anga akufira
mupool, ndakasaver chikafu fine fine
time yekunorara , ndipo
pandakazorangarira kune ndine
number dzaTrevor ndakadzitsvaka

kusvika ndaakubuda ziya but hapana
chandakawana munhu
wandakatanga kufungira ndiSean,
ndaisava namangwana ndakawana
asati ato locker door rake

Me"Sean waguta kunyagwa manje"

"Wakakwana here iwe unopinda
muno nekungondituka why"

"Card rangu riripi?"

"Card rei futi?"

"Rakauya naTrevor raiva nenumber
dzake"

akatsikitsira ndokubva andipushira
panze akalocker door rake,
ndaitoshaya kuti aritorera chii
chaizvo, ndakaramba ndakamira
padoor kushaya zvekuita, ndakaenda

kunorara ndatsamwa pasina nguva
ndakanzwa knock ndakamhanya
kunovhura ndichifunga kuti auya
necard rangu, but akanditambidza
plastic

"Take this"

"Munei"

ndakabvunza tichitora haana kuita
nguva refu akatobuda, pandakavhura

plastic ndakarohwa nehana maiva
ne..... ndakafara nekuti ndaitorida
zvisingaiti....asi ndakava nekunetseka,
kuti ko card rangu raenda kupi

End of chapter

Stay tunned   

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

2 AUTHORESS

MAGUMBO AKAL.M 

Call/app

0782354653

&

*MIMMIE  AKA 
MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888



CHAPTER 1  1 

MAI SEAN

Ndakatadza kuzvidzora Sean
paakataura zvekuti awacha, izvo
ndizvo zvandaisada kana kunzwa
hongu mwana wangu anonetsa
mamaids but kusvika pakuzowacha
ndaisada zvangu, akazonditi
akujoacker hake ndiko kurega
kwandakaita Mimmie but ndaitoda
kumurova, akazopinda mukitchen but
ndaiona kubatikana kwake ndaisava
nebasa nazvo ini, ndaisada kuti
mwana wangu ashungurudzwe kana

ndikati munhu arange mwana wangu
handina kuti achizviwachira,
ndakazomhanya kunogeza
ndokudzoka ndichidya kuti ndirare,
ndakazomutswa naba Sean

"Saka wanga uchida kurovera
Mimmie kuti awache maunders
aSean"

"Aiwa Sean ati washen yese"

"Hoo"

ndakanzwa kuzvinyarira kuti
ndakurumidza kuita hashu ndisati
ndanzwa side raMimmie, ndakarara
ndava worried ko akatsamwa
akamuka akaenda ndaizoita sei nhai
mwari ari iye umu akugona Sean, but
type yaMimmie handioni akaenda,
dambudziko guru manje kuti sorry
zvaitondiremera but i know pana
Mimmie ndipo pandaizodzidzira
chete, asi ndaida kumutengera dress

ndoriisa muwardrop make asingazivi,
mangwana acho ndakaenda kubasa
but i was feeling guilty nekuti
vangava ba Sean havana kufara
nazvo zvandakaita,

Ndichidzoka kubasa ndakawana food
yatova bhoo , kunodai ainge abika
fish, ndipo pandakaziva kuti Mimmie
haana kutsamwa asi sorry ndaida
kumupa nekuti ndainge
ndakanganisa, mwanakomana wangu
airatidza kunakirwa , but nekuda
kwepride akatadza kurumbidza

Mimmie but sign yekukokota
zvigumwe yakatondiudza kuti
zvaendwa chete, ndipo pakazotaurwa
yaEllen, hanzi nasisi ngaauye
weekend, hameno kuti ainge arongi
saka tainge tangomirira weekend kuti
isvike

Dad vakazotengera Mimmie hembu
pamwe chete nephone, mwanasikana
akafara shame asi zvakarwadza
mukomana but chekuita aisava
nacho, at time yakakwidza Mimmie
kuroom yake Sean akaramba

akangomira

"Ko mission yaMimmie imbori yeyi
pano"

"Akauya kubasa"

"Why achitora my happiness"

"Utotenda iye aita kuti tibvume Ellen
now weekend akuuya kumaintro wch
means ukuroora soon"

ndiko kudzikama kwaakaita, Mimmie
akazopedzisa kubika achifara shame
but ndaingo zvi blamer kuti chokwadi
ndaitoda kushaisa mwana mufaro
nezvinhu zvisina basa, manheru
ndaakuda kurara ndakazomutswa
nadad vachiti vanoda kufonera mai
Mimmie, ndipo pandakazoronga
kutumira sorry yangu kwavari,
ndakanzwa kufara kutaura navo

vainge vakasununguka zvekutodaro,
ndakatozotoro number dzavo kuti
ndigopota ndichitaura navo, mari
ndaitoda kuvaisira paeccocash but
ndakazoita lucky kuona friend yangu
ichitoda kuenda kumusha,
takazosangana mutown

Her"Eehh kubva zvauya maid
hauchanditsvaki kah"

"Asikana kuwandirwa nebasa"

"Ari sei mwana wako i hope haasi
kurova mwana wangu ikoko"

"Mwana wako upi futi"

"Mimmie ka mwana wesister yangu
blood sister chaiyo kwete
zvekufungidzira"

"Haa ukunyepa iwe"

"Umubvunze kuti ko mai Maka chii
chako vakakutsvagira basa"

mwari vakanaka kuzoti dai
ndakamubata zvakaipa ndaizonyarira
papi nhai kushungurudza mwana
wasahwira , ndivo vandakazobatisa
mari \$200 yamai Mimmie, ndaiziva
vachamubvunza ndipo

pandaizomuudza kuti ndeye sorry,

2 weeks dzasvika Mimmie pamba
painge patondichinjira even Sean
ainge ava nani,

Friday takakurumidza kubva kubasa
sevanhu vaiva nemuenzi nesat, but
takawana Mimmie atogadzira zvese
pamba pari smart imwe isati
yakamboitwa nemamaids ese akabva
pamba, kunodai mumba macarpets
ese aiva clean zvaimwisa mvura

Around 18:00 Sean akapinda mataiva
achida kubuda

Me":son ukuda kuenda kupi uri
smart"

Him"Ku party mom last friday
handina kubuda so nhasi ndikubuda"

Mimmie"me too kana uchibuda
ndikutobudawo"

Me"Kuendepi nhaiwe"

ndaifunga Mimmie akutamba but
akapinda mumba akabuda akapfeka
kamwe kadress kemeruni kainge
kakaita umbrella kusazi
nemasandals aiva akaiswa tambo
kusvika kutsapfu zvainge zvakanaka
zvakatengwa naba Sean, mumusoro
ndokuisa wig, kutaura chokwadi
ndaisaziva kuti Mimmie akanaka,
hapana akataura but tese tainge

takaisa maziso kwaaiva achifamba
kudzika masteps, apa ainge akaisa
one earphone rimwe rakarememberera
apa phone iri muhomwe

Mimmie"shall we"

akataura achitonobata handle

 yedoor,

kana vari ba Sean vaiseka zvako,
inenge plan yavo chete, nekuti vakati
ndichaedza nepandinogona napo kuti

vaviri ava varoorane

Sean"Undikwanire wanzwa handina
kwandinoenda newe"

Dad"Ko hanty akudawo kuenda
kumafaro newe here kana asingaendi
newewo hauende"

Sean"But why dad?"

Dad"Because i say so(vakabva
vaenda pana Mimmie ndokumupa
hug) take care my daughter"
vakaseka vachitopinda mukitchen
kuti vagadzire zvekuti tidye,

Mimmie"Bye dad ndokuvigirai
mukwasha"

Sean akarovera makey pasofa
nehasha hanzi hatichaendi,
ndakamboda kuseka achimhanya
kuroom kwake kunge achadonha

nehasha, Mimmie akaseka
achimhanya mukitchen,
ndaingonzwa kuseka varimo,
ndakazotevera kunonyaradza mwana
wangu,

Ellen akazouya makuseni
akatopfekawo kunge munhu
mupenyu wani, mwanakomana aiva
nemufaro kuti mukadzi wake auya,
akaswera achibikirwa zvese
vachiitirwa naMimmie, but ndaiona
kusafarirana kwavo, Mimmie akazoti
achabika sadza palunch, ndaitonzwa

kurida ko ukabikirwa naMimmie
unonzwa kuramba uchida kudya
sadza raanobika chero akakupa
pakati pehusiku haurirambi, baba
Sean vakazobuda hanzi ndodzoka
time time, havana kupedza nguva
vakabva vandifonerawo ndikateera,
pasina nguva ndakaona Sean asvika
pataiva hanzi Mimmie ati mati ndiuye,

Dad"No hatina kubvira tadaru"

akangoti Ellen achimhanyira mumota,
takashaya kuti zvikufamba sei

ndokutoteverawo kumba, takawana
lunch yatova ready, but
pandakanodai..... guys ndakarohwa
nehana, kunotarisa vanhu vese kudai,
Mimmie ainge aka.... ukuwo kapuru
yangu ichii...

SANDRA

"Ko zvaunenge ukuchema wani"

"Yes broo"

"Chii chaitika usandiudza kuti inyaya yemjolo"

"Trevor haachandida broo"ndakasara kupedza kutaura ndaakuchema, chokwadi 2 yrs tiri murudo, ndozongorambwa just like that, ndakazonyaradzwa namkoma

Shayne ndaakuridza mhere chaiyo,
zvaisava easy kugamuchira

"But ndikangoziva musikana wacho
chete"

"Ko hausati wamuziva"ndakazoronga
kuenda kumba kwake asingazvize
pamwe ndaizowana ariko, Ellen ndiye
akazondiudza kuti anoenda kuma
intro weekend, ndakazopinda naye
mutown ndaakumubatsirawo
kutsvaka hembe dzekuti asanonyara
pamberi pevabereki

*My name is Sandra aged 22 yrs,
mumba medu toberekwa tiri 3 , pane
mukomana mukuru anonzi Shayne
aged 27 yrs nelast born musikana
anonzi Shantel aged 18 yrs, tinogara
kuZimre park nevabereki vedu,
mumba medu hapana chandinoshaya
, ndakadzidzawo asi ndofarira
kuzviitira zvinhu zvangu, ndine
masaloon 2 muHarare, ndofarira
kudya mari dzangu, Trevor ndanga
ndadanana naye 2 yrs, angadai

akandiroora kare but
ndaingowedzera madays kusvika
atonyarara nenyaya yacho*

B.T.S

ndakaona pfungwa yekuenda kumba
kwaTrevor iri iyo yakanaka,
ndakazokumbira Ellen kuti
andiperekedze, takasvika
achangobva kubasa, mota takasiya
kunze kwegate patakapinda ainge
akatorivara zvake achitambisa
tambisa phone, ndakanyahwaira

kusvika paaiva ndikaona achizoomer
photo ramaid wana Sean, apa
aitaridza kuti akamutora akarivara,
ndakaita dzimwe hashu

"Trevor"

"Waona kah zvawanga uchida
ndakuonai kubva muchiri kugate
pamba pangu pane macamera saka
hpane kuhwandira kwamaita"

"Soo wakandiramba because of
house girl"

"Iwewe wakaramba kuroorwa
because of saloon wani"

ndakarwadziwa zvisingaiti saka
nyaya iya ndiyo yaaita kuti apfimbe
maid here, ndakamboda kufonera
Sean but ndakatya kudairwa rough
nekuti munhu wacho ndomuziva,

*haisi nyaya ndaizomuona kuparty
adhakwa,*

Ndakazviudza ndega ,ndaيدا kurara
naye ndichitota mapic
ndozomatumira kumba kwana Sean
kuna maid wake, takazobuda
tichinyara vedu, friday kuparty
hapana akauya , ndipo pandakaona
kuti zviri srs

Me"Vakomana havapo wani"

"Ko asi Trevor arambidzwawo?"

"Asi Sean arambidzwa"

"Yes hanzi dad vati ndizorore
semunhu ane muyenzi mangwana"

akataura achipozerera,
takazodzokera kudzimba tisati
taakuzemberwa nezvidhakwa , but
ndaiva nekubatikana ndakamboda

kuperekedza Ellen kumaintro,
ndikaona kuti ndingazotadza
kuzvidzora ndaakukonana namaid
wavo, ndakazongoudza Ellen kuti
akaona Trevor auya andiudze
ndigosvikakowo, but maid ndaitoda
kumutsvakira plan chaiyo chero
kumutumira vanhu vamuponde,
ndakasvika kumba nekurara Shayne
akabva apinda asi aisava nemufaro,
ndakaona kuti pane zvikumunetsa,
akauya akagara pabed

"Broo ndikuona hamusi happy, probm

chii"

"Yah pane zvikundidya wangu"

"Inyaya yeyi"

"Pane umwe musikana asiri kubva
mubrain dzangu hameno kuti
musikana here or amai"

"Wakamuonepi?"

"Mubus ainge akarara pamakumbo
angu"

"Bus ripi iroro nekuti imi munofarira
bus saka muchiri kuziva kuti raibvepi
richiendepi?"

"Day randabva kuKwekwe kubusiness meeting ndakasangana naye mubus"

"Kkkk broo itai mushe saka muchamuwanepi?, pamwe akatodzokera kwaabva or aitopfuurira"

"Ndipo pane mubvunzo wangu , akadzikira kuMbare day racho"

"Endai kah kumbare kwacho"

"Kkk Sandy ita mushe dzatova 2
weeks now unofunga kuti
akangondimirira here"

ndakatoona kuti hapana asina stress
munyika, asi zvozungosiyana chete,
ndakazorara ndaakutsvaka plan
yekupinda nayo maid uya, weekend
ndakaswera ndakazvirarira kushaya
zvekuita nekuti weekend
ndaisashanda apa asahwira vanga
vari kuma in-laws , saka ndaitova

ndega zvangu, ndakazofonerwa
naEllen around 2pm achiti tisangane
mutown but airatidza kusafara
zvachose, pandakasvika
akandimbundira ndokutanga
kuchema, ndakazomunyaradza
akandiudza yaatambwa namaid

Me"Yah maid uya akufarisa
chokwadi"

"Pakaipa wangu"

"Ko iwe wazobikiswa sadza how"

"Time yabuda vanhu"

"Wadii kuramba"

"Panga pasingarambiki anga
aneshamhu achirova zvigunwe

zvangu akagara pakitchen counter"

"Ellen ita mushe"

"Pavabuda asara akapfeka imwe
short haaa chero wanga usiri kuda
kubika"

moziva ndakaseka ndakatarisa Ellen
chokwadi akabvuma kutumwa
namaid pedzezvo orohwa, ndainge

ndaakutobuda misodzi nekuseka,
manje taifanira kumuitira plan asati
aenderera mberi, takazonotandara
zvedu mupark tichisimbisana
pamwe chete nekutsvaka plan,
chekutanga akatora muface wangu,
chepiri akurova Ellen, ndaifanira
kutsvaka team richakidnapper
ndopedza naye ini

Mangwana acho ndakapinda mutown
apa yaitova sunday ndainge
ndakatoneta neta zvangu,

ndakapinda mushop ndokubva
ndaona maid wana Sean arimo
mushop muya akabata mapack
emaputi aisvika kuzvi5, apa ainge
akapfeka kamwe kashort net-shirt
yacho zveNIKE necap yakataridzwa
kumashure nemaslide push,
asingazivi aigona kutoti kamuface,
ndakasvika ndikamira mberi kwake

Her"Ndokumbirawo kudarika"

"Tanga wandimhoresa"

"Im sorry ,but i cant(akataura
achiedza kuenda nerimwe side
ndikamuvharira netrolley🛒, ndipo
paakasimudza face achinditarisa,
akatomira) hausiriiwe shamwari
yaEllen here?"

"Ndini"akatanga kuseka achindirova
pasholder zviya zvine kakudherera
mukati, vanopfuura waitofunga kuti
pamwe tikuwirirana

"Wakakwana here iwe , plis usiyane
naTrevor wangu"

"No problem hande totaurira panze"
ndakarohwa nehana achipindura
akadzikama, patakabuda panze
haana zvaakataura asi
akangondibata nzeve

"Waita zvakanaka enda unoudza
Trevor yako isiyane neni wanzwa, day

riya ndaitoda kukurova usafunga kuti
ndakakutya kwasara Trevor yako "

ndainge ndakuyuwira akazoita
zvekundisairira, apa nzeve yainge
yaakupisa, dai ndaiva ndisina
maheels ndaimurova chete, akapinda
mukombi nekutoenda zvake
neplastic rakazara maputi, ndakasara
ndichifonera Shayne haana kupedza
nguva ainge atosvika, tikatevera maid
, lucky takawana asati apinda gate

"Hey hey stop"

ndakasheedzera kah semunhu auya
nablaz, iye ainge akaisa
maearphones saka hapana
chaakanzwa, Shayne akamhanya
kuenda kuna maid uya achida
zvekutorova chaiko, paakada
kumurova maid uya akakotama and
Shayne akarova gate, ndakamboda
kuseka but paisasekesa manje, maid
uya paakakotama akaimudza
musoro akabata dombo,
paakatarisana naShayne ndakanzwa
broo vavakuti.....ndokutanga
ku.....nxaa ndakabhoikana shame,

pasina nguva gate rakavhurwa na....

END OF CHAPTER 1  1 

STAY TUNED  

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

2 AUTHORESS

MAGUMBO AKAL.M 

Call/app

0782354653

&

*MIMMIE  AKA 
MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888



Chapter 12

TREVOR

Kumwe kuita kwaSandy kwainge
kwaakundimara zvekurevesa, munhu
ainge akuita srs neni nekuti ndawana
Mimmie wangu, ndainge
ndangozviudza kuti Mimmie
akandiramba ndonetsana naye nekuti
ndiye akandivhiringira munhu wangu,
ko chavaindifudzira chii vese naEllen
kunge ndiri muface wake, day
ravakanetsana naMimmie ndaitoda
kuti varohwe, ndainge ndakungogara

ndakatarisa phone ndichiti pamwe
Mimmie achafona sezvo ndainge
ndasiya number plus ainge
andivimbisa kuti achafona,

Ndakazosvika pakufonera Sean ko
hanty takaronga deal tese iye
aisaziva kuti ndakaronga zvimwe,
haana kutora time kudaira phone

Him"Chibaba wadii?"

Me"hapana apa sei iwe?"

"Ndiri bho ukudii hako?"

"Bholato bholato ari sei Mimmie?"

"Ari bho yah waita ukafona , ko
wamuitei paya pawabuda naye"

"Why wabvunza?"

"Adzoka achichema"

Ndakarohwa nehana kunzwa kuti
Mimmie abatikana nezvaitika pagate,
ndakazofunga kuti maybe ndizvo
zvazomutadzisa kufona, ndainge
ndatova nekunetseka kukuru,
ndakazviudza kuti Mimmie
akanditsamwira chete Ellen n Sandy

ndaizopedzerana navo chete


"Uchiripo here paphone?"

"Yes ndiripo umuudze afone
mangwana nelandline, prblm aramba
phone"

"Ok ndichamuudza"ndizvo chete
zvaakakwanisa kutaura, ndaivimba
naye hapana paaindirasisa,


ndakazorara ndava kunzwa zviri nani

Ndakabhoikana day rasvika Ellen
naSandy pamba pangu ndisina
kuvashedza, ndizvo zvimwe
zvandaisada zvachose, ndakavaona
vachiri kugate, ndikatoenda kugallery
ndikatanga kuzoomer photo
raMimmie rimwe randakamutora
akarivara ko hanty ndizvo zvavainge
vafambira here, pavakabuda
ndakasara ndaakuisira Sean msg

 "Ellen n Sandy vabva pano
vachibvunza nyaya
yaMimmie" paakaona msg akatofona
ipapo ipapo

 "Ukuedza kutii?"

"Zvawaverenga ndizvozvo wangu"

 "Hoo pedza nyaya yako but pray
vasamukuvadza"

mhinduro yake ndakashaya kuti
aiedza kutii chaizvo and akabva
atodropper call zvake, inga mafirst
days ndiye aiti chero akakuvadzwa
hana basa nazvo wani , ko zvaava
kutura zvikubvepi, maybe aita urira
inini kuti kana akakuvadzwa Mimmie
anozouya kurevenge kwandiri, but
ziso riya raakandipa day
randapedzisira kusvika kumba kwavo
handina kurichenesa, zvekuti dai
Ellen aisaenda kuma intro ndaigona
kutofunga kuti Sean akudawo

Mimmie

Satday ndaisava nekwekuenda saka
ndakaswera ndakarara zvangu
zvaisaita kuti ndiende kwana Sean
nekuti Ellen ndainge
ndakamutsamwira plus aigona
kuzoudza Sandy nhema,
ndakazomutswa nenoise yemota
yaSean , ndakabuda fast nekuti
ndaiziva kuti noise yaisava yega,
akarovera door zvehasha ndikaziva
kuti *something is wrong

somewhere* but ndaida kuti ataure
ega nyaya yake

"Chibaba, Mimmie andigadzika
mudish nhasi"

"Ukuedza kutii wangu"

"Ndaisizviti ndakapenga but Mimmie
andibata pahombe"

"Hande tinogara mumba titaure
nyaya yako"takadungamidzana
kupinda mumba, asi ndaitoshaya kuti
chii chiri kuitika

"Trevor mwana uya aneshavi rehondo
chairo"

"Taura nyaya yako"

"Abikisa Ellen sadza"ndakaseka
ndakatarisa Sean saka aida kuti
asabika here

"Any problem"

"Big problem Ellen haagone kubika
sadza wangu , Mimmie angoitira izvi
kundikaurisa chete manje yangu
haipere"

"No wangu dai wanzwisisa, rega
kunetsana naye"

"Ko iwe tsitsi ndedzei panaMimmie
asi pane
zvaukundivanzira"ndakabatwa
nenyadzi but ndaisada kuzvitaridzira

"No chibaba chingotiwo..."

"Hapana chaunotaura unonzwa sei
kana anga ari Sandy abikiswa"

ndakada kumboseka kuti dai aiziva
kut Sandy waanotaura handisisina
basa naye aidzikama chete,
ndakazotora doro raiva mufridge
taakumbovarairwa but matarisirwo
andaiitwa naSean aisava ekutamba
ndaitofanira kuita madhiri angu smart
ndisati ndabatwa, ndakatya even
kubvunza nezvaMimmie again

"Saka vana moms vatiii"

"Kana vari sadady vatofara zvisingaiti
vagara vakatanga kusupporter
Mimmie neday 1 wangu havade naye"

"Kana uchiti havade naye ukuedza
kutii"

"Kkk wangu pakaipa unoziva dad"

vakatengera Mimmie hembe
dzinopfuura \$150 USD plus
Samsung" ndakarohwa nehana
nemashoko aSean

"Ukurevesa here iwe"

"Nezuro pandaida kuenda kuparty
vakamuti abude neni kusvika
ndatoramwa ini" ndaitofanira
kutamba ndakangwara nekuti naba
Sean handipabudi munhu wacho ari
smart zvekutodaro

"Saka Mimmie vakumubata sani"

"Semwana wavo rudo rwese
rwavaindipa rwava kuna Mimmei"

inga zvaitova srs , ndikapusa Mimmie
ndaisamuwinner zvachose, Sean
akazobuda kumazuva rodoka, but
ndakasara ndaakungotenderera imba
yese kushaya pekubata, ndainge
ndatova worried pamwe chete

nekusatruuster murume uya pamwe
anodaro achichengera Mimmie kuti
aitirwe umwe mwana, ndakarara
ndiine stres ndikazomutswa nenoise
yegate kuma 11, ndakatanga
ndatarisa ndokuona Sandy namkoma
vake, ndakaenda kugate nemapyjama
angu

"Mukudei"

"Kana kumbotimhorosawo Trevor
ndakanyanya kukutadzira chii
chaizvo"

"Kundimutsa kwamaita itori mhosva
iyi"

"Tsano hatisi kuita mafunnies
manzwa after makore ese aya
mongoti hamuchada sister yangu
just like that"

"Kkkk Shayne sisi vako vakaramba
kuroorwa ava now ndawana
wekuroora ndipo paakubudukira

ku...."

"Handina kumboramba ini, apa hona
nzveve yangu ndiMimmie wese uyu"
ndakatarisa nzeve yacho yainge
yakatsvuka kuratidza kuti anga
akabatwa zvekurevesa

"Yah i think she just gave you a
warning bcz Mimmie wandinoziva
anopfuura apa" ndakataura
ndichitopinda gate zvangu, ndainge
ndatofunga kuenda kwana Sean

kunoona Mimmie wacho, plus
ndainge ndatozviudza kuti
handichaendi kuma party, nekuti
Sandy ndaisamunzwisisa zvachose,

SEAN 

Trevor ndainge ndisisanzwisise
zvachose nekuti kumwe kuita kwake
aitaridza kuva srs naMimmie,
ndaisada kumutaridza kuti plan yake
ndakaiona manje ndaida
kumuvhiringa kusvika ataura
chokwadi, day raatenga maswts
ndakaita kunge ndisina basa nazvo
kunyepedzera kusamuona zvangu,
plus mabvunzirwo andakaitwa
naEllen ndakaziva kuti Trevor ane
zvaataura chete kuna Sandy,
ndakazobviswa mundangariro
naMimmie akapinda kuzokumbira
phone, mupfungwa dzangu
ndakafunga kuti akuda kutaura

naTrevor thats why ndakamupa
ndaiziva kuti phone yangu ine
recording, but ndakatozoonna kuti
zvandikumufungira hazvisiri i think
Trevor ndiye anespeed chete manje
ndaيدا kuigura yese, ndakaswera
nditori worried nekuita kwaTrevor kuti
inga ndaimuona seumwe wangu saka
why achida kundiita kunge benzi,
Mimmie paakandibvunza ndakanyepa
kuti ndakatsamwira Ellen ndipo
pandakaona kuti ane care kunyange
hake aiita ari muhasha but ndaitoona
kuti care anayo,

Pame time yandainge
ndichangopedza kugeza pandainge
ndaakuda kubuda ndakaona Mimmie
achipinda muroom mangu, semunhu
ainge asina kupfeka ndakadzokera
mukati ndakamudongorera, aitova
bussy kugudubudza pese kusvika
asangana nediary rangu, ndakatadza
kumumisa nekuti ndainge ndisina
kupfeka, ndipo paakabuda naro but
ndakarwadziwa shame, ndiye munhu
wekutanga kubata diary rangu,
ndakazosara ndaakulocker door kuti
ndiwane kuchinja asati adzoka, pane
mamwe mashoko aakataura
akatadza kubuda mumusoro mangu

even now

*"Kkk ita mushe soo ukuda kutofa
nenzara because of Ellen iye achidya
zvake kwaari nxaa ita mushe iwe"*

Chero ndaisada kudya ndakazodya
but chaasina kuziva kuti
ndakatsamwira Trevor not Ellen,
pandakapedza kudya
ndakazomutevera panze
kunomudenha ko hanty ndizvo
zvaanoda here, pandakadonha
ndakarwadziwa shame, but
ndakatadza kumubata munhu wacho

ava mumuti, hasha dzese
dzakazopera nemunhuwi wefish
mukitchen, pafish kunyange
ndakatsamwa sei ndaisara ndava
bho, ndipo pakazotaurwa yekuti Ellen
auye atleast yaiva weekend hapana
paangatuma mukadzi wangu vana
moms varipo, ndainzwa kufara kuti
ndaakuroora

Mangwana acho ndakamuka late but
handina munhu wandakaona mumba,
ndakatanga kutenderera imba yese

but munhu zero kutotarisa kugadern
but munhu zero, hana yainge
yaakurova manje kuti mwana
wevanhu aenda kupi, kunze kwegate
aisavako, ndakazofunga kuti pamwe
akwira mumiti zvake, ndakatanga
kufamba ndichiendako, ndipo
pandakaona shasha yakarelater
mupool zvayo, ndakamutarisa about
20mins ainge akavhara maziso, body
yake yaiva yeyellow kana ari mazamu
aitova orange kuda maybe yaiva
mvura but ndizvo zvandaitoona,
patime yaakamover ndaisada kuti
andione saka ndakazvikanda
mumvura asati avhura maziso

ndikaenda pasi pemvura kunge
ndanyura, pasina nguva ndakanzwa
ndaakusimunzwa zvinyoro nyoro,
ndikabva ndatorezukawo, but
akapinda ava netauro dai aiziva kuti
ndanguri ndamira aidzikama,
paakandibudisa mumvura
akandibvisa shirt achinditsimbirira
dumbu rangu, ndakazobatwa
nesetwa kusvika ndaakukosora,
ndiko kupinda mumba kwatakaita
taakunochinja ndokudya breakfast
but body yaMimmie yaisabuda
mumaziso angu hameno why

Trevor akazosvika hake anekaplastic
ndakabatikana zvangu, but ndaisava
neplan worse paakazoti anoda
kuperekedzwa naMimmie ndakasara
ndichinzwa kutsva muviri wese,
ndakazopedzera shungu paplastic
ndaakudya yoghurt, apa maiva
netuma nice nice machocolate
aivamo mukati futi, ndakazomira
padoor ndichidya ndipo pakadzoka
Mimmie akasunga face, hongu
naMimmie tinombokonana zvedu but
kwete zvekuti atsamwiswe neumwe
munhu asiri inini ndaisada zvachose,
akazotora zvinhu zvake akuenda
muroom make ini ndokupindawo

mangu, dad vakazomuvigira hembe
nephone, ndakambobatikana hangu
asi zvakashaya basa, but pane
mashoko aakataura again akandibata

*"Hakuna baba vachatengerwa
hembe dai uri umwe watoenda
kubasa"*

Imwe pfungwa yakanditi anoda
kusara achiona Trevor kana ndaenda
kubasa,ndaifanira kuhacker phone
yake, kuti ndione macall aTrevor,

pandainge ndaakurara akazouya
achipopotera number dzaTrevor,
ndipo pandakaona kuti nguva yese iyi
ndaifungira chokwadi, kuti Trevor
akuda Mimmie, paakabuda
ndakasara ndaakutsvaka rimwe diary
mumadrawer, ndikanomupa zvese
nepen ndaida kuti agare naro, pese
pandainetsana naMimmie mukutaura
kwake pane zvizhinji zvandaidzidza,
saka ndaida kuti ambonopedzera
shungu mudiary, ndakazorara
ndamupa diary chainge chasara
kuhacker phone yake, day raawacha
macarpet airatidza kufara
kwakanyanya, ndakazomubetsera

kuyanika ndipo pakazofona amai
vake nevideo call, ndakazotaura
navo zvakanaka ko hanty ndiye akati
vabereki havafaniri kuziva nyaya
dzedu here plus ndaitofanira
kudzikama kusvika weekend
yapfuura, nekuti mashoko ake ekuti

*"dai uri umwe wadzikama
remembers weekend tine
mavisitor"* ndaiziva aigona
kuzondiwachisa chete, time
yandakapedza kutaura namai vake
ndakawana akagara pamadziro
pemba, ndikamupa phone yake

"Saka nhai Sean uchatanga kushanda rinhi"ndizvo zvandaisada manje izvi inga ndanga ndamuka ndiri bho

"Dambudziko rako riri pai?"

"Riri pauri Sean enda kubasa"

"Ko ndikudya mari yevabereki vako here"

"Saka unoreva kuti baba vako ndivo vachatengera Ellen braa here, Sean medza pride ushande sevamwe vanana iwe uchafa uri rombe wanzwa"

"Zvese zvaukutura zvikubvepi ati ndinofa ndiri rombe ndian pfuma

yevaberi vangu yese iyi"

"You are very stupid Sean ndingatoti uri leader yemarombe iwe manje ndoda kukuudza 1 thing, aslong ndichiri kushanda pano Ellen haumuroore usati washanda iwe, plus weekend ndakatomumirira pano, iwe haushande Ellen haashande ko dad vakati itai imba yenyu moga unoita sei, pano pamba pachakuvava kusvika waenda kubasa" ndakarohwa nehana nemashoko aMimmie ko

zvatanga tichingoseka wani ,

"So ukuda kundidzinga pano kuti
uswere naTrevor"

"Undikwanire wanzwa ndoswera
naTrevor kuti munhu here, plus
Trevor haasvoreke anoenda kubasa
than iwewe unoita basa rekuteverana
nemushana wakachengeta mapaper
mumba 1 day uchawana adyiwa

nemakonzo ukamama"
ndakasimudza chair yaiva padoor
kuti ndimurove nayo, but akaramba
akagara kunge asiri kundiona chero
simba rekumurova ndakarishaya,
ndakazofonerwa naEllen kuti ndiuye
kuparty mngwana sezvo ndainge
ndisina kuenda last friday iyi
ndaitoenda chete, Mimmie
akasimuka paaiva ndokusiya ati

"Tikuenda tese"

ndakafunga kuti anotamba but

ndakazozviona day rekuenda rasvika,
apa ainge akachena shame , asi kuti
ndimuudze zvaisaita plus handina
nguva yekutambisa ini, kuenda naye
ndaيدا but paakati kuna dad
ndokuigirai mkwasha ndakapera
strong, Mimmie ndaisava nebasa
naye but ndaisada kuona mface pedo
naye hameno why, pandakamutarisa
akamira kudoor ndakatanga kufunga
body yake ari mvura

"No handingaendi naye"ndakazviudza
mashoko aya ndichirovera makeys

pasofa ndaakumhanya kuroom
kwangu, chokwadi dai Mimmie aiziva
kuti body yake ndakaiona aisatambira
tambira pedo neni, musoro wangu
wainge waakutotenderera,
ndakazobviswa mundangariro
namom, vakapinda muroom

"Ko wadii kungoenda naye"

"Hazviiti mom"

"Why?"

"mom you cant understand"

Vaida kuti nditi chii pakadai,
pavakadzika ndakasara ndaakupinda
muroom maMimmie ndaakunotsvaka
diary rake, asi ndakarishaya,
ndakarara ndiine stress kuti
ndatadziswa kuenda kuparty,

Satday ndakakurumidza kumuka
ndikageza nekugadzira bed rangu,
pasina nguva Mimmie akapinda
akapfeka tracksuit nema sneaker

"Welldone nhasi wakurimidza
kumuka kah"akataura achitogara
pabed pangu


"Zvine basa rei newe"akaseka
achienda kuwardrop, mainge
makanaka, akatanga kubudisa
hembe dzakasviba achiisa apo

"Hanty wakati dzako dzinowachiwa
nemaoko kah"

"Yes"

"Oky"

Okataura achitobuda zvake, ko
kuzodzikama koga waisamuziva iwe,
Ellen akazosvika, Mimmie ndiye aiita
zvese kubika , but naEllen
vaisataudza zvachose, plus

aingonditarisa achiseka, Ellen
akazosimuka kuenda kukitchen
kwaiva naMimmie ini ndikasimukawo
ndichihwandira, Ellen akasvika
nekuti..... ♂chandakakwanisa
kubata musoro , ndichidzokera
kunogara pasi, pasina nguva Mimmie
akati....

End of chapter

Stay tuned 🌹 🌹

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

2 AUTHORESS

MAGUMBO AKAL.M 

Call/app

0782354653

&

*MIMMIE ❤️ AKA ❤️
MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888

 #3

CHAPTER 13

MIMMIE

pandakatambidzwa plastic naSean
ndakafara ndichifunga kuti pamwe
auya nenumber dzaTrevor , but
boom maitova nediary, ndakafara

nekuti ndaitorida zvisingaiti even
zvenumber dzaTrevor
ndakatombokanganwa kuti ndanga
ndichidzida, ndakazorara
ndatonyorawo something mukati,
zvandinodawo kuzova inlife,
makuseni ndichitsvaira
ndakasangana necard rekwaTrevor
mubin ranamhama, ndakava
nekunetseka kuti ringava rakatorwa
nani apa ndakapopotera Sean nezuro
mhosva isiri yake, ndakazongoona
ndaakuseka chokwadi kana munhu
ukajairika unofira mhosva dzisiri
dzako, plus hanty vabereki vake here,
apa rainge rakabvarurwa bvarurwa

number imwe neimwe iri payo chero
uchiti unobatanidza apa waipera
strong chero ukada kufonera STRIVE
MASIIWA idzi aisadziziva chete,
ndakazopedza kucleaner
ndichinetseka kuti vangava
vakadzitorerei

Munhu wandakatanga kufungira
pacard rangu vanenge dad chete
nekuti mambvunziro avakaita Trevor
that day aisava ekumufarira, sezvo
vachindibata semwana pamwe
havadi kuti ndizorasika kah ko

ndingatii hanty vanondibata
semwana wavo here, naSean
tainetsana zvedu zvimwe zviya
zvekuti tatojaira, asi dzimwe nguva
aindibetsera basa kunyanya day
raandibetsera kuwacha macarpets
ndakatopererwa, asi hazvinditadzisi
kumuudza chokwadi,
ndakazongomuudza wani
paakapedza kutaura namhama, asi
pane mhinduro imwe yakandibata
yaakadaira

*ukuda kundidzinga pamba kuti
ugoswera naTrevor*

handina kuseka aripo asi
ndakazonosekera mumba ndaandega,
ko zvaachiita kunge asina basa neni
wani, dai aiziva kuti Trevor yake
ndakaimaka kubva zvayandiitukisa
kunzi *THING* ainyarara zvake,
Trevor ndaitoda kumubatanidzira
pavasikan vake ko hanty ndiye
akarega kuvarova kuti vanditi thing,
manje aizvifira izvozvo, Ellen ndiye
aiva first move, ndiye wandaitoda
kunobatira kuparty chero
ndakazorambidzwa kuenda, ndaitoda
kutamba paparty asina rimwe ziso,

hameno kana azouya kuma in-laws
neziso rimwe aivaudza kutii, manje
zvakazoenda nepamwe Sean aramwa
kuenda neni

Ndakarara ndakatsamwa kuti plan
yangu yaramba kubuda,
ndakazorangarira kuti sisi vane
manails, manje ndaida kumuwachisa
hembe nemaoko, ndaiziva kuti baba
Sean havandimise yese yandaita
aslong ndisingakuvadzi munhu

vanotondibvumira chete, day rauya
Ellen ndainzwa kufara zvisingaiti asi
ndaishaya kuti ndomubvisa sei paari
nekuti mai Sean ndaisavanzwisisa ivo
vainge vakuda kundirovera kuti Sean
awacha kuzoti ndikatuma muroora
wavo, ndaitodzingwa basa kah.

Ndainakirwa nablaz Sean vainge
vadzikama nekuti vaiziva kuti any
mistake neni hapana chakanaka,
kana kuri kubika ndaivabikira chese
chavada, pane nguva yandakabuda

panze ndichida kurohwa nemhepo,
baba Sean vakanditevera, hameno
vaidei apa ndaitoshaya kuti munhu
wangu ndomutanga sei

"Ndazviziva kuti muchatevera ari sei
muroora"

"Ari bho hake"

"Moziva haagone kubika sadza"

ndakaona murume mukuru
achipererwa, asi vakafunga kuti
ndinonyepa, ndipo patakazoronga
kuti vabude ndisare ndichimubikisa,
vakadzokera mumba ini ndiri
mushure, asi hapana akambofungira
kuti tine zvataronga, pandakapinda
mukitchen ndakaona Ellen
achitevera apa achimonya muromo

Her"Ndipoo mvura"

"Motangawo mamhoresawo muridzi
wekitchen kah"

"Soon inenge yava yangu iyi, chindipa
mvura ndiende"

"Tora cup uende patap"

"Ndisvitse"

"Kana waakuda mvura uchamwa hako"

Ndakadaira ndichitobuda kunoudza vana moms kuti palunch ndichabika sadza, dad semunhu aiziva game yedu, vakatora makeys avo nekutobuda hanzi ndoda kumborohwa nemhepo ndodzoka kana sadza raibva, vachangobuda vakazofonera mukadzi wavo vachiti vaneta nekugara vega, pavakabuda

ndakasara ndikaita fake call,
ndakamira paiva naSean

"Sean dad vako vafona now"

"Hanzii?"

"Hanzi utevere mutown uzotora
nyama iri fresh tibikire muyenzi"

"Ndovawana papi nhai"

"Umm kutovatsvaka kuma fvirt
places avo or kuvafonera but befast
ndikuda kubika" Sean haana kuziva
kuti ndine yandamutamba, mota
yaakabuda nayo yaitova nefuel
shoma, ndaiziva kuti ichamuperera
ari muroad, pandakasara naEllen
ndakanyepera kudzikama, nekuti
ndaisada kumuitira wara kana
kumuitira hashu

"Gules ndikunzwa musoro
ndokumbirawo mubike sadza muriwo
ndabika kare"

"bika zvakadaro, musoro
wakambotadzisa ani kubika"

"Pliz ndibetserewo"

"Uri mushandi pano unotoshanda
chero uchirwara"handina kumuitira

hasha asi ndakaramba ndakapfava,
ndaisatoda zvekunetsana naye
ndaingoda kuti abike mbodza yake
pasina fight chete

"Madam asi hamugone kubika
munotaura kah"

Ellen aisada kubuda pachena kuti
kubika haagone, saka aitovhara
nekuita hasha, akasimuka pasofa
achida kutora phone yake,
ndakafunga kuti pamwe anoda
kufonera mhama plan ikafailer,

ndakamubata ruoko ndikamupushira
pasofa kuti asaenda kuphone

"Ndanga ndisingadi kunetsana newe
but ndatoona kuti hauna hunhu
simuka ipapo unobika sadza"

"Wakakwana here iwe unoziva
ukutaura nani"

Handina kudaira asi ndakangotora
phone yaEllen ndokutobuda, ndainge

ndafunga kumbomupfekera short
yebasa ndaiziva aibika chete,
ndakadzoka ndakapfeka short yangu
yebasa, ndokubata Ellen ruoko
ndichienda naye mukitchen

"Ndikukupa mamins mashoma
shoma ekubika sadza or toita
zvefight"

"Wakakwana here iwe?"

"Choose 1 kubika or fight"

Ndakasiya ndalocker door ,
ndichienda kunotsvaka shamhu,
kana akaramba ndaitoda kumurova,
zviri nani vawane atiza pane kuti
ndibike sadza aripo , pandakapinda
neshamhu, Ellen akatoona kuti zvaiva
srs, ndipo paakatanga kubika,
ndainge ndakagara pacounter pedyo
nestove, husavi ndainge ndabika kare,
saka sadza ndiro raiva raEllen, manje
nekuda kwemanails aitadza mubata
mugoti zvakanaka, ndakatanga

kurova zvigunwe kuti zvibate mugoti
zvakanaka, Ellen akayuwira ,asi
ndaisava nebasa nazvo kana tete
vake vasina kumuraira ndaitodya
chinzvimbo chavo, Ellen akabika
sadza achingochema, apa ndainge
ndamupa rimwe zipoto zihombe
raitova size 6, chandakaona pana
Ellen anogona kubika sadza, asi
hameno kuti dambudziko riri pai kuti
manails here or husimbe ndaitoshaya,
chero hake aitadza kusanganisa, but
ndaitoona kuti idea yekubika irimo

"Kubika unogona asi unozviitisa
manje rikaita mapundu ndoda
kukumamisa pamberi pema in-laws
ako" ndaingotaura zvangu asi
mapundu ainge akazara, manje
ndaisamubetsera ko ndini ndakati
aise manais here

"Unondibikisa sadza rese rinodyiwa
nani?"

"Tosara tichidya manheru, kana
wapedza unoisa patable

ndichambonobudisa washen"

"Unombotemba nei chaizvo"

"Ndakatokwana ndakadai
(ndakapindura ndichiisa maoko
muhomwe zviya zvekuti hapana
zvaunondiita, pandainge ndakuda
kubuda door ndakadzoka paiva
naEllen ndokutaura nekazeve-zeve)
ukangoudza murume wako kuti
ndakurova count this marriage kuti
yaparara"

"Manje ndoda kumuudza kuti
udzingwe basa"

"Kwaaaaa dai uri umwe wabvunza
kuti why Sean asiri kuuya kuparty ,
ndini ndine chimuti, so ndikada
kungomuudza kuti hausi wife
material hapana anoramba"

Ellen akavhunduka nemashoko angu
ndaiziva aitofira mukati chete,
ndakazobuda ndakuenda kunochinja
pamwe chete nekubudisa washen,
Ellen akasara akuisa chikafu patable,
paakadzokera mukitchen
kunocleaner stove ndiyo time
yandakamusheedza seri kwemba
kuwashen, short ndainge ndabvisa
but ndaiva nendandi,
takadungamidzana kuenda kuseri,
ndikamucherera mvura, paakatanga
kubata hembe nenzara ndakabudisa
rekeni ndichida kumutyisa nayo

"Ellen Ellen" ndakarinzwa voice
raSean ari mumba, ndakabatikana sei

"Madam murume wenyu auya,
handina kukutuma kuwacha ndiwe
wauya kuzondibetsera, chienda
kumurume wako" akasimuka
achimhanya ndakasara
ndaakusocker hembe dzaSean manje
aizodziwacha iye muridzi wadzo
chete, ndakatevera zvishoma
zvishoma kupinda mumba,
ndakasvika nekumira padoor pasina
anondiona

Sean"are you ok?"

Paainge akuda kupindura ndiyo time
yandakapinda mumba vana dad
vachibva vatopindawo nekutogara
patable, asi ziso randaipiwa naEllen
naSean raidya munhu manje
ndaisava nebasa nazvo ini,

"Gules isai sadza mumaplates kah
ramabika"

Sean"Ellen abika sadza"

"Yes vanditi regai ndibike, time
yawasvika vanga vachitoda kuwacha
kuseri uko"

ndakapindura fast asati anditangira,
sadza rakapakurwa raisaita, umwe
neumwe isangana nechikamu chake
chesadza, mapundu, porridge, upfu,
rakanaka, rakaoma, asi rabuda

mubowl rimwe chete

Mom"Mimmie chii chawatidyisa ichi"

"Handisi ndabika mom, ndanga
ndichinzwa muso..."

Dad"Ko hausati wapura apa
ndakanganwa kuuya nematablets
ako uchanotenga mangwana" vainge
vatodaira dad nekuti vaiziva nyaya

yacho

Mom"saka muroora ndiwe wabika"

"Yes mhama ndini"

"Ok imbonokora unzwe" Ellen
paakanodai akasangana neupfu,
nekuda kwenyadzi akabuda
achimhanya, ndokubva ndamutevera
nephone yake panze, ndiyo time

yakabuda Sean

"Mimmie waitei"

"Hapana pandamuti ndikurwara anditi
rega ndibike"

"Usanzwa aku..."

"Saka ndikunyepa here ok regai
ndidzokere hangu, kana uchida
kumuudza nhema muudze asi
ukaona akandirova nekuda
kwenhema dzako, urangarire
mashoko angu"

Sean"Mashoko echii?"

Me"Ukuona day randakabuda

naTrevor riya ndakawana vari kunze
kwegate nekafriend kake vakatanga
kundirova vachinditi ndinonhuwa
nhamo hanzi ndiri kathing, hii hii hii
manje ndaakutonoudza dad"

Sean"Saka ndizvo zvawainge
wakatsamwira here"

"Even pamabuda asara achindituka
again, iwe Ellen urangarire mashoko
angu" ndaiitira kuti asaudza Sean
nekuti ndaitya kuti pamwe Sean

anogona kuzoudza mai vake
ndikatodzingwa basa zvangu,
ndichisiya mudya ndigere wese uyu
plas \$100

Ellen hapana chaakataura nekuti
mashoko acho aimaziva
andamuudza mukitchen kuti
akangoreva marriage yadhakwa

Her"Sean ndiperekedze hangu"

hana yakatanga kurova futi kuti

vakabuda vese anogona kutaura,
ndikatanga kuchema ndiri mugarage,
izvi ndaizviitira kuti Sean asabuda, ko
ndainge ndakamuonera kah kuti
ndikachema anobatikana

"Mimmie ukuchemei?"

"Mashoko andakaudzwa naEllen
anondibaya pamoyo ndaakutonoudza
dad pamwe ndingarerukirwa"

"Aiwa usavaudza ukuda ndikupe kuti ipere"

"Endaiwo neni"

"Ok pinda mumota tiende but todzoka now" ndakatarisa Ellen ndokumubudisira rurimi 🤪 ndichienda kumota, Ellen akavhura ziso akatarisa Sean ndokubva atobuda achimhanya, Sean

paakatevera akawana atokwira
kombi, ndakasara ndichiseka zvese
nekurova maoko at same time
,ndikazotizira mumba ndaakunobika
kasadza fast fast vanhu vakadya, asi
Sean ainge atotsamwa,

Mai Sean" Ellen haangamboite
muroora wangu"

Me" Why mom, inga munhu bho wani
pamwe ipoto yakura"

"Ashandisa kakadii?"

"Size 6"

Both "whaat!"

"Mimmie wakakwana here iwe
wanga wagara uchida kuti abike
mapundu, eehh mom mati haangaite
muroora wenyu why?"

"Hangingazvigone zvekubikira
muroora ini"

Sean"Anobika Mimmie"

Dad"Anenge atoorwa uyu" Sean
akanditarisa nerimwe ziso
ndikashaya kuti akuedza kudii

"Yah he is ryt neniwo ndinoroorwa"

Sean"Usati wapedza chikoro"moziva
ndakarohwa nehana nemashoko
aSean akazviziva sei kuti ndoroorwa
ndapedza chikoro, ndakazogadzira
mumba ndaakuenda kunowacha
kuseri kwemba, pasina nguva Sean
akasvika nebucket ndokugara hake
pandaiva

"Wavhunduka kah kuti ndaziva sei
kuti unoroorwa wapedza chikoro"

"Handina kuvhunduka pamwe
wakaudzwa nadad or mom"

"Noo ndakaverenga pawakanyora"
hana yangu yakarova saka zvoreva
kuti akaverenga diary rangu kah

"Ko wawachirei nemaoko iwe
uchinzwa musoro"

"Inga wakati dzoda maoko wani"

"Not dzese ok chienda unorara
ndisare ndichipedzisa" handina
kusimuka pamwe ndainge ndaresva
kunuzwa saka ndakaramba
ndichiwacha, akasvika pandaiva
ndokubata hembe yandaiwacha,
pandakasimudza musoro ndakabva
ndamubondera pamuromo nehuma
hangu, ndokubva andikisser,
ndakamudira mbama ndaakuenda
kunorara semunhu anorwara ka, asi

ndaiva nekunetseka nekuita
kwaSean pamwe its mistake sezvo
ndanga ndakatarisa pasi, nekuti
Sean wandinoziva haangandikise kah
,ndakazopedzisira ndabatirwa
nehope, pandakapepuka ndainzwa
kubatwa matama angu nemaoko
aitonhora shame, pandakavhura
maziso ndakawana ari Sean, nxaa
akudei futi, apa ainge akabata diary
rangu, ndakatarisa time ndikaona kuti
dzainge dzativa kuma6pm manje
ndaisabika ko hanty ndorwara here

"Wava sei musoro"

"Now wava nani , ko diary rangu
ukuridii?"

"Iwe wakaverenga rangu wani"

Handina chandakataura semunhu
ainyepera kurwara, ndaiziva kuti
ndikazikanwa kuti haarware chete
tainetsana, saka ndakatoramba
ndakapfavirirawo

"I hope Ellen haana kunditsamwira"

"Akatsamwira ini not iwewe"
ndakarohwa nehana nemashoko
aSean nekuti akapindura akapfava,

"Wazopedza kuwacha?"

"Ndangowacha dzewhite dzimwe
dzese ndaisa mumachine,
ndatombosvika kuden
kwaTrevor"ndakaramba
ndakamutarisa, achitambisa tigumwe
twake, kunge ane zvaanoda kutaura

Me"are u ok?"

"Yes umm actually i want to tell u
something Mimmie"kahana kangu

kakamboroverera hameno
ndaifungeiwo

"I hope there's no problem"

"No ummm Mimmie, on monday
ndikuenda kubasa"

"Why?"

"Because wakanditi Trevor ari nani
than inini becauae anoenda
kubasa"ndakaseka ndakamutarisa,
kukanganwa kuti ndinorwara

"Pamashoko awakataura nezuro
ndikabatanidza nezvandaverenga
umu"

"Ehe soo chii chaitika"

"Mimmie ndikudadira basa ndinaro
asi imi mukutsvaka mikana yakadaro
muchiiishaya"

"So what abt Ellen"

"Dont worry about her"

vaiva dad vakataura vachipinda
mataiva vakatanga kubata bata
vachinzwa temperature kuti Sean
asafungire kuti musoro ndewe
kunyepa, vakazondisiira mari hanzi
ndeye matablets haa manje
ndaitoenda nayo kumaputi chete, but
ndakatomborwadziwa kuti Sean
akuenda kubasa ndaakusara ndiri 1,
mhama ndivo vakazobika kudya
kwamanheru ko hanty ndinorwara
here, dad vakazondiigira chikafu
changu ndikadyira muroom mangu,
pavakabuda ndakasara ndikarova
rhumba, izvi vaizviitira kuti vaviri ava
vasatsamwa kuti tabikisa munhu

wavo, pandakanzwa knock
ndakangozvipotsera pabed
ndokurara nhema zvangu, door rangu
rakavhurwa zvishoma shoma and
iniwo ndikavhura ziso zvishoma
shoma aiva Sean ainge apinda, manje
ndaisada kumuka, akasiya andiiya
mumablankets, paakatanga
kufambisa musoro wake kuuyisa
pahuma yangu, ndipo pandakavhura
maziso


"Ndazviziva kuti vakamuka"

"Wazviziva sei?"

"Pandanga ndichikuisa mublanket
wanga wakaomesa muviri"

ndakabatwa nenyadzi shame, ndipo
paakazokumbira number dzamhama,
akazobuda nephone yangu, hameno
akadzoka nayo nguvai asi ndainge
ndarara, ndakazongomutswa
nephone makuseni pakapinda good
mrng text, ndakangoidaira,
nekutomuka kunoita basa, asi dzaiva

new number, ndipo pandakazobuda
kupinda mutown kunotsvaka maputi,
iko kwandakazosangana nemweya
wesvina Sandy, achida kutoonererwa
ndikasiya ndamupa size yake,
pandakapinda mukombi, ndakanzwa
kuda kuenda online, ndipo
pandakawana number dziya dziri
kuaap again, sezvo ndaisava
nechekuita ndakazotanga kutaura
naunknown uya

 "hie Mimmie"ko iko kuzondiziva
nhaimi, nfakambofunga kuti pamwe

mhama naVovo vane munhu wavapa
number dzangu

 "ee ndian uyu"

 "im Loyd so uri bho hako"

 "yah ndiri bho"

 "ndokumbirawo kuva friend yako"

 "Friend how ndisingakuzive"

 "Tozozivana nekufamba kwetime"

 "ok i will think about it"

 "ok take your time beb girl, but

handidi kuzomiswa gore rese"

Ndakaseka ndakabata phone yangu,
sezvo ndaisavawo nefriend mufoni
ndakaona pasina problem, chikuru
ndichiwanawo wekuvarairwa naye
sezvo ndaakuswera ndiri 1 pamba,
ndakasvika pakudzika ndichingotaura
naye,

paandainge ndakuda kugogodza gate,
ndakaona mumvuri yaiva kumashure
kwangu, ndakaramba ndakamira
handina kuda kucheuka, ndipo

pandakaona mumwe mumvuri
waakusimudza ruoko, ndipo
pandakanhonga dombo, ndakaseka
pandakaona tsoka yaSandy
nemumateya angu ndichinhonga
dombo, saka ainge anditsvakira
mafia kuzondiponda, ndakanzwa
kurohwa kwegate, ndipo
pandakacheuka ndichida kumurova
nedombo, face yacho ndakashaya
kwandakamboiona, asi yaisava new

Him"Youu where have you
been"manje ndaida kutodzungaira ko

hanty ndiye atanga kusvika nedzungu
here

"Asi tozivana"

"Yes ndini mukomana uya
wemubus"ndisati ndapindura Sean
akabva atovhura gate, ko hanty
mukoma vemubus vainge vagogodza
here 🤣🤣🤣🤣

"Saka apa wanga uchida kundirovera chii?"

Sean"Sandy mukutsvakei pano, iwe
Mimmie pinda mugate
now"ndakangopinda mugate
nekutomira handina kure
kwandakaenda, ndaida kuteerera
ndinzwe nyaya yacho

"Pano tavinga Mimmie andimonya
nzeve mutown"

"Saka wauya namkoma
kuzomubatirana"

"No anodanana naTrevor"

"Une proof here?"

"Akandiudza Trevor nemuromo wake
kuti haachandide because of
Mimmie"

"Kkkk ita mushe Sandy oky chienda
unotaura naTrevor wako because
Mimmie wangu haadanane naTrevor"

"Soo newewo ukuti Mimmie wako"

"She my sister so any problem kumuti
wangu"

ndakazomhanya kupinda mumba

ndaakunetseka, Sean akazopinda asi
haana kutaura neni, handina kuita
basa naye , ndakapindawo muroom
mangu, asi Loyd aiva offline,
ndakatonzwa kusurukirwa zvangu,
ndakazomuka ndaakuda kubika
pamwe chete nekubvunza Sean kuti
vana dad varipi, but pandakapinda
mukitchen ndakawana arimo
ndikarohwa nehana nemubvunzo
waakandibvunza

End of chapter 13

Stay tuned   

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

2 AUTHORESS

MAGUMBO AKAL.M 

Call/app

0782354653

&

*MIMMIE ❤️ AKA ❤️
MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888

 #3

Chapter 14

ELLEN

Maid wekwana Sean ainge

akutotishaisa mufaro sekutamba
sekuseka apa tisina kana plan, Sandy
ndiye akarambwa sekutamba
naTrevor, manje ndainge
ndakamurongera kumushandisa day
remainiro but zvakazoenda nepamwe
guys ndaakutumwa namaid kubika,
kunyange ndaisada kushanda ndini
ndaizoguma ndakuvara nekuti haisi
type inochinja mafungiro,
chandakaona pana Mimmie
zvaataura ndizvozvo haana nguva
yekufunga kaviri, sepaakandiudza
kuti ndiye ane chimuti ndaitofunga
kuti majokes , but ndakazoona
paainge akunyepa hanzi *pandaudza

gules kuti ndikurwara vati regai
ndibike* kuti ndimupikise zvaisaita
nekuti anditi ndikataura chokwadi
marriage yadhakwa, ndakazopedza
shungu nekutizira panze, ndipo
paakazouya nephone, ndaitoda
kuudza Sean nyaya yese kana
akundiperekedza but Mimmie
akatanga kuchema achiwedzera
nhema futi, ndakapa kutenda mwana
anechipo nenhema apa achiteererwa
futi, ndakazongobva nekombi wani,
ndipo pandakazosangana naSandy
mutown ndaakumuudza
yandatambwa , ndakaenda kumba
ndakadumbirwa chero chikafu

chaisadzika, ndaifanira kuita plan
marriage isati yaparara nekuti
Mimmie wacho ari fast pakufunga

Sisi vakazomukira mutown pane
zvavaida kutenga, pavakadzoka
vaingoseka ndakatoshaya kuti zvaita
sei, kusvika pakubuda misodzi

"Ellen huya uone" vakanditambidza
phone yavo ndokuona photo raSandy

naMimmie vakabatana nzeve
mutown, ndakaseka zvekubuda
misodzi, apa nezuro ainditi
ndakapusa ko iye abatirwa pavanhu,
zvangu zvaiva nani taiva vaviri,
ndakaisa photo riya muphone mangu,
ndaيدا kuona kuti achandiudza ega
here or ndomubvunza hangu

"Sisi mariwanepi photo iri"

"Kkkk kachiri kupisa aka zvaitika
nhasi padoor rekwa Ok"

"Kkkk yah mugoona ndiye aiti
ndakapusa"

"Asi ndiye maid wekukudzidzisa
kubika"


"Hongu sisi"

"Ndoda kutotsvaka number dzake
ndimbomuhire pamwe ungaita
munhu"

"Moda kundikuvadzisa imwi" Havana
kudaira asi vakangatora phone yavo
nekutopinda muroom mavo, Sandy
akazondifonera around 13:00
tikasangana mutown sezvo taisava
nekwekuenda, ndaifungawo kuti
pamwe angatanga nyaya yake kah,
ndakazongoona ndaakuseka

"Eeh bebs ndiudze kah yatambika
makuseni paOk"

"Ndanga ndichida kumurova
anojairira uya hona nzeve yangu" haa
kuzodaro ndanga ndava pasi
nekuseka

"Ndaona kah maphoto enyu pamhepo
wakabatwa nzeve kunge mwana
arasa pen 

"Wamaona kupi" ndakamutaridza
photo rake akatanga kunyara,

Me"Saka toita sei naye wamboenda
kwa Trevor here"

"Yah taendako naShayne after
tatevera Mimmie"

"Saka mamurova here"

"Kkkk haa iwe Shyne naMimmie
vanozivana apa Sean atidzinga kunge
imbwa and Trevor akaita same"

"Yah pakaipa wangu"

Sandy"Toendako mangwana ,
kunenge kuna Sean chete hanty
haasati akuenda kubasa"ndaiva
nekutya Sandy ndiye

akazondisimbisa kuti tinonoudza
Sean zvakaitika satdae, taiziva kuti
tikaenda tiri vaviri tonomurova plus
Sean wechi 3,

Me"Saka nhai bebs fight yatada
kutanga iyi ko Shayne akaroora
Mimmie unopagara here pamba
paya"

"Haa Shayne haitirwi zvisina basa"
ndakazongobvumawo hangu,

mangwana acho ndakatanga
ndambosvika kusaloon kwaSandy
kuti kazuva kakwiririre tiwane
vamuka , around 8am takaenda
kumba kwana Sean, ndakasvika
nekugogodza gate zvehasha,
Mimmie akauya kuzovhura gate
akabata mutsvairo , ndokubuda
kunze kuti tisapinda

Me"Ibva ndoda kupinda"

Her"Ndini munhu wacho ukudei hanty

satdae wakabva uchitiza"

Sandy"Tikuda Sean"

Her"Haapo abuda"

Me"Toda kuona tega nxaa"

Her"Ok pindai"

patakapinda ndakarohwa nehana
avakulocker gate, ndakangokwenya
Sandy, ndichimutaridza kugate, apa
aisataura nesu zvake akatirega
tichipinda mumba, ndakatsvaka Sean
imba yese but boom aisavamo, hana
yangu yakatanga kurova,

"Sandy, Sean haapo" takabuda
mumba ndokuwana Mimmie akagara
padoor achidya maputi, pasi paiva
nematombo madiki diki kunge
erekeni,

"Ko Sean aripi?"

"Inga ndataura kuti haapo"

"Saka aenda kupi?"

"Handisi body guard yake ini"

Sandy"Wakakwana here inga
tabvunza zvakanaka"

"Asi ndapindura rough" akadaira
achitopinda mumba zvake,

"Sandy hona wamutsamwisa ko
tikanyimwa makey agate"

"Anotipa hande tinomubatirana tisiye

tamurova" ndisati ndadaira Mimmie
akabuda akaisa rekeni muhuro,
takatanga kudedera kushaya
chekuita

"Kkk Sandy kufunga kwako
mungandibatirana here ndipei
maphone enyu kuno" ndaifunga kuti
akutamba asi akasvika akamatora
ese ndokudzima, ndakaona akurova
mudzanga zvake

"Pano mauya mega girls manje

mairasa mapinda mega mudziva rine
garwe saka musazoti garwe harina
hunhu asi dai garwe ranga
rakupindirai mudzimba dzenyu
maizoti garwe rinojairira"

Me"Saka ukuda tiite sei" ndaitoziva
kuti muripo wacho kutoshandiswa
chete

"Ko zvamamboita manga mabvunza
here, honai masvibisa mumba mangu
mandatsvaira ndoga"

Sandy"tasvibisa papi tipe makey toda
kuenda isu, kana masviba cleaner
again" ndainge ndaakudedera Sandy
aisaziva munhu waari kutaura naye

"Ndini ndalocker so ndichavhura kana
ndapedza kutsvaira yard" mhinduro

dzacho ndidzo dzindipedza simba
shame, apa ainge akapfava zvake

Her "Munorova here mudzanga
ndikutambidzei nekuti pano muchipo"

Sandy"hatipenge sewe isu vhura gate
tiende"

"Ellen bata umwe wako nekuti ini
kana ndorova ndobaya chero" shona

yake ndaitoziva zvaanoreva *hanzi
baya chero kurwa kwebofu harione
pekurova chero ziso robaya* , plus
srs yake ndakatoziva kuti haadzori
tsvimbo

Me"ok Mimmie chitiregererawo hako
toda kuenda kubasa todzoka kana
Sean adzoka"

"Ndaakutofonera baba Sean

ndivaudze kuti mauya kuzondiponda"

Me"No Mimmie usavaudza, ukuda
tikuitirei kuti ipere" baba Sean
ndaivatya plus Sean akambondiudza
mafirst days kuti dad vake
vanoteerera Mimmie zvekuti chese
chaataura vanobvuma

Her"Tsvairai yard yese kuti nyaya
ipere" ndaisada kuseka zvangu, but
kuita kwaMimmie i think i ciga yanga
yakumushandisa

Me" No tsvaka zvimwe Mimmie pane
kutsvaira"

"Ok option A mairamba but B manje
ndaakufonera machinda enyu kuti
auye ndizomaudza kuti moda
kundirova"

Sandy" No Mimmie usafone hako, ok

rega ndikupe mari" Sandy akabudisa
\$10 ndokutambidza Mimmie, Sandy
aiziva kuti kusvika kwaTrevor zvake
zvafa

"Chindiudzai chamavinga pano,
motosiya mandibetsera basa"

"Umm Mimmie ndiSandy ati tiuye
tikurove"

"No Mimmie iplan yaEllen" akasimuka
kupinda mugarage ndokubuda
nemitsvairo

"Option A and B madziramba but
ndikugumira paC tsvairai yard or
toita fight" pafight ndaitoziva kuti
arikutaura chokwadi, ndakatora
mutsvairo wangu ndokutanga
kutsvaira, Sandy akaramba
akapfugama , Mimmie akangosimuka
ndokutora matombo ake akaisa
parekeni akatendekera Sandy,
handina kuzoona kuti akasimuka

nguvai kuzondijoiner, apa yard yacho
igoti kukura, iye aiva mushure
nerekeni yake, kusvika tapedza,
takapedza kuma10 ndiko kuvhurirwa
gate, kana kuri kuorchard kwaiva
kwakazara mashizha takasiya kwava
bho

"Next time muuye makadya nekuti
kuno kunorohwa munhu"akataura
achitovhara gate, takangopinda
mumota tiri zii, ndakabva ndatoudza
Sean akati akutoenda kumba
kunopedzerana naMimmie ,handina

kumubvunza kuti aripi, zviri nani ipere
marriage yacho pane kuitwa benzi
naMimmie

Me"bebs zviri nani tiise pressure
kuna Shyne adanane naMimmie"

"Shyne akakanya madhiri ese
akavika nedzungu pana Mimmie, so
toita sei apa"

"Ok ngatitange taona kuti Sean anoita sei nhasi kana zvaramba tototsvaka vana Tino vanomubata"

"Manje Sean n Trevor vakazviziva zvedu zvodhakwa nekuti Sean nezuro akamuti Mimmie wangu n Trevor akati wake"tainge tisisina plan kunze kwekumirira Sean tione plan yake,

sezvo ati achapedza naye

BABA SEAN 

Mimmie ndiye munhu wandaida
kubatisisa ndaisada anything
chakaipa paairi ndaitoona kuti awana
chaanoda nguva yaada, kana kuri

kurwa kwavo ndaikufarira nekuti
vaisakuvadzana ko hanty
vaingorangana here, day rauya Ellen
ndiro randakaona kuti Mimmie atori
imwe mbeu chaiyo, ndaiona zvese
zvaiitika mukitchen,
ndakazorwadziwa kuti handikwanise
kunzwa zvavanoitaura asi zvaiitika
ndaizviona

"Ko mukangoseka makabata phone
hanzii nhai dad" ndaisada kuti aone
zviri kuitika so ndakazomupa mari
yekunotsvaka KFC afane kuvarairwa

sezvo ndaiziva kuti kumba kune
nzara, pakazosvika mukomana
ndanga ndanakirwa kare, takazoenda
kumba kunoonza zvabikwa, atleast
vamwene vainge vazvionera ko hantya
ndivo vaiti handifarire Ellen wavo,
manje vainge vakasangana nazvo
vega,

Mimmie akazomukira mutown
kunotsvaka matablets hameno kuti
aida kunotenga chii nemari yacho
sezvo aisarwara, ini namadam
takazosara taakugadzirira kuenda

kuchrch, Sean achisara pamba,
semunhu aisava nekwekuenda

Me"Ko iwe hauende kuchrch here?"

Him"Imwe mibvunzo haipindurike
chokwadi handiendi kichrch ini"

Mai Sean"Ukufarisa kah nekuti
Mimmie abuda"

takazopinda mumota taakuseka
zvedu, ko hanty akuita pamuromo
nekuti boss vake vainhe vabuda,
ndakarohwa nehana akuenda
kunotivhurira gate, ndakaona madam
vachinditarisa vachinyemwerera,
imwe pfungwa yakanditi akufara kuti
tiende agosara achishungurudza
Machuma wangu, muchruch macho
ndaisava nekugarisika, after 2 mins
ndotarisa vana nekuti hombe
yakaburwa nezuro kwacho yaigona
kutsamwisa Sean, umwe
wandaitarisa ndi Trevor but haana
kumbosvika zvake,

Patakasvika kumba ndakawana
Mimmie ari pafoni achismiler,
ndakatoshaya kuti zvaita sei
ndikanotarisa pacomputer yangu
ndikaona kuti yaingova friend zvayo,
apa number yacho yainge isina
kuregister zvayo, ndakatonetseka kuti
angava ani chaizvo, ndakazoenda
kwaiva nevamwe asi ndainge
ndatova worried kuti munhu
akusekesa Mimmie angava ani
chaizvo, imwe pfungwa yakambonditi

pamwe ndiTrevor, but
ndakazorambirana nayo nekuti uyu
ati anonzi Loyd kah

Me"Ko nhai mwanangu ukusekerera
asi kwava nemkwasha"

"Kkkkk not so fast ingoriwo friend iyi"

Mai Sean"ndiko kutanga kwacho"

"Dai maiziva kuti handitomuzivi kah
apa haade kufona kuti ndinzwe voice
even paprofile pake akatoisa mota
zvake" ndakanzwa kurerukirwa kuti
haatomuzive atleast ari safe

Mimmie"Umm dad next month its my
birthday"

"Chokwadi here musiwani"

"10 June" ndaitoshaya kuti
ndomuitira chii munhu wacho nekuda
kwemufaro,

Mai Sean"saka ukureva kutu ndivo
vega vakakodzera kuziva here"

Sean"bvunzai henyu"

Me"Aslong manzwa"

Sean"Dad ndokumbirawo murare
mandipa makey BMW yangu"

"Ndakakuudza kuti unoishandisa
kana waakuenda kubasa"

"Ndosaka ndati ndikumada"

"Ita mushe"

Mimmie"Anorevesa dad mupei kana
akatadza kuenda kubasa hameno
anenge achitemba nei" ndakaona
kurevesa kwaMimmie, ndiye
wandakazotuma kunotora makey,
akauya nawo ese, kkkk dai airova
mbanje ndaigona kuti pamwe hutsi
hwava mumusoro

"Ko ukuendepi nawo ese" akasvika
akatambidza Sean kuti atore key
yaari kuda, chimwe
chandaisanzwisisa iziso raSean pana
Mimmie, manje ndaida
kumugadzirisa size kusvika ati stop,
semunhuwo anofarira zvekubika
ndakazonobetsera muroora to be
ndichibvunza nyaya yekubasa akati
yes ati akuenda

"So Mimmie iwe unoda kuenda

kuchikoro here"

"Yah ndinoda"

"Kutanga grade ani"ndakabvunzira
maune zvangu

"Form 4 even mukaregister october
im ready"

yah Mimmie igamba kwese guys,
munhu asina kuzvitemba
haambotaure mashoko akadai, nyaya
yebirthday ndaitoshaya kuti
ndomuitirei munhu wacho, day
rekubasa ndakatomuka breakfast
yava ready kuti tidye tiende,
nemukomana aitovapo akapfeka
kunge munhu musvinu, kana ari
saMimmie aitoseka zvake hanzi dad
nhasi mushande naye musame office
asati aita mashura, chaingonakidza
ndainoshanda naye kucompany
kwangu and Mimmie aizoenda
kwamai Sean, Sean ndaida
kuzomupa imwe company kana

abvuma kuroora Mimmie asi
akaramba ndaitoipa Mimmie chete
nekuti zvaaita zvikuru, agona
murume ane 26 yrs ne2 weeks kuzoti
akapedza gore Sean anenge akubika
nekuita basa remumba, umwe
neumwe akazopinda mumota yake
kuenda kumabasa, Sean yake
yaitotanga kutsika muroad
ndakaitenga iri yebirthday asi
ndakamuudza kuti inoshanda
waakuenda kubasa, saka aitonzwa
ariiye boss of the road yakaonekwa
naHwindi, apa yaitova latest nyama
zvayo, ndaingonamata kuti asaita
hunhu hwake kubasa,

Semunhu ainge akawandirwa nebasa
handina kukwanisa
kumbodongorerwa Queen of the
house kuti vari kuitei, at lunch time
Sean ndiye akazopinda muoffice
mangu achipopota

"Dad Mimmie wenyu
ndaakuzomukuvadza manje"

"Calm down"

"Dont tell me to calm down dad
moziva zvaaita here"

"Ok sit first undiudze kuti chii
chaitika"

"Mimmie arova Ellen kumba uko"

"Ko iye anga achitsvakei kumba"



"Anga auya kuzondiona"

"Ok ngatichishanda tonotonga nyaya
yacho tachaisa remember today is
yr first day pabasa so ita zvekuti
upiwe respect" akanyarara zvake asi
ndaiona kudedera nehasha, haa
ndakaona pasina chakanaka kana
tasvika kumba, patakasvika kumba,

Mimmie ainge akatogara zvake
achiona tv atopedza kupika kare asi
aiva low hameno why

"Arip Mimmie wazviwanepi zvivindi
zvekurova mukadzi wangu"

"Ndotokudai mese nemukadzi wako
pano" Sean akasvika nekubata
hembe yaMimmie, ndiyo yakava first
time yangu kuona Mimmie
akatsamwa, vakatanga kurwa
vachidzorerana, pandaida kubata

ndakaona Sean agarirwa, haa
ndikatotanga kutora video ini,
hameno kuti Sean simba akariwanepi,
ndokubva asimudza Mimmie
achinorovera pagumbo resofa,
Mimmie achibva
angoti...  ♂  ♂ hapana
akazoudzirwa zvekuita

End of chapter 14

Stay tuned  

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

2 AUTHORESS

MAGUMBO AKAL.M 

Call/app

0782354653

&

*MIMMIE  AKA 
MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888



Chapter 15

MAI SEAN

Kuwirirana kwaiva pakati pemurume
wangu naMimmie ndaikufarira nekuti
Mimmie anga asingachabatwi
samaid asi semwana, manje vaizoita
kunge matwins naSean vanhu vacho,
but hunhu hwaMimmie ndihwo
hwaitoda Sean nekuti semunhu
wegwara, Mimmie aitopinza munhu
mufororo chete, asi zvimwe ndezvimwe
mwana wangu ndaingomutyira
zvangu, ndakazofara akuenda kubasa

atleast haachasweri naMimmie, ko
munhu wacho akangoita bhinya
bhinya so,

Pavakarwa Sean naMimmie ndainge
ndaakuchema Mimmie akagarira
Sean ndaitoshaya kuti simba racho
airiwana kupi chaizvo, ndipo
paakazoroverwa pagumbo resofa
Sean, munhu wese akangoti *ahh*,
Sean achimuka fast achibata
Mimmie, ainge atofainter



♂



♂

, tese takamhanyira

pana Mimmie, zvino Sean ainge aisa

musoro waMimmie pamakumbo ake
kunge haasi amukuvadza

"Handei naye kuchipatara"

Sean"kuchipatara kwei ini ndakaita
medicine dad"

"But ndiwe wamukuvadza kah ko
ukamupa poison uchida kuti
apedzisike", Sean aigona

kumubatsira but nyaya yekuti ndiye
amukuvadza, ndiyo yaari kufira chete,
dad vakazosimudza Mimmie
ndokumuisa mumota yavo
vasingatauri nemunhu, ndaitoona kuti
vatsamwa, haa manje pana Mimmie
ndoziva ndaitobatanidzirwa
nemwana wangu chete ndaitonamata
kuti amuke,

Sean"Dad ndifonere mai vake"

"Ukuda kuvaudza kuti wauraya

mwana wavo"

"Ko mukadairawo mwana zvakanaka"

"Ndinomudaira zvakanaka ndadzoka,
ndinoda kuti muzive kuti pamba pano
pane footage, ndinoda kuona
parohwa Ellen" ndakatarisa Sean
ainge akudedera, kwaingova kufarisa
asi dad vake anovatya, takazopinda
mudzimota dzedu kutevera dad,
vakanomusiya mumaoko afamily
doctor pasurgery yavo doc Jack

yavanoshanda nemukadzi wavo

Sean"doc plis try nepaumunogona
napo amuke"

Dad"Sean usada kunditsamwisa tiri
pavanhu"

vakataura vachitobuda zvavo, manje
ndaisatoda kutaura nekuti munhu
wangu ndaimuziva kuti kana
atsamwa atotsamwa, takasvika

kumba dad vakatora laptop,
vachititaridza zvaitika nhasi, ndipo
patakaona kusvika kwana Ellen,
kupusha Mimmie pagate, kumhanya
dzimba dzese, kuzopfugama pana
Mimmie, zvese nekutsvairiswa yard,
kana ndiri seni ndaitoda kuseka but
nadad zvaisabuda manje

Me'hona Sean wakuvadza munhu
nekuda kwenhema"

"Dont blame Sean, iwewo that day

wainge usiri kuda kurovera Mimmie
nhema here, Sean akatodza iwewe,
dai muri vamwe matotanga
kunamata kuti amuke, Mimmie atori
second born yangu yandakapiwa
namwari, manje akatadza kumuka
chete"

vakataura vachitosimuka
kunodzoserera laptop yavo, kana kuri
kudya vakangoti nyobvo nyobvo
vakatonorara, ndipo pandakaona kuti
vainge vapindirana zvekutodaro, apa
Sean ainge apusa zvino,
takazonorara asi baSean
vaingoshanduka shanduka, ndainge

ndakutozvishora, makuseni
vakazofonera mai Mimmie kuti vauye
Harare, ndipo pavakazoudzwa
mamiriro esituation , ndakaona
kurwadziwa pachiso chavo, Mimmie
akaita week rese asati amuka, rimwe
zuva takazoenda kunoona doc as a
family

Doc"Ari kunonoka kumuka bcz pane
ropa rakaungana mumusoro anoda
kutoendeswa kunze kwenyika asati
arasa memory" munhu wese aivapo
akavhunduka nekuti nyaya yekurasa

memory hapana aitoda
kukanganwika kah,

Dad" so doc mukangoti kunze
kwenyika tozivei, tiudzei nyika yacho
ina best doc wamuzoziva"

"Kutoenda naye U.K ndine imwe
friend yangu vanenge tsano
vanembiri asi anobatsira macouples
chete, saka hameno moita sei"

"Kana muchiti anobatsira macouples
morevei"

"Ndiro ritori basa rake anomirira
kurapa macouples chete, achipa
madvise sezvakaita uyu vanenge
vachida nemunhu wake vachimuudza
zvekuita kuti akurumidze kumuka"

Sean" So kana asina vanoita sei"

"Umm pane nyaya semunhu
anowandirwa vanogona
kumuattender nenguva iri kure, kana
asina chero akaenda namai vake, or
imi dad vake"

Dad"Ok hainetse ndine plan,
achaenda naSean"

Sean"whaat"

Dad" Mai Mimmie havangapinde
bussy pasubject yako kah,
ndaakutogadzirisa marriage
certificate" ndakaseka ndakatarisa
murume wangu, nekuti aitotaridza
kurevesa

Mai Mimmie" Manje wangu mwana
akamuka zvechipaper chenyu
haabvume"

Dad"Ndiri kuitira kuti amuke nekuti
chero wangu mwana haabvume"

dad vakazobvunza ID yaMimmie
thank God mai vacho vainge vafamba
nayo, vakazoenda kufriend yavo
inoshanda kuma passport,
vakangonoita madhiri vakashandisa
musoro uri pachitupa, hameno kuti
vakabuda marii, i know pana Mimmie
chero vakanzi bhadharai nemota
vanobvisa fast, marriage certificate
ndiro rakada kumbonetsa kubuda,
takazonovasiya kuairport next day,

dad vakazobhadharira doc uya kuti
anovasiya mumaoko emunhu wavari
kuda, zvikafamba sekurongwa
kwacho, taitopinda bussy
yekunyengerera dad kuti vadye, mai
Mimmie vakazoti vanoda kurara
muroom yemwana wavo, saka
pandainovagadzirira ndakasangana
nediary, ndikatanga kuriverenga,
ndakapedza ndaakuchema,
ndikariviga kuti vasariona, pamba
painge pakurema chokwadi, apa
painge pati ziii, vana Mimmie
vakazodzoka after 2 weeks, asi
Mimmie aisataura nemunhu, day
raauya takaendeswa out nadad,

takanofara, but Mimmie aisataura,
Sean akatiwo haana kumbotaura
kubva zvavabva U.K anga achingova
zii,

Dad"ukureva kuti hauna kumbotaura
naye kubva zvaakamuka"

"Yes dad"

"Asi anotaura hake"

"Yah aitotaura nadoc zvakanaka, asi
inini ainditarisa kunge asingandizive"
ndakarohwa nehana saka Mimmie
haachatizive kah, dad vakazoenda
naye kwadoc ndipo pavakadzoka
vachiti arasa memory

Mai Mimmie"Saka toita sei"

Dad"Iye akadziendesa ndiye
achadzidzosa"

"How dad"

"Marriage iya hatichaicancel, kusvika
aakutiziva"

"Why dad, apa Ellen anenhumbu
yangu"

"Saka unofunga kuti ndian acharoora
munhu asinhachazive chero zita rake,
ndaakutokutengera imba
muchanogara muri 2 kusvika akuziva
zvese"

"But why dad"

havana kudaira but ndaifunga kuti
vakutamba kah, asi vakaitsvaka
online vakaiwana nekutoibhadhara
fast, yaisava kure nekwatinogara
zvayo, paisatoda chero kombi,
ndaingonzwira mwana wangu tsitsi,

hongu angakanganwa zvimwe asi
hapana paangakangwana kurova kah,
week rakatopera vaenda kumba
kwavo, manje ko Ellen aizoita sei,
baba Sean vakanditi ngaaende
kunana Sean ndaitoshaya kuti sei,
imwe pfungwa yakanditi vanozivana
naMimmie nekuti zvinhu zvavo zviri
fast, mai Mimmie vakazobuda nadad
vakunotengerwa grocery rekuti
vachienda kumusha,
takazovaperekedza kunovasiya
kumba kwavo, apa paiva smart sei
paitova nemusikana aivapo,
takatowana paine mutakura,
tikatakura wese kkkk hanzi nadad

kana muchida wenyu bikai, musikana
aitofarira grocery haana kuzoita basa
nemutakura kuti watakurwa wese

On our way kudzoka ndakatoona kuti
kukumbira ruregerero kuri nani than
kuramba ndakanyararirwa so,
ndaifunga kuti pamwe vacharamba
kudaira kah ini, but takatodzimara
taakuseka

"Ehh mai Sean ko Mimmie tomuitira
chii pabirthday"

"Ngativakisirei mai vake imba party
yacho yoitirwa kuno kumusha"

"Yah pamwe akauya kuno anogona
kurangarira zvimwe memory yake
ikadzoka" takazoronga kumisa
6roomed payard yavo,

NARRATED

Ellen naSandy vaiva nekufara kuti
Sean achavarwira mumaoko
aMimmie nekuda kwenhema
dzvainge vataura, pamba
pekwaNdlovu painge pakurema
kugara nekuda kwekusavapo
kwaMimmie umwe neumwe aiita
zvake, Sean paakaona kuti arovera
Mimmie nhema akabuda kuenda
kwana Trevor, akawana asati atorara
zvake

"Ko maakufamba husiku ikozvino asi
waakubriber Mimmie kuti ubude"

"Wangu pakaipa ndaita benzi nhasi"

"Ndiudze chii futi"

"Ndarwa naMimmie aka..."

"Akaita sei usandiudza kuti
wamukuvadza"

"No asi afanter now ari kwadoc"
Trevor akabata Sean shirt, zvine
hasha mukati, Sean akasimuka
zvehasha ndokusairira Trevor
kwakadaro

"Hoo nhai saka Sandy airevesa kuti
unodanana naMimmie nhai,"

"Handidanane naye ini ko hanty tiine
dhiri here"

"But now dzava 2 weeks kah kusvika
pakuramba Sandy nekuda kwedhiri
here, usandiona kunge kacheche plus
uchirega"

"Ko iwe why waakumurwira"

"Now ari kuchipatara bcz of me so
zvatokwana plus dad vakaisa ziso
ravo paari"

"Tichaona"Sean akaita hasha
achifamba kuti achibuda

Sean "Ukaona ukabata Mimmie
wotokanganwa kuti takambotamba
tese"ndiwo mashoko aakasiya

akudzokera kumba, muroad
akafonera Ellen

 "Hellow hny"

"Dont hny me ndaisaziva kuti uri
benzi ini why wanyepa kuti marohwa"

 "Tarohwa srs bvunza Sandy"

"Unoziva pamba pedu
panemacamera, and now Mimmie ari
kuchipatara ndamukuvadza so
paanomuka hameno zvako"

akabva atocutter zvake, Ellen ainge
asisina kudzikama akungobata muviri
wese, akanzwa mashoko aMimmie
achitenderera musoro wese, ekuti
marriage yaparara, manje
nekwavainge vabva naSean
vozongogumira munzira just like that,
kuchiedza akazoronga kuenda kuna
Sandy ndokumuudza zvese, ndiyo

nguva yakapinda Shayne
achitogadzirira kuenda kubasa, ndipo
paakanzwa zvekuti Mimmie ari
kuchipatara

Shayne "i think akazviita maune chete
nekuti mface wako anoda Mimmie"

"No haamude why wadaro"

"Bvunza Sandy day rataenda

akatinyima mukana wekutura
naMimmie akamuti Mimmie wake
haadanane naTrevor"

"Manje hazvipere mushe kah nekuti
now vakakuvadzana nekuti
ndakanyepa apa Mimmie akanditi
kana akarohwa bcz of me marriage
yafa"

Shayne"Yagara yatofa but neniwo
ndiri kuda Mimmie wangu"

Ellen"Saka toita sei"

Sandy"Ngatimirirei kumuka kwake"

"Kumuka kwake kukuvara kwenyu
girls"vasikana vainge vangotarirana,
Sandy haana kutoenda kubasa
aingofunga kuti pamwe Mimmie
anogona kumuka akasvika,
vakaswera vakarara, nekushaya

chekuita, Ellen hana nekuzoenda
kumba kwavo akazorara kwana
Sandy vachishaya plan
yavanganzvenga nayo, vaitoona pavo
pavaperera, Sean ainge
asingachatauri naEllen, asi aingoti
akawana mukana oenda kuchipatara
kunodongwerera Mimmie, but
hapana chaichinja, ainge
akuzviblamer apa pamba painge
pakumuremera kana pasina Mimmie,
kubasa aisamboshanda zvakanaka,
baba vake vakambopinda muoffice
make vakawana achizoomer pic
raMimmie

"Wamusuwa kah"

"Hongu dad, kana aripo taisawirirana
but kana asipo ndonzwa kunge pane
chisipo pandiri"

"Ko ukabvuma kuti uri murudo unofa
here"

"Umm no dad" akataura achitsikitsira

nenyadzi

"Why absence yaMimmie
ichikurwadza than yaEllen" Sean
akavhunduka nemashoko aya nekuti
chero iye ainge asina
kuzvicherechedza, asi after dad vake
vataura akatoona chiri chokwadi

"So ndoita sei dad"havana kudaira
vakapinda muoffice mavo, ndipo
pavakazopiwa idea neshamwari yavo,
vakazoronga kuvaendesa kunze

kwenyika vese iko kwavakadzoka
Mimmie asingatauri nemunhu,
semunhu aiziva Mimmie wake,
vakaona kunge akunyepera asi ane
zvaadoda kuita chete, saka
vakazoronga kuvatengera imba
vagare vega, even pavakanzwa kuti
Ellen ane mhumbu, vakatofara kuti
aende kunogara navo pamwe
memory yaMimmie inogona kudzoka
fast kana achiona vanhu
vaakapedzisira kuona, chavaiziva
ndechekuti kana memory yaMimmie
yadzoka Ellen aibva ega pamba asina
kudzingwa

Sean ayirwadziwa nezvaiva Mimmie,
haana kurambira dad vake kuenda
naMimmie nekuti aitoda kutangwa
kuonekwa naMimmie paanomuka,
Ellen aitura naye apo neapo kana ari
iye atotanga futi, day razofona Ellen
achiudza Sean zvenhumbu, Sean
akarwadziwa nekuti mupfungwa
dzake ainge asingachadi kuroora
Ellen, pakapinda doc vakawana
achitochema, akanyepedzera
kuchemera Mimmie achimupurudzira,
Mimmie ndipo pakavhura maziso,
kuita kwake ainge atonzwa mashoko

ese epacall, Sean akafara kuti
Mimmie amuka asi Mimmie haana
kana kuvhura muromo, doc
vakazoudza Sean kuti abude
vaakusara naMimmie, ndipo
paakasara akuvaudza zvekuita,
vainge vasina marambiro kunze
kwetoita zvinoda murwere,

End of chapter 15

Stay tuned  

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

2 AUTHORESS

MAGUMBO AKAL.M 

Call/app

0782354653

&

*MIMMIE  AKA 

MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888



Chapter 16

TREVOR

Sean paakandiudza zvekuti arwa
naMimmie ndakarwadziwa
zvisingaite, plus matauriro ake
anenge akudawo Mimmie, manje
ndainge ndakamirira kubuda kwake
muchipatara ndobva ndamupfimba
pachine nguva, dambudziko akaiswa
kunadoc wavo so ndaisabvumidzwa
kunomuona, akaita week rese asati

amuka, ndakabva ndatoisira Sean
msg

💬 "unamate amuke otherwise
unomuteera" haana kuipindura zvake
asi yaka blue ticker, ndakazonzwa
kuti vakaenda U.K vese, ndakaita
kunzwa kutsva chaiko nekuti ndaiziva
kuti paanomuka achatanga kuona
Sean apa vari kure kwavo vega,
ndaitoona ndalooser, ndakazofonera
Ellen ndaida kuziva kuti achiri kudiwa
zvakadii naSean, ndainge ndatova
neplan


Her  "nhasi wandifonera kwakanaka here"

"Kunogoipei ndangoti ndinzwe kuti uri sei, sebab refriend yangu kah"

 "Ndiri bho"

"Wakambotaura nemface here kubva

zvaaenda"

 "Yah kana ndamutanga, any
problm?"

"No kungobvunzawo chete"

ndaitoshaya kuti ndomutanga sei,
ndakazodropper ndaakuronga
kuenda kwana Sean iko
kwandakazosangana nemashura
ekuti Sean naMimmie vane marriage


certificate, mudhara waSean
aitoratidza kufara nazvo, hanzi kuti
akwanise kurapiwa zvakanaka,
kuvharwa chete ndosaka akandidaira
rough that day aiziva kuti vari murudo,
ndakabva ndatoudza Ellen zvaiva
paground

Her💬"saka ukuda kuti ndiite sei"

Mr💬"mufonere umuudze kuti une
numbu"

 "ko zvikazobatwa toita sei?"

 zvimwe zvese siira kwandiri"

 "but in 1 condition"

 "yechii"

 "dzokerana naSandy"

ndakangobvumawo nekuti ndaida kuti Ellen aite first move, zvekudzokerana naSandy raitova drama, pakazodzoka vana Sean, ndipo pandakanzwa kuti vakugara vari 2 kusvika memory yaMimmie yadzoka, ndakaita dzimwe hasha , ndikatoisa pressure kuna Ellen kuti aende, ndaida ashaise avo vaviri nguva, plus ndaida update pamusoro

paMimmie kuti akuimprover here,
Ellen akazondiudza kuti Sean
akuenda kubasa ndakatona kuti
ndikapusa Mimmie ndinomushaya
zvachose saka ndaitofanira kubatana
naEllen zvakasimba, ndakazofonera
Sean ndichida number dzaMimmie
asi akandinyima, ndaisada zvehondo
naye asi ndiye akazondituma manje,
mashoko ake aya akatanga
kutenderera mumusoro mangu ekuti
Mimmie achiri virgin maybe
ndosaka aakumuchengera, Ellen
akazondiudza pavainge vakugara
tikaronga deal rekukiddnapper
Mimmie, ko hanty changova chituta

here, ndaida kumupfimba kana
akangoramba ndochizadzikisa plan
yedu naSean chero asingachadi hake,
ndingati ndaramba Sandy bcz of
Mimmie iye ongoouya papicture
achiti ndichirega, or kutoudza
Mimmie plan yatainge tamurongera,
pamwe memory yake ingadzoka

So ndakamurumidza kuchaisa
ndikaskvika kumbare ndikatsvaka face
mask yangu, ndikaudza Ellen kuti
abude gate naMimmie ko hanty
hapana chaanoziva here,

aingoteedzera zvese zvataurwa
naEllen, vakomana vandaiva navo
ndivo vakadzika vakasimudza
Mimmie, apa ainge akapfeka imwe
tracksuit yeblack nemaneker,
vakamukanda mumota ndokuenda
naye kumba kwangu, akasvika
akagara pasofa kunge mumba make,
ainge akatopfava zvake ndipo
pandakazovhura face, ndaifungirawo
kuti pamwe achavhunduka ndipo
pandakatoona kuti dzakadzungaira,
ndakatanga kumutaridza maphoto
ake andaimutora asingazivi, asi
aingoratidza kusaziva again

"Ndidzoserei kwamanditora now"

"Unobuda muno kana wandibvuma"

"So nekukura kwako uku unonyenga
by force"

"Ndakakuda kare asi hauzvioni plus

usati warasa memory taidanana"

"Prove it" akataura achiseka
achirovanisa maoko, ndokusimuka
paaiva akananga kudoor vakomana
vandaiva navo vakamuba handina
kuona kuti kuti zvafamba sei,
Mimmie akarova vakomana vaya
umwe neumwe chibhakerwa chake,
vachidonha mazino, akatanga
kufamba kuuya kwandaiva , ndainge
ndaakudedera manje ndichidzokera
kumashure, kusvika ndava pamaziro,
ndaitoona ndabviswa maziso ×2,
akabva aisa maoko muhomwe,
kuzviratidza kytonga kuzere

"Trevor ndakakuregerera pekutanga
wanditukisa nana Ellen but nhasi
handikuregi, ndiwe watakura garwe
kubva mudziva kuuya naro mumba,
ndaisada zvehondo newe,
ndaitokuona kunge munhu kwaye,
manje garwe haridye sadza, asi
richadya iwe usazoti harina hunhu"

"Mimmie plis"

"Ndichibva pano ndikunotyora Ellen,
plus ini newe hatina kutaura tese ,
ndakasara padiki kufa bcz of Ellen n
Sandy,"

"Saka ini ndopinda papi pana Ellen
naSandy"

"Zvinoitika pafoni yaEllen

ndinozvinzwa zvese, maplan enyu
ose ndanga ndamaona, iwewe
ndinoda kukupa warning chete but
next time ndokubvisa ziso zvese
nemazino"

"No Mimmie i will expl..."

ndisati ndapedza kutaura ndainge
ndatogadzwa changu pashaya,

pandakada kudzorera, ndakapiwa
bhutsu pakati pemakumbo, ndakava
nekunetseka kuti saka Mimmie
akunyepera kurasa memory kah, asi
manje wekuudza ndiye anga asipo,
akatobuda akatisiya takarara mumba,
ndakazatora phone yangu
ndaakuudza Ellen zvaitika asi
akaramba hanzi Mimmie haana
chaanoziva saka hapana
paangataura zvese izvo, ndakatoona
kuti ndine yandatambwa naEllen
chete, pamwe anga achiziva, chero
ndine shavi revakadzi pana Mimmie
rakapera rese ndiani munhu anoda
kuzogara achirohwa nhai, vakomana

vangu vakazomuka ndokutiza apa
Mimmie abuda kare, ndakatoona kuti
kudzokerana naSandy kuri nani asi
ndaizoronga imwe plan, Sandy
ndakamufonera akauya asi
ndakanyara kumuudza zvaitika asati
asvika, apa ndiko kwaiva kutanga
kuona Mimmie akatsamwa, ndipo
pandakazomuudza yekuti Mimmie
naEllen vari pabarika

"Ndosaka wazondidzokera nekuti
Mimmie aroorwa kah"

"Haisi nyaya yacho, Mimmie
ndaisatomuda ndewa Sean, ko Ellen
akutii kwaari"

"Hanzi Sean haataure neni" izvi
ndaizviziva, akazondiudza kuti
mkoma vake vanodawo Mimmie, hoo
ndosaka that day vakauya vese nhai

"Ko wadii kuti mkoma vako vadanane
naEllen kuti Sean arwadziwe"ndaiziva

kuti nemadiro aanoita Ellen kana
akambohurirwa pamwe angasiya
Mimmie, kuti ndiudze Sandy
nezvekuti Mimmie haana kurasa
memory anozobvunza kuti ndazviziva
sei, saka ndakatongofira mukati
nekuti ndaisava neplan, Sandy
akazobvuma kuti achataura
namkoma vake sezvo vakatorerwa
Mimmie ivo vachatorawo Ellen, ko
hanty ndaiziva kuti haana nhumbu so
akadanana naShayne pamwe
aizowana nhumbu yacho, zvikafamba
nyore,

Ndaisada zvehondo naSean asi nyaya

yake yekuti vanoronga kuti Mimmie
arasa memory iri plan yekugara vese
ndiyo yaindituma humhondi, aslong
ndichiri mupenyu Sean haawane
rugare zvachose, ndakazokumbira
number dzaShayne kuna Sandy,
pandakamuudza mamiriro enyaya
haana kuramba saka kwainge
kwasara Ellen chete, hapana
paaizoramba nekuti
zvaitomurwadzawo kuti Mimmie
akutora chinzvimbo chake,

MAI MIMMIE

Pandakasanga namai Maria
vaitobvunza hanzi ko Mimmie akauya
rinhi, ndakazovaudza kuti ndiVovo,
hanzi ndanga ndaakuti madam
vadzoka, maybe vaifunga kuti ma1
avo akutanga, ndainge ndisisina
stress negarden ndaingowana pari
panyoro, day ratawana tete
vachirohwa ndakatobata zvenharo
asi Yvonne aisada, hanzi mirai
vambopiwa 1 , manje ndizvo
zvandaisada zvachose, ko tainge


takurarama chirungu paruzevha kah,
huni ndaitotsvaka vakomana kuti
vatsvake ndovapawo mari, kana ari
saVovo ainge akuita kunge ndini
ndatova mai vake nekuti vacho
vakamubereka aisada kana kuvaona

Day randazofonerwa kuti ndiende
Harare, hana yakatomborova kushaya
kutiko mwana wangu aita sei, ko
munhu wacho anobura hombe kah,
ndakazosiya Vovo pamba,
ndakanosangana nemashura,

ndakarwadziwa zvakanyanya, pamba
pacho painge pakasununguka asi
ndaisava nemufaro zvangu,
ndakazoudza Vovo mamiriro akaita
zvinhu, manje pandinenge ndichiti
ndaakugarika satan ndipo paanouya
otora mufaro wangu, vanhu vese
vaienda kumabsa ndaisara ndiri 1,
chikafu chaisadzika zvachose,
kufunga mwana wangu, day repiri
kusara pamba pababa Sean
ndakaisirwa msg namai Sean kuti
ndifane kubika muriwo une dovi,
ndakaita kubika neeffort yese, ndipo
pakadyawo murume wavo, hongu
ndaibatwa zvakakanaka asi

kuzongofunga kuti Mimmie ari
kuchipatara ndaigumisira
ndaakuchema ini, apa ndairara
muroom make, akazomuka after 3
weeks apa anomukira out of country,

Ndakarwadziwa paakarasa memory,
manje zvaari iye ega
akandikanganwa ndaizodii nhai
mwari, baba vacho ndipo pavakazoti
varoorane kuti njere dzidzoke fast,
day randakabuda nemurume wamai
Sean, ndakatengerwa kudya kwese,
kana dziri sehembe ndakatonhongera

naVovo, ndipo pavakanditengera ,
ndakarangarira mashoko aMimmie

*"Mhama handiroorwi musati
mapfeka gogo"* manje apa aroorwa
zvese negogo same time

"Ko mava kuchema wani"

"No ndikufarira gogo iyi Mimmie

akasiya andivimbisa kuti kana
akashanda achanditengera gogo"

"Ndiri pakuzadzikisa shuviro
yaMimmie"

Vakazondipa \$150USD vachiti isalary
yemusikana

"Ko haisi \$100 here"

"Yah ndinoziva but \$50 ndeye

transport nechigayo, iyo yaMimmie
munenge muchingoiunganidza"
takazodzokera kumba, taakugadzirira
kudzokera, vakandiperekedza
kunosvika kumba chaiko,
ndakatoshaya kuti ko mari yacho
yetransport yashanda papi, ndainzwa
kufara kuonawo pamba pakamira
mota apa painge pari smart sei, ko
ndanga ndamuudza kuti tiri kuuya,
ndipo paakazobika nemutakura,
pavakabuda ndakasara
ndaakudzidzira kufamba negogo,
dzimwe bhutsu ndakazopawo Vovo,
takasara tavanemufaro, kukanganwa
kut mwana anorwara, ndakazoudza

Vovo mamiro enyaya

"Saka nemiwo matobvunza here?"

"Hongu"

"Pfungwa yangu ye6 ikundiudza kuti
mainn vakuda kuvhura hombe"

"Yah dai waibvisa pfungwa iyoyo
nekuti haina nzvimbo mumusoro
imomo"

"No gogo mainn vandinoziva
havarase memory, ok
vambokubvunzai mazita"

"Aiwa"

"Ko zita ravo vanidaira here"

"Haataure uyo asi akataura nadoc
chete"

"Oh finish munetambwa namainn imi
vanhu" ndakazosiyana naye ndaona
kuti nyaya yacho haingaperi

mai Sean ndivo vaifona nguva dzese,
after 2 days ndakazoona call from
Mimmie, hana yangu yakatorovera

"Hallow"

"Mhama"

"Mwanangu waakuziva"

"Ndagara ndichiziva ini but musaudza vanhu ndakateya riva, ndimi chete munozviziva chero dad havazvizive"

"Ukuedza kutii"

"Musafona ndisina kufona ndichazotaura nemi ndaakumba kwangu"

akabva atodimbura phone yake kuti ndichiudza Vovo futi hazviiti ko hanty

ndivo vanhu vacho varehwa here, mai
Sean ndivo vakazombosvika kumba
vakati ndivatsvakire mabhiridha
hanzi ndotoda chero 8, ndakaswera
kutendera raini rese
ndichivaunganidza, ndipo
pavakazochinjana number, handina
kuziva zvairongwa, varume vaya
vakazouya next day vaakundiudza
kuti vatumwa kuzovaka imba,
ndaifunga kuti vanotamba, waitova
neplan yacho, imba yakapera
sekutamba sekuseka, sezvo ndainge
ndavawo nemba ndakazotsvaka
mukomana wemombe, ndiye
aizondibetserawo mamwe mabasa,

day rapera imba ndakaona vamwene
vangu vachisvika, ndaitoda kuseka
asi ndakazongonzwawo tsitsi,
vakakumbira ruregerero, ndainge
ndisina kuvatsamwira zvachose,
ndakazovanhongerawo tusugar
ndaيدا vaone kuti handina chitema
navo, vakazoperekedzwa naVovo
akavatakurira, ndakasara
ndaakudzidzira kupfeka gogo dzangu,
ndipo pakasvika tete, ndaitoda
kuseka nezvakasvika vachiita,
hapana asingade kudya

End of chapter

Stay tuned  

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

2 AUTHORESS

MAGUMBO AKAL.M 

Call/app

0782354653

&

*MIMMIE ❤️ AKA ❤️
MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888

 #3

CHAPTER 17

TETE MIMMIE

Pandakarwirwa namai Mimmie kubva
mumaoko amai Chirasha ndainge
ndakunyara, ndainge ndatozvipira
kuramba Chirasha wacho nekuti
hapasi pese pavaizobatwa kah,
ndakaenda kumba ndaakunyara,
ndipo pandakazosangana namai
Maria vachitoendawo kumashops,
vakatanga kuseka vachindivharira
nzira

"Ndokumbirawo kudaira"

"Maifunga kuti makangwara kah
kunyepera mai Mimmie muchiudza
mai sabhuku"

"Saka imi mobatikana nei"

"Kwaaa kubatikana nei panyama
yembwa dai maiziva kuti ndini
ndakaudza mai Chirasha
maidzikama"

vakataura vachitopfuura zvavo,
ndakasara ndaakucheuka ndichida
kuona kuti hapana vanhu vanzwa
ndichisekwa, ndakaenda kumba
ndaakunetseka kuti mai Maria
vanorwei neni, hapana kuzopera
mazuva ndakanzwa shoko rekurwara
kwaMimmie, ndainzwa kufara
ndaakuziva kutu hakuchina zvisugar
zvichatumirwa futi zvataidadirwa
nazvo, ndaitoona Vovo adzoka
kumba nekuda kwenzara,
ndakafungawo kunoudza mai good
news

Her"Machuma ndaisaziva kuti uri
muroyi iwe"

"Ndaita sei nhai mhai"

"Saka ukufarira kuti mwana
wehanzvadzi yako afe"

"Ko inga taimbova tese wani"

"Yah ndaiva newe mwanangu but
ndakatoona kuti tikukanganisa hona
baba Chido akaenda zvachose
izvezvi ndakanzwa kuti Chido
akawanikwa kana
kumbosheedzwawo satete"

"Saka mukureva kuti ndini
dambudziko here"

"Hongu ndiwe manje muzukuru
wangu ndoda kutomboendera
pamunamoto apore, ndichatonoona
mai Mimmie kana vadzoka"

ndakapererwa nemashoko amai,
saka vakutondisiya ndega inga ndivo
vaimbondikurudzira ndichiti mukoma
vakadyiswa, hongu baba Chido
ndaisavafarira hameno kwavari
nemhuri yavo, ndakadzokera kumba
kwangu ndichishaya kuti hunhu
hwamai vangu hwakachinja rinhi,

Vovo ndaingosangana naye
pamashops or kugarden but taisaita
kunge mai nemwana, asingazivi
aitofunga kuti pamwe tiri
vavakidzani nekuti aingondimhoresa
nekutopfuura, mai Mimmie
vakazodzoka ndikanzwa shoko rekuti
musikana chava chituta,
ndaitodemba kuti dai auya
tambomudzidzisa *a e i o u* ko hanty
hapana zvava kuzikanwa, pamusha
wamai Mimmie pakazotanga
kungosvika mota zvimwe
zvandaisanzwisisa, ndakambofunga
kuti pamwe vakanowana chikomba
kudhorobha, kuti ndinoudza mai

manje vainge vatondifuratira hanzi
baba Mimmie havasi kufara, saka
ndainge ndatosara ndega zvangu,

Ndakarwadziwa neimba yakamiswa
payard yamai Mimmie, haa yaiva Joni
muZimbabwe, ini semumhu
aisasvikapo ndaingoona kure,
tichingoona kupenya kwemawindow
kana zuva raakudoka, i think
munozviziva zvinoita window kana
rikateyiwa nezuva, Chirasha ndiye
umwe ainge akundinyengerera, asi
ndainge ndisisamude, ndakarambwa

nemwana wangu nekuda kwake plus
ndaakurohwa nekuda kwake, ndainge
ndazvipira kuti nezvake ndotosiya,
ndaيدا kumboona chikomba chamai
Mimmie nekuti pay yaMimmie
haingasimudzi zimba rese kah iro,
apa ndaingonzwa nemakuhwa kuti
ine matiles hanzi nedoor reglass,
rimwe zuva ndakaona mai vachienda
kwamai Mimmie, ndikatanga
kutevera mushure mavo, ndaifunga
kutipamwe vachanondinyeya, but
boom vaitonokumbira ruregerero,
zvese zvaitika ndaizviona ndiri
mukagwenzi kari pagate ramai
Mimmie, moyo wangu wakarwadza

vava kubuda vakatakurirwa kaplastic
naVovo 2ltr yemafuta ndiyo yega
yandakaona, ndakazohwanda
nekamuti kuti vasandiona, ndaida
kutosara ndichipindawo
kunokumbira ruregerero nesugar

Pandakapinda ndakatadza
kugamuchira zvandaiona, mai
Mimmie kupfeka gogo paruzevha
havasi vava kuisa varoyi pamuedzo
here, ndakazosvika pavaiva ndainge
ndatowana masvikiro kare, but

ndisati ndashama muromo Vovo
ainge atodzoka nechekare,

"Heee mava kuita zvezvikomba kah"

"Why madaro tete"

"Ichiri pay yaMimmie here yava
kukuchenedzai"

Vovo"Munoti dai maiva nehunhu
ndaisakuchenedzai here"

akadaira Vovo achitopinda mumba
zvake, ndakasara ndaakungochera
pasi negumbo ndaakunyara, apa
vainge vatochinja ne3weeks
dzavaenda Harare, kuti ndibate
mishonga ndaakutya baba Mimmie,
pasina nguva mai Maria vakasvika
vachitsvaka change ye\$50,
ndakarohwa nehana vachipiwa,
ndokubva vandizevezera

Mai maria"Ndivaudze here
zvamakaudza mai sabhuku mubve
pano muchimhanya"

mai ava itoriwo mhupo chaiyo,
ndakadzungudzunga musoro
vakabuda vachiseka zvavo, kuti
ndizive vainge vavinga change or ini
ndaisaziva, ndakazoyeneka
ndaakunyara , hapana akadaira
vaitova bussy kuseka vari mumba,
mai Mimmie vachitoruka Vovo
musoro, ndakananga kwamai

ndikavaudza zvaitika

"Dai uri umwe wachinja hunhu, nekuti mukadzi uya nyasha dzakamulocater"

ndakazobva pamba pavo
ndichidzeya mashoko amai vangu,
manje kukumbira ruregerero ritori
drama, asi manje nzara ndiyo yanga
yaakundiundura, rimwe zuva
ndakazvipira kuendako, ndakasvika
ndikakumbira ruregerero

ndichichema, ndakaregererwa asi
handina kana kupiwa matches zvawo,
ndakabuda gate ndichirwadziwa
zvisingati, ndaakubuda gate
ndakasangana neimwe mota nyama
ichipinda gate, ndakaramba
ndakamira ndichida kuona chikomba
chacho, makadzika umwe murume
ainge akachena, ndakadzokera
ndichimhanya ndichida kunotukirira
mai Mimmie kuti vava kuita chihure
ko hanty vaininge vandinyima sugar
here,

Me"Ndaizviziva ini kuti
mavanezvikomba haisi mari
ikushandwa naMimmie iyi"hapana
akadaira, asi ndakaona mumota
maakudzika umwe mukadzi,
vakambundirana namai Mimmie,

Vovo"ndazviziva ini mhama
hamuchinje hunhu "

ndainge ndaakunyara,
ndichingomhanyisa maziso, chikafu
chakadzikiswa ndiripo,
ndakangovhura maziso, zvinwe

ndaisaona nekuti aiva macardbox,
ndakazoonavakutambidza
mukomana wemombe bag rehembe,
ndakaita kunge ndichadonga
nehasha

"Umm ko madii kupa tete chero
washing powder zvayo"

Vovo"ndichazoenda nayo izvezvi
tichiri kurongedza"ndakatoona kuti
ndikapusa ndinoishaya nekuti Vovo
anosara akandinyima

"Ndipei izvezvi hangu ndaakutoenda"

mukadzi uya akanditambidza
kaplastic, ndikatobuda fast nekuti
ndaiziva kuti vemota vakangotanga
kubuda Vovo anosara akanditorera
zvese, ndakaenda ndine kuzvishora,
pamwe nekunetseka kuti maboss
aMimmie akunyanya kufarira chii
zvekuti vangaita zvese izvi, handina
kure kwandakasvika ndainge
ndasangana namai Maria,

"Muroyi muroyi chokwadi"

"Dambudziko renyu riri pai chaizvo"

"Makanzii nasabhuku"

"Pachii saka handichaendi kumba
kwemukadzi wamkoma vangu here"

"Nekuti kwava nesugar kah pavaida
sugar maivafuratira, Mimmie
wamakaramba kudzidzisa ndiye
akukuchengetai ka"

"Zvinei newe"

"Moziva ndanzwa zvese
neparuzhowa ndaakutonoudza
sabhuku kuti mati kuna mai

Mimmie,,,"

ndakavabata muromo vasati vapedza
muromo wavo, ndaitoshaya kuti mai
ava vanorwadziwa nei
nekushungurudzika kwamai Mimmie,
ndakazovakumbira ruregerero kuti
vasandirevera, ndakambofunga kuti
pamwe ndivo vakatumwa namai
sabhuku kuchengetedza mai Mimmie,
ndisati ndasvika kumba kwangu
ndakazonzwa kurira kweradio
kwamai Mimmie nevolumu yaivharira
raini rese

SANDRA


Mhuka inonzi Mimmie haisi
yekujairira guys, ndakatsvairiswa yard
ndisingazvitarisiri , make up yese
yainge yakuyerera neziya ndakasvika


kusaloon ndaakuyerera ziya, handina
kuzombogarako, ndakaenda kumba
ndakatsamwa, ndainge ndangomirira
update sezvo Sean ainge ativimbisa
kuti achaita plan, ndaitorwadziwa kuti
dai Trevor achindidawo kunge
zvinoitwa Ellen, but zvaiva
nemusiyano mukuru ,
ndakazofonerwa naEllen manheru
ndarara

"Bebs how is it?"


Her  "Kutorara hako"

"Asi kudii"

 "Sean akuvadza Mimmie"
ndakavhunduka nekutya apa tainge
tanyepa, manje zvikazobuda kuti
akuvadzirwa nhema, ndaiona tapinda
bussy chaiyo

 "Uchiripo here bebs"

"But hapana ane proof kah kuti tanyepa"

 "Macamera" manje netype yabab Sean ndaiona tanyura chete, ndakazoudza Shayne mamiriro akaita zvinhu akaratidza kurwadziwa, kana ari saTrevor aisataura neni, kunge ndini ndakakuvadza Mimmie

wacho, but Shayne aingodzokorora
muromo wekuti vakuvadzana maune
kuti vawane kugara vese, Ellen ndiye
ainge akudemba hanzi Sean haataure
neni kana asina kumutanga, Trevor
aiitawo the same, ndaitoshaya kuti
Mimmie akageza nemuti rudzii unoita
kuti achemerwe nevakomana 3 at
same time,

" nhai Shayne umbondiudza kuti pana
Mimmie mukuonei"


"Pana Mimmie pane huwife material wangu"

saka aireva kuti isu hatina here
zvikuita kuti tirambwe, ndakasara
ndakabatikana nemhinduro yaShayne,
vana Sean vakazodzoka vaakugara
vese hanzi arasa memory,
ndakanzwa kufara kuti taakuita party
manje, Ellen ndiye akazondiudza
nyaya yekuti anenhumbu uye
akutoenda kunogara naSean,
ndakava nekunetseka nekuti
ndaisaiziva nhumbu yacho, Ellen


wandinoziva angadai
akatondiudzawo, but ndaisava
nemarambiro zvangu,

Kuroorwa kwaEllen kwakandiunzira
lucky nekuti ndakabva
ndatodzokerana naTrevor wangu, i
think akaona kuti haangaroore
munhu akarasa memory, but Ellen
ainge akagarira nhamo zvake nekuti
aisambobatwa naSean kuratidzawo
kuti akaroorwa, rimwe zuva
akandifonera achiti ndiye akuitwa
maid pamba


"But how iye Mimmie aripo"

 "Haana kana chaanoita, chake
kudya nekurara"


"Saka ukureva kuti akakanganwa
zvese nekubika here"

 "No hanzi naSean ndini
ndakakonzeresa saka haaite any
basa"

"Saka hapana zvaanotaura here time
inobuda Sean"

 "Anonyanya kucompainer nzara plus kuteerera achiti ndatadza kucleaner, even ndikawacha anouya oti ndidzipamhe"

"Nhaiwe uchitobvuma here"

 "Handina marambiro" yah ndaiita kuona umwe wangu ari pakati

pemazino chaipo, takazoyenekana
zvedu but life yaEllen yaisava bho
zvayo, Trevor ndiye akazouya neplan
yekuti Shayne adanane naEllen ndipo
pandakazoziva kuti haana nhumbu,
hanzi toda kurwadzisa Sean

Shayne"Saka moreva kuti Sean
akazviziva ndipo paachasiya Mimmie
here"

Me"Guys sekutaura kwaEllen kah,
Mimmie naSean havadanane asi
akungoda kuti memory yake idzoke
chete"

Shayne"Ko tadii tabata iye Mimmie
kuti family yana Sean irwadziwe"

Trevor"i dont think kuti iplan
yakanaka zvikabatwa tofira mujeri"


takazosiyana nazvo taakuronga
kutura naEllen ndaiziva hapana
paairamba, rimwe zuva
akazondifonera achiti kuita
kwaMimmie anenge anoziva kuti
haana nhumbu, ndakazomusimbisa
kuti hapana zvaanoziva,
ndakamuudza plan yedu akati iribho,
nekuti ainge agarisawo
asingachazive munhu wake, kubva
zvauya Mimmie haana kumborara
naSean again, but same neniwo
kubva zvauya Mimmie ndanga
ndaakupanga Trevor,

Rimwe zuva ndakafonerwa naEllen
manheru ndaakurara


"Uri cy wangu"

 "Handisi bho"

"Ukuedza kutii"


 "Sean naMimmie vakurara
musame room pasame bed"

"Kutanga rinhi"

 "nezuro ndakanetsana naMimmie
arasa muromo, akaudza Sean nhema
ndikarohwa naSean vakaenda vese
muroom make, nhasi aenda naye
kubasa apa vadzoka late

vakasimudzana"

"Ellen ukurevesa here?"

 "Ndorevesa vanongoshare same
bed not kuzoita imwe iya iya"

"Ok tikusvikapo makuseni naShayne"

takaenda kuma10am tikawana
Mimmie achakarara zvake pabed
yaSean, takazogara zvedu
taakuronga kuti madhiri acho
tomafambisa sei

Ellen"guys apa chero tikada kuita sei
Sean haandide zviri nani timuwisire
pasi"

Shayne"good idea"

Sandy"tinenge tambopinda sei guya"

Ellen"i know what to do, ko hanty
ndichaita nhumbu here, kana mwana
avapo ndomuudza kuti aise zvinhu
muzita remwana"

Shayne"kana zvaita ndouya kuzotora
mwana wangu"

tainge tatova neplan ko haangaitise
umwe wangu apa ozomusiya nelast
minute, Mimmie akazomuka kuma
12, patakamunzwa achifamba Ellen
akatiti tibude tigozopinda aida kuti
tinzwe mhinduro dzaMimmie,

Mimmie "Mrng Ellen ko Sean
atoenda kubasa"

Ellen"Ndingatobvunza iwe unorara naye"

Mimmie"I think ndabvunza munhu ane godo chete" ndakatoona kuti Mimmie ane kakujairira chete, ndipo patakadzokera mumba naShyne, Mimmie paakationa akagara pasi ndokuisa macartoon zvake apa volume iri pamusoro zvekuti taisanzwanana, Ellen akaderedza volume, ndokumunyepera kuti tiri masiblings ake

Me"lwe unozviitisa why usina
kukanganwa channel iyi"

Ellen"Akadzidziswa"

Shayne"ndiwe une problem unovapa
nguva" ndakatarisa shayne neziso
rekumunzwira tsitsi, nekuti munhu
wacho aisamuziva fine

Mimmie"Ko imi mavingei pano"

Shayne"Ndasiyana nevamwe
vaunoita zvaunoda, manje ini
ndokumamisa"

Mimmie"Ellen saka wanditsvakira
mamonya here"

Shayne "Taura neni not Ellen"

Mimmie akasimuka ndokubuda
panze ndakasara ndikapa Shayne
sando dzake, nekuti hazvisi nyore
kunyararadza Mimmie kah, Ellen
akatoenda kunotora wine yaSean for
celebration ko hanty tainge takurira
Mimmie here, patainge taakuda
kuvhura akangopinda nekuitora
akanyarara zvake, Shayne semurume
akada kurova Mimmie ndokubatwa
ruoko ruchisairirwa kwakadaro,
akapiwa chematsenga nzungu

achinodonhera pasofa akabata shaya,
ini naEllen tainge tatoungana pafloor
nekuti Mimmie kana atsamwa
taimuziva kah, akabuda panze
akauya neimwe shamhu yainge
yakareba, akatanga kutirova akamira
padoor ko yaisvika kah, but ainyanya
kurohwa ndiShayne, takarohwa zve30
-40 mins, paakatisiya ndakabuda
ndichimhanya zvisingaite maheels ari
mumaoko, ndakapfuura mota yaiva
kunze kwegate ndichimhanya
kupinda mukombi, vanhu vakati
vatanga kuseka, hanzi hure riya
rabatwa nhasi ko ndainge
ndakaparwa parwa neshamhu,

ndainge ndaakutonyara vedu,
ndakazodzikira kumba kwa Trevor
ndaakumuudza zvaitika apa
ndaitoda massage, pandakamuudza
kuti Shayne apesaniswa shaya,
akanditi.... ndakashaya kuti akuedza
kutii

End of chapter

Stay tunned  

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

*MIMMIE ❤️ AKA ❤️
MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888

 #3

CHAPTER 18

ELLEN

ndaifunga kuti ndangwara kunyepera
Mimmie handina kuziva kuti
ndatambisa muswe wegarwe, pamba
paSean paisagarika, ndaitonzwa zviru
nani kana Sean ari around asi

akangobuda chete ndaitopinda bussy
naMimmie apa aitura zvaanoda
kunge mwana wen'anga, apa kana
chiri chikafu aisarudza ndaigona
kubika 3 time achiti haasi kuda

Me"Mimmie kana wakaguta taura
than kundibikisa ka3"

"handisi mwana mudiki anopiwa

zvaasingade"

"Saka ukudei"

"Ndizvo zvawanga uchifanira
kubvunza pakutanga not kungobika
chero ndibikirewo sadza"

apa ndaiti kana ndaribiki otanga
kuribaya baya nekagumwe
achitsvaka mapundu, kuda zvangu

kuroorwa but naMimmie
ndaisengedzwa gomo chete,

manje tainge tamurongera plan
naTrevor, ko ndipo pandaimubatira
kah, day ratainge taronga naTrevor
ndakanonoka kumuka zvandisina
kunzwisisa, ndakamuka around 2pm
apa musoro wangu uchitema
zvisingaite, ndakazoudza Mimmie
kuti ageze tirove marounds ndaiziva
hapana paanoramba ko hanty chave

chituta here, pakasvika Trevor
neteam rake, ndakanyepera kutizawo
kunge ndapunyuka ndokudzokera
kumba, ndakasvika
ndikatombotamba kadance
kekufinhura ko hanty muvengi aenda
here, ndakazofonera Sean after
15mins ndichimuudza kuti Mimmie
handimuoni, ndaida vambopinda
bussy plus ndaifunga kuti achananga
kumba ndigotanga ndamuyemera
asati atsvaka Mimmie but
zvakazoenda nepamwe akatanga
kufona ndiTrevor achindiudza kuti
Mimmie haana kurasa memory, ndipo
pandakaona kuti Trevor rinenge

gwara, ndakazonzwa mota kugate,
ndikasiya phone pasi
ndichimhanyirawo Sean but
ndakarohwa nehana vachidzika vese
naMimmie apa masneaker ake paiva
nemastains eropa, ndakatoona kuti
kwabviwa hakusi fine chete asi
wekubvunza ndiye aisavapo zvake,
ndaيدا kuto maker sure kuti Sean
haawane time naMimmie kusvika
mangwana, ndakazobika kudya
kwamanheru ndakabika rice, Mimmie
akananga kunorara haana kudya,
ndakazotanga kuyemera Sean kuti
awane Mimmie abatirwa nehope,
Mimmie akazodzika kuma 10pm

achiti akuda sadza not rice,
ndakazonetsana naye ndaakurara
handina kuziva kuti ndainge
ndavachaitisa vakazorara musame
room, ndainge ndisina plan nekuita
kwaMimmie nekuti dzimwe nguva
aigona kuputira fodya pachiso
changu, zvekundikaurisa, ndakatoona
kuti ndikaita zvekutamba ndosara
pazero saka ndainge ndangosara
neoption yekubvuma plan yanaTrevor
yekumitiswa naShayne nekuti kana
ari saSean aisandibata kubva
zvandasvika pamba pake, day
ravauya zvakazoenda nepamwe
tarohwa, vanhu vese vakabuda kutiza

ndokusara ndakatarisana nemhondi
yangu, Mimmie akakwira patable
akagara akatsika chair, kuti nditize
zvaisaita kunze kwekutonzwisisana
nemunhu wangu, ndakafamba
kusvika paaiva ndokupfugamawo
zvakanaka

Me"Mimmie ndiregererewo plis
handichazviite futi"

Her"Ellen ndakakuudza kare kuti
ukaudza Sean zvandinenge ndakuita
chii chinoitika?" Hana yangu yakarova
nekuti ndaisatarisira kuti
angazvirangarira

"Wakati marriage inoparara"

"Good girl manje zvawaida

kundiuraisa"

hana yangu yainge yaakurova manje
kuti Mimmie anoziva zvese,
ndakaziva kuti Trevor airevesa
paakati Mimmie anoziva zvese,
ndakazobviswa mundangariro
neshamhu kumusana

Her "Ellen ndikutaura newe ndati
zvawaida kundiuraisa"

"Mimmie plis remember ndakatakura
mwa,,,,"

"Shut up!! pfambi yakaita sewe inoita
pamuviri here hanty izvezvi
mukuronga kumitiswa naShayne"

"How do you mean"

"I mean nothing, zvandakuita
zvishoma asi zvandichazokuita kana
wava nenhumbu ya Shayne"

"Its not my plan Mimmie"

Her"Ellen ndinokurovera kubvuma
kushandiswa"

"Mimmie plis"

"Mibvunzo wangu why wakabvuma
kushandiswa" akataura
achindisimudza shamhu, ndakaona
kuti ndikaramba ndakamira
ndokuvadzwa nemupengo
ndakasimuka ndikanomira kudoor
zviri nani Sean wacho awane
ndaenda hangu, ndainge
ndaakudedera ndiri padoor

"Hanty wakauya kuzoorwa here"

"Yes"

" kana uchida kuwirirana neni
usaudza Sean zvaitika pano, nekuti
ndokupeta peta"

"Asi iwewe haumuudzi zvawanzwa"

"Handina makuhwa kunge iwewe,
zvaitika pano ngazvipererere pano"

akataura achitodzika patable
kuenda up stairs, akazonanga
mumba maSean, ndainge ndava
nekutseka kukuru nekuita
kwaMimmie, apa ainge anzwa zvese
zvataronga, ndakasara
ndaakungorova maups and downs
mumba kuri kushaya pekutangira,
manje naMimmie ndaisapabuda
chete, ndaitoona ndakuvadzirwa
mahara naMimmie, kuti ndiudze Sean
ndaitya, manje ndaitofira mukati
chete plus anditi zvaitika pano
zviperere patiri, ndakazonzwa mota
panze ndokumhanya kunogeza,

ndaisada kuonekwa naSean nekuti
ndainge ndakatarwa tarwa
neshamhu ko waiva
(mu*BLACKBERRY*/
mu*MULBERRY*) muhabhurosi
hameno kuti kwenyu momutii

SEAN

Ndainge ndaakunzwa kamwe
kakufara kana Mimmie aripo hameno
ndaizozvigona sei ndaakuenda
kubasa kwacho, ndakazoita plan
yekuwana number dzaMimmie , asi
iye aisaziva kuti ndini nekuti ndaimuti
ndiLloyd, dzimwe nguva taitorara
kwaakuedza tichitaura paphone
naMimmie, day rabva Mimmie
kutown ana Sandy namkoma vake
moyo wangu wakaenda kure,
ndakazopedzera hasha
pakumudzingira mukati but ndaisava
nekugadzikana mukati mehana
yangu, ndakapinda mumba
ndichinetseka kuti Mimmie anogona

kuenda ndakatarisa Trevor namkoma
vaSandy vanotoratidza kuva srs
naMimmie, ndakazoonza kuti
ndingafira mukati ndikaenda
kunomubvunza akandiudza kuti
haadanane navo, ndakanzwa
kurerukirwa, ndakamusiya mukitchen
ndaakunotaura naye online neghost
line rangu, ndaingoti ndikafunga
pandakamukisser paforeheard
ndainzwa ropa kumhanya, kutaure
chokwadi ndiyo yaiva first time yangu
kunzwa kuperera murudo, apa
ndisati ndamuudza mufunge,
ndakatotaura naYvonne, Mimmie
achipedzisa kubika, pane zvandaيدا

kubvunza

Me💬"hie Yvonne ndiSean"

Her💬"Muri sei zvenyu boss"

💬"Why kunditi boss"

💬 "Boss vama! vangu ndi boss
vangu" ainge akasununguka
zvanda! da shame


💬 "Can i trust you with a qsns"

💬 "Yah"

💬 "Mainn vako vane muface"

 "Kkkkkkkkkkkk aiwa havana"


 "Sekuona kwako vangaita here"

 "Ummm yah vanoita but vanenge
vachimurova mazuva ose"
ndakarohwa nehana akazondiudza


kuti akutamba zvake, ndakazoisa iri
call nekuti pane zvandaida kuziva
pamusoro paMimmie

 "Aaa ko mazoita zvekufona"

"Yah ibva pana mai Mimmie"haana
kurambawo, nekuti ndaida kuti zvive
zvedu chete

 "Ko why manga muchibvunza
nezvamainn"

"I think im inlove naye"

 "Kkkkkkkkk hoho but motosimba
shaya, nekuti 1 day muchapiwa love
test yechibhakera"

" ukuedza kutii"

📞 "Ndati day raachakurovai shaya
ndipo pamuchasarudza kuti momuda
here or not" akazodropper achiti
mbuya vakudzoka, saka
ndakazomuvimbisa kufona rimwe
zuva, ndakaenda kunodya ndikawana
dad vachibvunzana naMimmie wavo
kuti anosekerera chii, dai aiziva kuti
ndini Loyd aigara andipa chibhakera
chacho kkkkk, ndakazorara ndaudza

dad yekubasa vakafara shame,
makuseni ndichimuka ndakaisira
Mimmie mrng text pamwe chete
nekumuudza kuti nhasi ndoswera
kubasa saka totaura nguva irikure,
ndaيدا اساسwera achusuwa Lyd wake
kkkkk, kutaura chokwadi kubasa
kwaisashandika kungonzwa kuti dai
ndaona Mimmie kuti ndifone
zvaisaita, ndakazoudzwa shoko
rekuti arova Ellen, ndakapinda
muoffice madad ndichipopota plan
yangu yaiva yekuenda kumba kuna
Mimmie, not kunomurova, but time
yandakazoenda kumba,
ndakamubvunzawo zvakanaka,

akadaira rough, ndiko kutangwa
kurwa naMimmie, hameno simba
akariwanepi ndokuenda pasi iye
pamusoro, patime yandakakoka
simba rangu rese ndichimubvisa
akashaya balance ndokudonha,
ndakanzwa kupindwa nechando
muviri wese ndichimuisa
pamakumbo angu, ndairwadziwa
kuona Mimmie akarara lifeless
manje ndaizonetsana nani kana afa,
kana vari sadad vainge vatotsamwira
munhu wese, takazobuda naye
kuenda kwadoc Jack, ndaida
kutosara but dad waitodaira zvavaida
shame, ndakazoenda kwa Trevor

kunotsvaka help, akutodaira zvake
neniwo ndikasiya ndarasa muromo
ndaisada kumuona pana Mimmie
again, kana ari saEllen ndaigona
kumutyora tyora nehasha
dzandaivanadzo nekuti anyepa,

Kana kuri kubasa kwainge
kwakurema shame , ndochiziva kuti
pane munhu ari pabed bcz of me,
ndaienda kunomuona dad
vasingazive ndaiziva kuti
havambobvume, mai Mimmie

vakazouyawo asi ndaitonyara
kuvatarisa, dad ndivo vakazotaura
mashoko akandipedza simba
ekugadzirisa marriage certificate,
hongu keunda naye ndaifa but kwete
nenzira yakazoshandiswa nadad,
paisava nemarambiro nekuti
ndaitoda kuti amuke ndiripo,
ndaiedza nepandinogona napo
ndichifunga kuti angamuka, doc
vacho ndivo vaindisimbisa kuti
zvichaita, but ndainzwa kurwadziwa,
akazomuka asingachazive kana zita
rake, ndakaita kunge ndichachema
muhospital, manje kana
asingachandizive zvafa kah, doc

vakazoenda neni muoffice mavo

Me"Saka doc hapana zvamungaita
here kuti asandikanganwa"

"But iwewe semurume wake ndiwe
unoziva zvaaifarira" dai vaiziva kuti
ndezevechipaper chete vaigara vaseka
zvavo

"Saka ndikadaro zvoita here"

"But anofanira kumira fodya"

"Whaaat!!"

"Yes problem aisatoputa idzi
dzechirungu anenge aitorova mbanje
chaiyo" ndakabuda muoffice
ndakabata musoro, saka Mimmie


aishandiswa neutsi nguva yese iyi,
takazodzoka Zim day after, aisataura
neni manje dai aiziva kuti kunyarara
kwake kunowedzera ruvengo kuna
Ellen chero aine nhumbu,
ndakazobvunza Yvonne zvembanje
akabvuma, ndaitoshaya kuti
ndomumisa sei munu wacho, day
ratasvika muZim takaendeswa out
nadad ndipo pavakazoona kuti
chokwadi she lost her memory,
vakati tigare tese, mukati ndaida asi
ndaisada kuzvitaridzira
ndaitonyepedzera kusada, plus
ndakafara kuti Ellen akuuyawo
kuzogara nesu, imba yedu yaisava

kure zvayo, apa yaiva muzita
raMimmie, patakasvika kumba
ndakatanga kutsvaka fodya
dzaMimmie asi hapana chandakaona,
maybe aiputira kumusha,
ndakazomutengera maputi ko hanty
ndizvo zvaafarira here, kuedza
kutura naye nesim raLyd
aisapindura, ndainge ndatova worried,
mai Mimmie vakazoenda kumusha,
isuwo hatina kuzoita mazuva tiripo,
tainge tatoenda kuimba yedu ,
ndaitoshaya kuti Mimmie
ndimomutanga sei, mashoko adad
aisabuda mumusoro mangu ekuti
ndiri murudo naMimmie asi

handizvione, hameno kana
achinzwawo the same, ndakabviswa
mundangariro naYvonne paakafona

Her  "Muri cy"


"Im good n u"

 "Are sure kuti uri bhoo iye Mimmie
akukanganwa"


"Pakaipa wangu"

📞 "Tambai makangwarira haana
kurasa memory anenge akuda
kurevenger in silent move"

"Ukuedza kutii"


 "Ndatotaura ngwarirai ndakanzwa
kuti mukugara nemukadzi wenyu
Ellen"

"Umm haasi mukadzi wangu but
anenhumbu yangu"

 "But mungwarire Mimmie plus
kana muchimuda musamuitira wara
mofira mahara, ingomuitirai zvekuti

anzwe kukufarira"

"ok thank you"

 "Kutokubetserai nekuti matauriro enyu aya moratidza kumuda nemoyo wese, but tangai mawana trust kana akangokuvimba chete zvaendwa"

ndakanzwa kufara nemashoko

andakaudzwa atleast ndaiva
nepekutangira, but why achiti haana
kurasa memory, ini ndichigara ndiri
bussy nekudzidzisa munhu zvese
pano, mashoko aYvonne akadzoka
ekuti pamwe akuda kurevenger, saka
ndakazoisa macamera imba yese
kusvika kugate, nekuti ndaisada
chakaipa pana Mimmie, dad
vakazondipa number dzaMimmie
hanzi unoita uchibvunza kuti aswera
sei kkk dai vaiziva kuti ndinadzo
vaipererwa, rimwe zuva dad
vakapinda muoffice mangu after
lunch vachindiudza kuti Mimmie
haasi safe

Me "Why dad"

"Phone ya Mimmie ndakaitracker apa
ikundiudza kuti ari kuwaterfalls"



"Trevor"

"Asi ndiko kumba kwake?"

"Yes dad"

pasina nguva Ellen akafona achiti
Mimmie angobuda gate haatozivewo
kwaari, ndakabuda fast ndichienda
kumba kwaTrevor, pandainge
ndaakuda kufonera Trevor, ndakaona
Mimmie achibuda akaisa maoko
muhomwe apa aifamba achisimukira,
ndakaramba ndakamutarisa,
ndainzwa kuda kumumhanyira asi
mashoko aYvone ekuti panyaya

dzerudo haade dzungu, paakasvika
ndakaona ropa pabhutsu,
pandamubvunza akanditi ndibvunze
Ellen, ndakazomubata maoko
ndaakumuvhurira door, patakasvika
kumba ziso rakapihwa Ellen handina
kurichenesa plus anga atindibvunze
Ellen, ndakazoudza dad kuti munhu
wavo ndamuwana, Mimmie
akananga kunorara, ndaakusara
naEllen takatandara, pamwe chete
nekubika, Mimmie akazodzika kuma
10pm akadzima tv hanzi ndonzwa
nzara, ndipo pakasimuka Ellen
ndakatenda mwari nekuti ndanga
ndanzwa nekuyemerwa, nyaya dzavo

ndaisada kudzipindira zvachose,
ndakazobuda kuenda kumota pane
zvandaيدا kudzikisa, ndipo
pandakazorangarira kuti mune 
randainge ndatengera Mimmie achiri
kwadoc asi ndaingoverengera
kumupa plus nekutya zvese,
ndakazonosiya flower pabed
paMimmie, ndaakuenda kunorara,
ndainge ndakatarisa palaptop
ndichida kuona reaction yake after
aona , ndakaona achimwerera
akaribata, ndakazoenda muroom
make ndichida kunomuita good nyt,
ndakawana akarivara

"Did you like it"

"Yes" ndakasmiler ndakamutarisa iye
akasmiler back, ndokutotendeuka
kuti ndibude

"Sean" ndakamira zvekuvhunduka
ndaitadza kuzvigamuchira kuti ndiye
andisheedza nekuti kubva zvaabva
kuhospotal hapana zita raaiziva

"Thank you"

ndakacheuka ndikamupa smile,
ndaitoda kusiya ndamupa iri kiss, but
ndakazorangarira kuti
akambondirova after ndamukisser
asingade, ndakapinda muroom
mangu ndaakutarisa hangu Mimmie
kuti akuitei, ndakaona akubuda
kuenda kuEllen, vairatidza kusawirira
dambudziko ndaisanzwa zvavaitaura,
ndakazonzwa voice raEllen kuti *shut
up* ndikabuda ndichimhanya

kunonyararidza noise, iko
kwandakasvika ndichinzwa mashura
naMimmie ndakaziva kuti akunyepa,
asi ndaida kumufadza ndikarova
Ellen ndokubata Mimmie ruoko
ndaakubuda naye muroom maEllen,
ndakanopinda naye muroom mangu,
ndikamuisa pabed

"Ndoda kunorara muroom mangu"

"Rara ipapo, ini ndicharara pacouch
Ellen anogona kukumukira"

ndaitoda kupedza noise nekuti
ndainge ndakaneta ndaisada
zvenoise, ndiko kurara kwaakazoita,
kwaingova kufarisa kuti ndorara
pacouch guys kana usina kupajaira
hapararike zvachose, ndainge
ndamirira kuti madam boss varare
then i will join her pabed,
paakabatirwa nehope ndakazotanga
kumutora mapic ndokurarawo pabed
ko ndaifunga kuti ndichamuka asati
amuka, ndakazopepuka ndaakupinda
nemhepo aiva Mimmie ainge
akasimudza makumbo
achizvidongwerera

"Mimmie dzikama hapana
zvandakuita"

"Ukutsvakei pano"

"Ndainge ndaakunzwa chando, so i
decide kuuya pabed" ndakadaira
ndichitodzika pabed zvichakanaka
ndaakuenda kunogeza,
ndakazonzwa noise aiva Ellen

angaapinda muroom mangu,
pandakabuda ndakasvikirana
nemashoko andaisada kana kunzwa
zvachose

Ellen"Uri kuramba Shayne asina
mukadzi"

Me"Ko ane mukadzi ndian?"

Ellen"iwe Sean handi wakarooro ini"

Mimmie"Vamwe vakugarira nhumbu
mumamarriage"

Mimmie akadaira mhinduro
yandaisatarisira zvachose, Ellen
haana kudaira asi akatarisa Mimmie
zvandisina kunzwisisa

Me"Ellen handimuchenese, Mimmie
geza tiende kubasa"

ndakataura ndichitotambawo zvangu,
but ndakaona Mimmie akamuka fast
achitonogeza i think plan yake
yaitova yekunoona dad chete,
ndakazotevera muroom make
ndaakumutsvakira hembe, ndakafara
ndichiona mune dress blue,
ndakazorisiya pabed iniwo
ndaanopfeka suit yangu yeblue,
paakabuda muroom make
akanditarisa kubva kutsoka kusvika
kubvudzi, ndakazomubata ruoko
kuenda naye kumota asati adzoker
kunochinja, ndiye akava munhu
wekutanga kupinda mumota yangu,

ndakaona kufara kwadad patakasvika
kubasa, vakazoswera vese haana
kana kubvira apinda muoffice mangu,
friend yadad ndiyo yakazopinda
muoffice mangu ikataura mashoko
akandirovesa nehana

"Hakuna chinodzikamisa serudo"
handina kuvapindura asi
ndakangovatarisa ndokubuda navo
kuenda muoffice madad umo
mavakasvika vaakuhuma again,
mainje ndaakunyara pamwe chete
nekutya kuti Mimmie anogona
kudaira kuti 🤪🤪🤪🤪

End of chapter

Stay tuuned

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

*MIMMIE  AKA 
MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888



CHAPTER 19

MIMMIE

Sean paakataura zvekuenda kubasa
ndakatomborwadziwa asi
ndakazvishingisa hangu ndaisada
kumutaridzira kuti ndabatikana, ko
kuswera ndega korwadza, day
randabva kutown aisataura neni
ainge angonyarara, ndakava
nekunetseka ndakaita kunge
ndichanomuudza kuti handimuzive
mukomana wacho, nekuti achinja
face kubva zvaasvika pagate pana
Sandy namkoma vemubus,

ndaitoziva kuti ndizvo zvaanyararira
chete, manje ndakabva ndatoudza
Lyd kuti im ready kuva friend yako, ko
kutyei zvangu, Sean akazopinda
mukitchen mandaiva akamira padoor
akanditarisa achindibvunza
mibvunzo yaindipedza simba

"Mimmie unodanana naTrevor here?"

"No"

"Ko namkoma vaSandy?"

"No ndakangosangana navo mubus
day randauya kuno"

"Saka why vakutevera?"

"Ndanetsana naSandy mutown"

akatanga kuseka akanditarisa,
zvekutobuda misodzi

"Pese pawafamba unomutsa fight
kah"

"Aiwa handidi kutangwa chete"

akazobuda ndikasara ndaakutaura
naLloyd ndichibika, ko ndainge
ndakawana friend kah, kana kuri

kurara i think ndairara chero kuma
2am ndiri online, ndakazomuka
ndaakugadzirira vanhu kuti vadye
vabude, pakabuda vanhu
ndakamhanya kufoni kwangu kuti
ndinoita Lyd gd mrng, but
ndakatangirwa ndakawana pafoni
pangu paine matxt 2 from Loyd

💬 "gd mrng bebs 💖"

💬 "im going to work totaura
ndasvika"

ndakaitawo basa rangu fast
ndakamirira kuti asvike kubasa
tigotaura, pandakapedza kugadzira
mumba mangu, ndakanzwa knock
kugate ndaitofunga kuti pamwe Sean
atadza kushanda ndakabuda
ndakamugadzirira mashoko, ndipo
pandakawana pakamira mashura,
ndaisava nedambudziko navo, but
ndivo vakazorasa muromo,
ndikavatsvairisa yard, ini
ndichitevera mushure nendandi,
pavakabuda ndakazosara
ndaakugeza nekurara zvangu, apa

foni yaLoyd yaisaita zvachose,
ndakaswera ndakasuwa kuti
andinyepera kuti totaura asvika
kubasa, Sean ndiye akazongosvika
nekundirova hanzi ndarova Ellen,
ndakashaya chero nguva yekupindura
ndaakurohwa, ndikatangawo
kudzorera, but guys murume murume,
ndakazongonzwa ndarovera, ndainge
ndaakungonzwira kure kure, kusvika
ndati zii,

Ndakatanga korota ndichifamba

musango ndiri ndega, but ndaiva
nekutya manje, pandakasvika pamwe
paiganhurana road ndakamira
ndaakushaya kwekuenda nekuti
ndaisaziva kwandaienda, ndipo
pakasvika baba vangu vakandibata
sholder

Him"ko wakamirirei ipapo?"

"Baba handizive nzira yekuteedza

inondisvitsa kwandoda kuenda"

"Isa pfungwa dzako panzvimbo 1
usarudze road raurikuda"

"But why dziri 3"

"Sarudza 1, but ungwarire
mukusarudza
kwako"ndakanyemwerera

ndakavatarisa, vakatora ruoko
rwangu ndokutanga kuteedza maline
ari muruoko angu ese, ndainge
ndatovarairwa nezvavaiita,
pandakasimudza musoro kuvatarisa
kumeso, vakanditarisa zvaityisa

"Dont push him away, ndikumuona
anokuda zvake"

"Mukureva ani baba"

Vakanongedzera kumabva zuva asi
hapana wandaiona,
pandakazocheneka kwavaiva,
ndakawana vasisipo, ndakatanga
kumhanya ndichitya kusvika
ndazopepuswa nefoni yakarira, ndipo
pandakanzwa Sean ari pacall naEllen
achitaura nezvenhumbi, ndakavhura
maziso zvishoma nezvishoma
ndokuona kuti ndaiva muchipatara,
paakapedza call ndakavhura maziso,
Sean akanosheedza doc, iye akabuda
akutisiya tiri 2

"Doctor ndiripi?"

"Uri muchipatara kuU.K"

"Ndava nemazuva mangani"

"Wava 2 weeks urimumo but une
3weeks wakarara"

"Horaiti, ko ndainge ndaita sei"

"Wakarovera nemusoro, so uchiri
kurangarira zita rako"

"Why mabvunza"

"Pawakarovera napo waigona kurasa
memory"

"Memory handina kurasa, but
ndokumbirawo help yenyu"

"Yechii"

"Ndokumbirawo muti ndarasa
memory motoudza nadoc wacho ari
Zim"

"Hazvisi pamutemo"

"Manje musidaro ndinotodzoka kuno
ndakuvara again, pane vanhu vanoda
kundiuraya saka vakaziva kuti
memory handisisina vanondirega"

"Are you sure?"

"Kana zvisingaite regai henyu but
muchona ndadzoka zvakare
ndakafara next time kunonanga

kumortuary"

doc vaya vakatanga kukwenya
musoro, ndakaramba
ndichivakumbira kusvika
vazonzwisisa, takazobuda next day,
Sean ndaisava nebasa naye but Ellen
naSandy ndivo vandaida,
takagamuchirwa bho zvedu,
yikaendeswa out, ndaisataura
nemunhu, kusvika tazoenda kwadoc
Jack vakaudzawo dad the same,
ndakafara pakataurwa yekuti
tichanogara kwedu tega naEllen,

ndaiita kuona kuri kucheka magarine
nehot knife, semunhu asingachazive
ndichisvika kumba dad vakandipa
laptop yavo vachindidzidzisa kuibaya ,
vakazoresva pavakaisiya, ndikatanga
kungobaya kwese kwese ndipo
pandakasangana nemasg angu
naLoyd, ndakava nekunetseka saka
zvoreva kuti vainge vakahacker
phone yangu nhai, ndakatanga
kutsvaka mari yangu yandaive
ndapiwa naSandy, ndaitoda kutsvaka
kambudzi kekuzofonerera mai vangu
kana vadzokera, sezvo tainge tanzi
tinoenda kumba kwedu after one
week,

Hope dziya dzaisabuda mumusoro
mangu dzatanga ndiri muroad1
dzikazoita 3 and dad vakanditi
ndisarudze zvineungwaru, pedzezvo
voti ndisamupushe, manje vanhu
vacho zvavari 3 Sean , Shayne n
Trevor, ndakatoona kuti plan yangu
yekurasa memory yaigona
kindibetsera kumuona wacho ari
kurehwa, nyaya yainge yaakunetsa
ndeye phone manje,

Mhama handina kurara navo, ndaitya

kuzokanganwa ndikataurisa,
ndikabatwa zvangu, ndakarara
muguestroom, ndichigaya plan kuti
saka 1 wacho ndichamuziva sei,
phone ndaisaishandisa nekuti
ndanga ndaonera plan yadad
vaizoonna kuti ndikutaura naLloyd,
Sean ndiye akazopinda ndaakuda
kurara, hameno kuti ainge andionawo
sei kuti ndiri muguestroom.

"Mimmie plis ndiregererewo"

"Mimmie ndini here"

akanditambidza diary rangu nerake,
kuti ndiverenge, paakabuda
ndakasara ndaakugeza, ndipo
pandakaona sim card renetone raiva
mubathroom, ndakanyemwerera
ndichiritora, ndakazorara ndatova
neplan pamwe chete nekurara
ndaverenga diary rake,
ndakazomutswa naSean akuenda
kubasa, ndokubva andisiira maputi,
vachingobuda ndakasara
ndaakubetsera mhama basa, asi

ndaisataura navo, pavakaenda
kogeza, ndakasara ndaakubvisa
number number dzangu mufoni
mavo, ndaakuisa dzenetone
dzandanhonga,

day raenda dad kutown namhama,
inini ndakabva ndabuda zvangu
kuenda panze ndaisada zvekutaura
nevanhu ndaitya kuzokanganwa
saka ndaingogara ndakanyarara kuri
kutya kurotomoka, vana dad
vakazoperekedza mhama kumusha
day after, ndipo pandakasara

ndikanzvenga Sean ndikanotsvaka
kambudzi kangu nemari yekwa Sandy
ndimo maigara line renetone,

Dad ndivo vakambopinda mumba
magu vachindibvunzisisa, i think
vainge vakaonera nekuti vaisabvuma
kuti ndarasa memory, imba yedu
yaisava kure neyana dad, zvinhu
zvedu takatakura zvese, ndakazofara
kuti Ellen taigara naye, ndiye aizoita
basa rese chete ko hanty ini
ndikurwara here, day rakazouya Ellen
,Sean akaitawo maintro ko hanty

handichazive here, ndainge
ndakangomirira kuti Sean aende
kubasa, Ellen aiti akandiwana ndina
Sean osvika otera Sean, hanzi
ndikuda chakati ndinoda chino
mwana akukicker manje Sean wacho
aisakwanisa kupunyuka dzimwe
nguva ndini ndaitomunzwengesa
asingazvioni kuti akuitiswa naEllen,
manje ndaingoverengera mhosva
dzake, rimwe zuva ndakapinda maiva
naEllen achiita manoodles

"Ndikunzwa nzara"

"Saka"

"Ndibikireiwo sadza"

"Saka watokanganwa nekubika
kwese,"

Handina kumudaira asi ndakagara
pamusoro pefridge deep yaiva
mukitchen kuti aone srs yangu,

paaibika phone yake yakaringer aiva
Trevor ndakava nekunetseka, kuti
vanotaura pane dzei iye Trevor
naSean vasingambofonerani even
kushanyirana zvavaimboita, nekupisa
kwake akaidaira phone ndiripo, asi
Trevor ndaisamunzwa

Her"Hellow mkoma"

Trevor📞....

"Dont worry zvese ndoisa panzvimbo"

Trevor📞....

"Haa papi pachu munhu ndewako"

Trevor📞....

"Haiwawo marriage certificate yechii ndini ndiri panyanga"

mashoko ake ndakamabatanidza ndikatoziva kuti vari upto something vanhu ava, manje ndaida kuvatamba smart, basa rese ndiye aiita even kuwacha, Sean handina kuda kumuudza ndaisaziva pamwe vari side 1, dad vaifona pafoni yavo yavakatenga tichitaura, Sean akazopiwawo number dzangu nadad aifona achibvunza kuti ndiri sei kana aenda kubasa pamwe chete

nekubvunza kuti ndikuigirei,

rimwe zuva ndakataimira Sean
achangoenda kubasa ndikasara
ndikabikira Ellen tea yaiva nembanje,
pane zvandaida kuziva, haana
kumbonoka kudhakwa wani, ko hanty
haana kudzijaira here, pandakaona
kuti akurirwa, ndakagara pabed
paaiva, ndaakuisa munhu wangu
painterview

Me"Ellen uri cy hako"

Her"Ndiri bho Mimmie"

"Ari sei mwana mudumbu"

"Handina nhumbu ini" ndakarohwa
nehana, ndakazoita plan yekutora riri
video achihumana kudaro

Me "Watii Ellen"

"Mimmie ndati handina numbu ini
iplan ya Trevor kuti ndigare na Sean
iwe ugoenda kwaari"

"But handimude kah"

"Manje takatoronga kukukiddnapper
woenda kumba kwake anokubvisa
humhandara, kana waramba
kunzwisisa"

"Kuitirei?"

"Anofunga kuti unodanana naSean,
saka plan yedu ndeyekurwadzisa
Sean"

"Ko hanty anodanana naSandy here"

"Yah vanodanana but anodawo iwe,
even brother yaSandy inokudawo"

"But handivade vese"

"Manje takatoronga plan naTrevor"

Ndaisaziva kuti munhu akadhakwa

anohumana ini, ndakazomudzorera
mumagumbeze kuti arare aizomuka
ava bho, ndakazoita basa rese, asati
amuka, akazomuka kuma 2pm
achinzwa musoro, ndakaactor
innocent, ko hanty ndaiziva nyaya
yangu here,

"Mimmie why ndararisa kudai"
handina kudaira ndakanyepera
kusazvinzwa

"Ndikutaura newe"

"Matiii, handizive pamwe semunhu
ane murume makanonoka kurara"
ndakaita kunge ndisingazive kuti
havarari vese

"Ok geza timbotenderera"

ndakamhanyira kufunga
zvaambotaura, zvekuti Trevor,
paakatanga kugeza ini ndakabuda

panze kumbonorova 1 mudzanga
ndaiva nefeeling yekuti zvina Trevor
mukati, ndakazogeza ndikapfeka
tracksuit yangu nemasneaker,
ndainzwa kuda zvinhu
zvisingazondikanganise kutiza or
kurova kana zvaoma, patakabuda
aingova paphone namkoma vake
Trevor, phone ndakatakura yacho
yaka haickwer ndaitoziva kuti ine
matracker hobho ndainde ndakaiisa
muwaist yakabatwa netyt, kwaiva
kuitira kana zvandikurira, hatina kure
kwatakasvika yainge yatosvika mota
yaTrevor ko hanty ndoiziva here,
maybe akauya nayo achifunga kuti

ndakanganwa , vakanditakura
vakaenda neni, iko kwandakasvika
ndovarakasha, hazvisi easy kurova
makidnappers, Trevor ndaitoda
kumubvisa mazino, asi
ndakazorangarira kuti pamwe ndiye 1
wacho airehwa nadad, ndosaka
ndakazongomupa nzwisa,
ndichangobuda gate ndakasangana
naSean, hana yangu yakarova

"Mimmie are u ok"

"Yes im good handei kumba"

"Ko ropa riro pabhutsu hanzii, uye
wasvika kuno sei" zvaizoita here
kutaira kuti pane vanhu vadonha
mazino mukati

"Dai mabvunza mukadzi wenyu"

akandibata maoko angu, kunge

akuda kuchema, ndokundiisa
mumota tikapinda munzira kuenda
kumba , tichingopinda gate Ellen
akamhanya kumota, akandiudza kuti
ndiye ndafonera Sean but ndakava
nekunetseka kuti Sean aziva sei
kwandanga ndiri, ndakapinda
muroom mangu ndokurara,
ndaishaya kuti Ellen nyaya yake
ndomubata sei, ndaida kumbotanga
ndamurova ndisati ndaudza vanhu
hunhu hwake, ndakazosvika
pakubatirwa nehope ndiri
mundangariro ndikazomuka kuma
10pm ndichinzwa nzara, ndakabuda
kudzika kwaiva nana Sean naEllen iko

kwandakawana kune mashura Sean
achinzi aimbire mwana, ndakasvika
nekudzima tv, chokwadi vanhu
vangasvinura kusvika 10pm ko
vekumabasa vaizoshanda sei nhai
imi, apa Sean aitoita achikotsira
akagara kuratidza kuti aneta

Ellen"Wakakwana here iwe"

Me"Mubvunzo or kundiudza"

Sean"Mimmie wadzimirei tv"

"Ndikunzwa nzara , ndoda sadza"

Ellen akasimuka akuenda mukitchen
kunobika, akashandisa kapoto kadiki
kubika kasadza kemunhu 1 ,
ndaisarida ndaitodawo rice, asi
ndaيدا kuti Sean asaimbira mwana
asimo, pandakanorara ndakawana
pabed pangu paine rose 🌹 ,

ndakatoshaya kuti ndiani aisa,
ndakatanga kunyemwerera
ndakaribata, ndakazobviswa
mundangariro naSean achindibvunza
kana ndarifarira, ndipo pandakaziva
kuti ndiye aisa, paainge akubuda
ndakazorangarirawo kuti thanks,
akacheuka ndokundipa smile
ndikamupawo back, akatobuda
kuenda kuroom kwake, ndakasara
ndaakurangarira yandatambwa
naEllen ndikatomuendera muroom
make, but ndisati ndagogodza
ndakanzwa ari pacall, ndakambomira
ndakamirira kuti apedze, but
ndaisanzwa zvaaitaura , ndakapinda

ndisina kugogodza plus ndaitotsvaka
pamurovo kuti timbonetsana

"Wakakwana here iwe"

"Yah ndakakwana, ndoona sekuti
ndikaramba ndichikuverengera
unondikuvadzisa"

"Why wadaro"ndakafamba kusvika
pabed paaiva ndokutota phone yake

"Ndiudze zvamaronga naTrevor
masikati or phone iyi
unooshaya"akavhura maziso
akanditarisa zvinekakuvhunduka
mukati

Me"Ellen mamove ako ese ndiri
kumaona 🙄🙄, chero nhumbu yacho
hau,,,,,"

"Shut up"

"Lower your voice Ellen or i will slap you"

"Zama kah uone kuzviitisa uko"

pandainge ndaakuda kusimudza
ruoko, Sean akapinda mumba
achimhanya ndikatodzikama fast
ndaakutotsvaka zvekuita vasati
vandibatirana

"Chii chiri kuitika ko noise ndeyeyi"
ndaisada kubatwa kuti ndini
ndadenha, ndakatanga kuchema
ndichitsvaka nhema

"Ellen anditi ndiri useless, mangwana
ndikuenda kunogara nana dad" haana
kuda kubvunza asi akapa Ellen imwe
hot slap yekuti chero neni ndakaona
nyenyedzi ndisiri ini ndarohwa

"Ellen iwe ndiwe unobva pano, kwete Mimmie wazvinzwa, dai asiri mwana wangu wawakatakura chero pano waisapagara plus imba ino iri muzita raMimmie, ndiye anosarudza anobuda neanopinda"

"But handina kudaro ndiye anditi...."

Sean"Nyarara ukaita sebenzi uchagara ku cottage kusvika

wazvara"

ainge zvino abata shaya misodzi
ichiyerera, Sean akazondibata ruoko
ndokubuda neni, ndakazorara pabed
pake iye pacouch hanzi Ellen
anogona kuzokumukira husiku,
ndakarara hope dzeumambo,
ndokuzopepuka Sean akarara paside
pangu ndakarohwa nehana,
ndikamuka ndikazvidongwerera
ndaakugunga kuti pamwe achachura
kah, akazondiudza kuti hapana
zvaandiita ndiko kuzodzikama



kwangu ndaakunyara, Sean akaenda
kunogeza kuti aende kubasa pasina
nguva Ellen akapinda hameno
nechaidiwa makuseni seni maybe
ndiye anomutsa Sean mazuva ese ,
paakandiona pabed akavhunduka
nekuti aisanditarisira pabed raSean

Ellen"Mimmie"

"Ko ukundimutsira chii"

"Uri kuramba Shayne asina mukadzi uchi..." ndiyo time yakabuda Sean achitodairawo zvaaida, ndaitoda kuseka zvangu ndakatarisa Ellen achinyara, akatadza chero kudaira, neniwo ndikatoshandisa mukana wacho, plus ndaida kuti Ellen afunge kuti nyaya yenhumbu hapana zvandoziva , Sean ndaisamuda asi ndaisada kumushaya pandiri, hameno kuti why, handizive kana ainzwawo the same, plus ndaisada

kuona achiitiswa naEllen

Paakataura zvekuenda neni
kubasa   ndakamuka fast fast,
nekuti zvekusara naEllen ndaisatoda,
ndakapinda muroom mangu
ndaakugeza, pandakadzoka
ndakawana pabed pangu pane dress
reblue, netubhutsu twacho, ndakaziva
kuti zvaiswa naSean, handina kuita
basa nazvo nekuti chandaida kuenda
kunoona dad kubasa, pandakabuda
muroom mangu ndakawana Sean ari

padoor akapfeka suit yeblue,
ndakambopindwa nemweya
wekunobvisa dress reblue nditsvake
imwe colour , asi akazondibata ruoko
taakuenda kumota, takabuda mumba
Ellen akangovhura maziso, ndikasiya
ndamubudisira rurimi 😜,

taakusvika kubasa Sean akafonera
dad vake hanzi ndaakuigirai surprise
fanai kubuda, pandakavati baa
ndakadzika mota isati yadzimwa
ndaakuvamhanyira, ndakasvika
ndikavaurukira vakandisimudza ,

vakazondibata ruoko kupinda neni
muoffice mavo, ndimo
mandakazoswera ndichiona
mamovie palaptop yavo kana kuri
kudya, ndaidya yandada , chikafu
chipi chandisina kudya,
nezvandaisaziva ndaingodya kwaiva
kufadza mutengi, asi dai
zvakatengwa nemunhu asiri baSean
ndaisadya ko hanty ndaisazviziva
here, plus kana ndina dad
ndinonzwa kukwana, asi manje
ndaisada kuzvitaridzira kuti
ndinovafarira zvekudaro

Dad"Saka kuchikoro wakati unoenda rinhi"

"Kana Ellen ava nenhumbu"vakamira zvese zvavaiita, ndokuswedera pandaiva nechair yavo

"Haana nhumbu here"

"Yah haana"

"Ok tisati tataura yaEllen nezuro
wakaenda kwaTrevor"

"Yah ndikasiya ndamurakasha kuita
kupetanisa shaya" takaseka
tichirovana maoko, vakatombomira
kushanda taakuita makuhwa, tainge
taakutoona maKoreans tese taiona
rainzi *business proposal*

mukawana nguva mugorionawo

"Ita mushe iwe, kufunga kwako
ungarova Trevor"

"Kk dad kana vari vakomana
vakandisimudza kundiisa mumota
vava vana Marabha nababa Tencen"

"How"

"Ndakabvisa mazino"

"Ko mhosva yake yaiva yeyi chaizvo"

"Haa iye angandikidnapa opamha
ondinyenga, ko zvaitova zveforce
dad"

"Kkk yah pakaipa saka vakakubata sei"

ndakabva ndavaudza zvese
zvakaiteka, vainge vatoparara
nekuseka kusvika pakubuda misodzi,
ndakazovaudza nyaya iripo kuti
hapana chandakanganwa, asi zvive
zvedu chete, ndakatadza
kuvahwandira hameno why, ndipo
pakazopinda umwe murume ana
Sean, akanditarisa akatanga
kusekerera,

Dad handina kuzovaudza nyaya
yaEllen nekuda kwevanhu vainge
vapinda muoffice

Dad's friend "Wow Ndlovu ndiye
muroora wako uyu"

Dad "Yah ndiye" vakadaira
vachinditsonya 🤪 kuti ndisadaira ko
ndaيدا kutoti ndezvechipaper chete

"Ndaona ka nemapfekero, so ufonere mukadzi wako auye nekuno iniwo ndichafonera madam, tomboenda out for dinner tiri 6" ha ndizvo zvandaisada manje izvi, ko ivo vadii kungotaura kuti ndezvechipaper chete hakuna marriage yechokwadi iripo, ndakatarisa dad ndikatoona vachisekerera, mhama vakazosvika havo ndikanogara navo mumota takamirira kuti vamwe vachaise

Mom"ari sei Ellen"

"Ari bhoo"

"Anogona kubika here"

"Asi aisambombika mom"

"Yah aisagona kubika unoziva
akambouya kuma intro

ukamushungurudza"

ko painge pasina plan kunze
kwekudzungaira, vakazotanga
kundiudza zvese zvakaitika day
remainiro hanzvi takazoona zvese
zvakaitika,

Patakaenda out, ndainge ndakagara
paside nadad, shamwari yadad ndiyo
yakazondidzinga ndaakunogara pana
Sean hameno zvandainzwa kana ndiri
paside pake, semunhu aisava neplan
ndakazongoshingirira wani, apa dad

vaindipa smile yepakona,
patakapedza takazoendeswa
kumovie nadad tese tiri 6 umwe
neumwe ainge akagara nemunhu
wake ndakazongonyara vanhu
ndokugara naSean hangu ndichidya
mapopcorn , inini hapana
chandakaona pakapera mapopcorn
ndainge ndatorara pamakumbo
naSean, ndakazomuka makuseni
ndakarara mumba maSean again,
apa iye ainge atobuda kuenda kubasa,
ndakarohwa nehana ndainge
ndakapfeka mapyjama, ndakava
nekunetseka kuti ndakachinjwa nani,
pandakabuda door ndakanzwa

mavoices dwnstairs ndikabuda
ndichiita zvekunyahwaira
ndokunomira nepillar ndakateerera
nyaya yese, pakapera nyaya ndipo
pandakazodzika kwavaiva,
ndakaseka kuti vana Sandy vatiza asi
ndainge ndatova ona zvangu,
ndikanyepera kudzungaira
ndichibvunza kana Sean aenda
kubasa, but mhinduro yacho
ndakatopererwa

Ellen akasimuka akandivharira way
inoenda kukitchen, pasina nguva

Sandy akadzoka namkoma vake,
ndakamboda kubvunza kuti
madzokerei, pavakandimhoresa
ndakaita kunge ndisingavazive, Ellen
akanditi masiblings ake, nekukitchen
kwacho handina kuzoenda, ndakatora
remote, ndokuisa channel
yemacartoon volume ndikakwidza,
ndaيدا kuvakaurisa kune vanhu
vangamukira padzimba dzevanhu,
Ellen akazoderedza volume
ndokutanga kunetsana navo
vachitaura zvavanoda,

Shayne paakandityisa ndakabuda
panze ndichitsvaka plan
yandingapinda nayo Shayne nekuti
handimuzive kuti akamira sei,
ndakatongoona kuti kumutyisidzira
kuri nani kana akandirova mhosva
ndeya Ellen ndiye wandinozorevera
kuna Sean, pandakadzokera mumba
ndakawana Ellen apa vaenzi vake
wine yaSean, better ndakasvika isati
yavhurwa, ndikasvika nekusimudza
wine iya ndichifamba kuti ndibude ,
Shayne akasimuka nehasha achida
kundidira mbama, ndokubva ndabata
ruoko, akatanga kubvunda apa

ndaitomutya zvangu,
ndakangoregedzera chibhakera
kumeso achidonhera pasofa, Ellen
naSandy vainge vatova pafloor
kudhara, ndakabuda panze
ndokunotora shamhu, ndikatanga
kuvarova vese vari 3, ko hanty munhu
wandaitya ndainge ndatomujuma
kare kare, munhu wandainyanya
kurova ndiShayne, pandaimurova
ndakarangarira mashoko ababa
vangu ekuti , *dont push him away*
kana ariiye ndichaona , kana ari
Trevor ndichaona nekudzoka ko
hanty ndainge ndakavapa malove
test here, pandakazorora vana Sandy

vakabuda vachimhanya ndokusara
ndaakunetseka nemunhu wangu,
ndakazomusiya ndaakunogadzira
muroom maSean kuti ndigeze,
pandairongedza ndakanzwa kuda
kuvhura drawer ndokuona mune
kabox kecigarette, ndakatora
mudzanga 1 kuti ndimborova before
ndageza zvangu, ndakarohwa nehana
pandakasimudza musoro kutarisa
kudoor 🙈 ♂ 🙈 ♂ 🙈 ♂ oh finish
apa yangu fodya yakapera ndichibika
tea

End of chapter

Stay tuned  

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

*MIMMIE ❤️ AKA ❤️
MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888



CHAPTER 20

BABA SEAN

kusatenda pamwe pacho ndinenge

ndaakutoroya chaiko, Mimmie
akandiitira zvinhu zvandaisatarisira
kuti zvingaitika pamwana wangu
Sean, ndainge ndatozvipira kuti kana
Sean akaramba kuroora Mimmie or
iye Mimmie akaramba kuroorwa
ndaitomuita mwana wangu chaiye,
pavakakuvadzana ndakaudza doc
kuti vanyepe ndaida kuti
vambonogara kwavo vega ndaiziva
kuti vachadzoka vajairana but
zvakazoenda nepamwe Mimmie
adzoka asingachaziva anything,
ndakambofunga kuti pamwe
anotamba but ndakatozoon
nekusataura naLyd ndikatoona kuti

haasi kutamba, ndakarwadziwa
kunge ndini ndarasa memory yacho,
chinhwa chakandirwadza
kukanganikwa naMimmie ,
ndakazovati vaende kumba kwavo
nekuti kumuona mazuva ese ari
musituation yaari zvaindibaya moyo,
Ellen ndakatiwo aende kune vamwe,
izvi ndakazviitira kuti Sean aone
kukosha kwaMimmie kana
akaroorana naEllen vachigara
musame roof naMimmie ndaiziva
kuti zvichakonana chete but Ellen
ndaisamufarira zvachose hangu,
Mimmie wangu ndaitaura naye
pandadira chero ndikada kufona

pakati peusiku ko kutyei hangu,

Kana ari mukomana kubasa anga
asingamboshande akafara hameno
kumba kwavo ikoko chandaiziva dai
ari Mimmie ari kunetsa ndakatonzi
dad Mimmie wenyu anodai, manje
ndaiitoita kunge pasina chandoona
zvangu,


Imba yamai Mimmie yakavakwa iri
yemhando chaiyo, pamba pangu
painge pakubhowa Mimmie asipo,
rimwe zuva ndaitoda kumufonera

kuti adzoke, ndikarambidzwa
namadam hanzi regai agare ikoko
nekuti akauya pano hamuna nguva
neni

"Pane zvandoda kumupa"

"Munonopa Sean kubasa"

ndaisaziva kuti mukadzi wangu ane
ruchengera plus iye Mimmie
ndaimufarira zvangu kwete

zvemajokes, Mimmie aindipa respect
yandakatadza kupiwa newangu
mwana 26 years dzese, iniwo
ndaimupa rudo rwaakashaya kubva
pashaika baba vake, saka ndizvo
zvainzi namai Sean kana Mimmie
akangouya pano isu hatichaonekwe
, ndaisakanganisa kutarisa
phone yake kuti ari pai semunhu
asingachazive nzvimbo ndaitya kuti
anogona kubuda gate akarasika,

Day raarasika ndakarwadziwa
kunyanya Sean paakazoti ari kumba

kwaTrevor ndainge ndatova nehasha
chokwadi Trevor anoda
kundikanganisira munhu wangu,
mukomana akabuda ari speed
kunotsvaka Mimmie

"Awu Ndlovu ko mukomana nhasi
akushanda half day"

"No paita emergence mwanasikana
wangu uya haasi kuonekwa"

"Uya wekurasa memory here"

"Yes"

takazopinda muoffice but
ndaingorova maups and downs
muoffice ndakazodzikama Sean
andiudza kuti amuwana, ndipo
pandakazokwanisa kushanda, mai
Sean vakabva vatopinda muoffice
mangu vachimhanya

"Saka Mimmie haasati awanikwa here?"

"Inga ndaisa msg kuaap wani kuti awanikwa"

"Ndanga mdichidriver dai maita zvekufona"

"Ndakakuudza kuti auye kumba

ukaramba"

"ndaisada kukuudzai kuti Sean haade naye"

"Hanzii"

"Hanzi hatingasari tichigara paimba isiri yedu kana Mimmie akauya ikoko ndotouyawo"

ndakangogutsirira musoro dai
vaiziva kuti Sean haangafemi kana
asingaoni Mimmie vaigona
kunzwisisa kuti mwanakomana wavo
ari murudo naMimmie, ndainge
ndatoronga kumbosheedza vana
Mimmie weekend ndaida kubvunza
chainge chaitik kusvika azowanikwa
kumba kwaTrevor, mai Sean
vakazondimirira kuti ndichaise tiende
kumba,

Takasvika kumba ndokubatsirana
kubika ko hanty tese taneta apa

tainge tisina maid saka tisu
taitozviitira

Her"Friday Mimmie anofanira kuuya
kuno kuzocleaner"

"I was thinking the same hny plus i
miss her soo much"

"Kwete kuzomurambidza kudzokera
kah nekuti Sean anozouyawo and

Ellen oteverawo"

takapedza kubika tichiita nyaya
zvedu takazorara late nekuti
takatanga tagezisa maplates,
kurwadza kwazvo takanonoka
kumuka again, ndaitoda kuregedza
kuenda kubasa, asi ndakazofunga
kuti Sean nezuro akarumidza kubva
kubasa haazive pandakasiira, ndiko
kuzobuda kwandakaita, ndakawana
Sean asati atosvikawo,
akazondifonera ndichangopinda
muoffice achiti andiigira surprise, ko
zvema surprise ndozvidawo kah
ndakabuda ndichienda kucar park

but ndisati ndasvika ndainge
ndatourukirwa naMimmie,
ndakatombotenderera
ndakamusumudza, apa vainge
vakarova matching
ndakatombofunga kuti pamwe vava
murudo,

Basa rakatanga kunakidza nekuti
ndaishanda Mimmie ari paside, asi
mweya wemakuhwa wakazondibata
taakunyeya Ellen, ndakazovhunduka
achindiudza zvekuti memory yake
bhoo, but why ndakatadza kuzvibata

fast, patime yandakabuda panze
ndakangana navasahwira vachindipa
sando

"mwana wako ane choice rega
akazouya kubasa"

"Why wadaro"

"Shinda yandaona yaasvika nayo iyo
ndeyake"

"Kkkk ita mushe"

saka handisi ndega ndaiona
hushinda hwaMimmie kah nana
Macheza vamuona nhasi vakutoti
imboma, ndakazomuudza zvekuita
ndaiziva kuti ndikazviita ini Mimmie
anogona kuramba nekuti takanyanya
kupindirana, asi zvikaitwa nemunhu
wekusaziva anogona kunyara
akabvuma, but ndaingova nekakufara
soo kuti akarova Trevor haazvipamhe

futi, ndakazopinda maiva naSean
ndichida kubvunza yandanzwa
yaTrevor

"Thank you son nekundichengetera
Mimmie wangu"

"Ko ava wenyu futi dad"

"Ko aimbova wani , ko ndiudze kah
zvakaaitika nezuro kwaTrevor"

"Hapana chandinoziva
pandakamubvunza akanditi
ndibvunze Ellen"

"Ini andiudza kuti akarova Trevor"

Sean akavhunduka kuratidza kuti
hapana zvaaiziva, Macheza
akazopinda muoffice mangu
akutaura zvandamuudza plan
ikafamba sekurongwa kwayo, pese

paitaura Macheza mwanasikana
ainditarisa neziso rehelo, dai aiziva
kuti im behind this plan aidzikama
zvake, takazoparadzana kuma to 10
at time yakapera movie but sisi
vainge varara kare

Me"Sean mutsa Mimmie tiende"

Macheza"son simudza munhu wako
kusvika kumota usamumutsa"

"But why nemakuriro ake aya"

Mai Sean "Taura hako son"

Macheza "Ukangomumutsa chete
tinonetsana mutakure ndoda
angozomuka makuseni hauoni kuti
mwana arara uyu"

haana kuita nharo akatakurana
naMimmie kuenda mumota,
Macheza akateera achiseka , ndega
ndakatoona kuti Sean achinja nekuti
dai kuri kare kwake atopopota kuti
mutakurei imi kah, mai Sean
vakatanga kuseka vachinovhura
mota kuti Mimmie aradzikwe
kumashure

"Yah Mimmie ane lucky shame"

"Why madaro"

"Dad muchiri kurangarira day
ramatenga mota iyi ndakanzii?"

" wakarambidzwa kupinda mukati
hanzi munhu achatanga kuikwira
mukadzi wangu"

"Manje yazotangwa naMimmie"

"Anoda kuzorangeridzwa rimwe zuva"

takazopinda mudzimota dzedu
toenda kumba, yamai Sean neya mai
Macheza dzainge dzasara kubasa
kwedu , road yese
ndaingonyemwerera ko dai maona
mabatirwo anga akaitwa Mimmie haa
chero nemi mainyemwerera chete,
sevanhu vaininge vakaguta
takangosvika nekurara

"Manje Ellen achanotii pachasvika

Sean naMimmie vakasimudzana"

"Hapana zvaanotaura ko hanty
haadiwe here"

"Mukuedza kutii"

ndakazongosiyana navo ini munhu
wepi asiri kuona zvikuitika nhai,
ndaiita kuva nemufaro kuti ndaswera
naMimmie kubva makuseni kusvika
manheru, mai Mimmie taitaura navo

nguva dzese, kana chiri chikafu
ndaitumira pandada, ndaitotenga half
half nechinoenda kumusha kwedu,

handikangwanwi day randaitirwa
mashura natete Mimmie zvekuti dai
ndakaenda ndisina mai Sean
ndairumiswa nembwa chete, takazoti
vapiwe zvishoma kuti vawane kubuda
havo, ndakazorohwa nehana mai
Sean vachidzikisa radio, zisolar ne
battery mumota zvandainge ndisina
kuona, ko hanty handisi ndainge
ndarongedza mota yacho here, ini
ndakangonzi handei, apa taigadzirira
birthday rasisi plus ndaida kuti

patime yandinozotaura zvekuroorwa
asazoti ndoda kuvaka imba hee
ndoda kutenga gogo chainge chasara
kuchikoro chete, zvimwe zvese
zvainge zvava bho, radio yacho
yakazotangwa kuridzwa tichiripo apa
volume yacho yaisaita, patainge
tobuda mai Sean vakazokumbira kuti
after birthday raMimmie, Yvonne
anofanira kumboshanya i think yaiva
plan yekubetserwa basa nekuti after
birthday Mimmie anenge akuenda
kuchikoro, kuti ndiudze mai Mimmie
zvekuti sisi vari bho ndaitya ko hanty
ndainge ndanzi ndisaudza vanhu
vanhu here , muroad kudzoka Harare

mai Sean vaingorumbidza hunhu
hwaYvonne pamwe chete nerudo
rwake,

TREVOR

Ndainge ndangomirira kuti plan
yataronga ibudirire ndigoona kuti
murume mukuru achanyarira pai

kana atorerwa mwana nemuridzi
wacho, chimwe chandaiziva kuti
kana nhumbu yavapo yechokwadi
Ellen achayema then Mimmie
oshaya nguva naSean, Ellen
paakataura zvekuti Mimmie
akudanana naSean uye vanorara vese
, ndakambobatikana asi
pandakazorangarira kurohwa
kwandakaitwa ndakadzikama, zviri
nani ndiunganidze mari yekuroora
Sandy nekuti pana Mimmie
ndingabva mazino ese ndichiri
mwana,

Rimwe zuva handina kuenda kubasa
ndakatoswera ndakarara zvangu,
ndaيدا kuzoenda kunoonana ana moms
kumazuva rodoka, ndainge
ndavasuwira ko kubva zvauya
Mimmie handina kumboendako
nekuti ndaida kutanga ndadiwa then
ndo zoenda naye ka 1, but
zvakoenda nepamwe, Sandy
akazosvika ndaakuda kubuda apa
ainge akabata bhutsu,
ndakatombofunga kuti pamwe
havana kuzoenda kwaSean
sezvatakange taronga, ndakapinda
naye mumba ndaakushaya kuti chii
chaitika again nekuti muviri wese

wainge wakadhinda shamhu, ndipo
paakandiudza kuti plan failed nekuti
Mimmie anzwa zvese akavarova
vese

"Ko wadii kuenda naShayne"

"Anga aripo kutaura kuno pamwe
apetana shaya nekuti punch yaapiwa
iri strong"

"Ko zvatakawanda"

"Ukuedza kutii?"

"Neniwo ndakarohwa naMimmie
vana Nox vakabviswa mazino" Sandy
akaseka zvekubuda musodzi ko
wanga uchaziva kuti ndiye asvika
achichema, ndakazopinda bussy
yekumutova nekuti zvaaiva zvaisaita

"Saka Mimmie todii naye"

"Umm pakaipa ndinonzwira Ellen
hangu apa tamuwana akarara
muroom yaSean hanzi nezuro
vakadzoka kuma10 kubva kubasa"
kunyange ndaizviti ndiri dhara
pamabeb pana Mimmie ndainge
ndatorohwa 10 - 0 zviri smart and
silent

"Saka ngatingosiyanai nazvo kah"

"No what abt Ellen akudawo help
kah"

"Count me out betseranai mega"

ndaisada zvekurohwa again,
ndakatombofunga kudanana naEllen ,
ndichisvika pamba pake nguva
yandada, but manje Mimmie
akazoziva zvese ndaizoita sei,
naSean wacho tanga tatova
nemaweeks tisingataure tese saka
hapana chaindirwadza, zvaMimmie


zvekunditi next time anondibvisa
mazino nemaziso ndezvake izvo,
zvivindi zvandaiva nazvo chero
kukidnapper Sean ndaitoda , ndaida
ambofeeler same pain yandakanzwa
paakatora Mimmie, ndakatora phone
yangu ndokutofonera Sean,
paakadaira handina kumupa time
yekutaura even 1 word

Me"Unozviidza wakangwara kah,
manje ndini ndinopedza newe now
Mimmie wako arova Sandy
achinyepera kurasa memory iye

achiziva zvese ukuitiswa iwe"

📞 "Iwe ndiwe munhu wandichauraya chete , kumba kwako ndava kukuziva, Sean haapo asi kana uchida kukonana neni muforene again uchitaura zvisina basa" Mimmie's voice nhai mwari saka Sean akatsamwa zvekusvika pakupa Mimmie phone kuti adaire here

Me"Iwe ipa Sean phone yake"

 "I see uchiri kufarisa manje ini..."
achiri kutaura ndakanzwa voice
raSean richitaura achiswedera
paphone

Sean"Mimmie ukutaura nani paphone
yangu uye wanzi nani udairi"

Mimmie"Ndimhama ndaingoinzwa

ichiringer so i decide to answer"

Sean"Ok no problem kana wapedza kutaura navo, uchinje timbobuda"

Mimmie"Ok" ndaingwe ndakateerera
Mimmie achinyepera Sean, mwana anechipo chemanyepo uyu

📞 "Listen Mr Trevor whatever you call your self, this is the last time yandoda kuona call yako next time handidaire asi ndokusvikira paden pako kunge team reWatchtower nxaaa" akataura nekutodimbura phone zvake

Sandy "Yah pakaipa hanzi naEllen anoputa fodya"

zvimwe zvaitaurwa naSandy ndaisava nebasa nazvo asi chandaيدا kurwadzisa vaviri ava,

kana zvichibvira 1 wavo ngaafe
pamwe ndingazororawo, handina
kuzobuda kuenda kwanamoms,
ndakazoperekedza Sandy pamwe
chete nekutsvaka team
raizondibetsera pana Sean and
Mimmie, on my way back kunosiya
Sandy ndapfuura nemutown
ndokuona kamota kaSean kadiki but
ndidzo hombe dzacho , ndakadzika
ndaakufamba kusvika kumota daida
kutomutsa hovhiyo, but maingova
naMimmie chete hameno Sean
aivakupi, Mimmie paakandiona
akadzika ndokumira akazembera
pamota uku akatsika vhiri asingazivi

aigona kufunga kuti ndeyake

"Wanditevera kah manje ndogona
kukurovera pavanhu"

ndakatanga kunetsana naye
ndainzwa kuda kumurova ko hanty
ainge akaisa maoko muhomwe here,
pasina nguva Sean akazobuda
akabata fresh meat ,6 pck
yemahunters ne2ltr ice cream, i
think vaidakutombonogocha zvavo
vari paden, its obvious ice cream
ndeya Mimmie, Sean haana

chaakataura akangosvika nekuisa
zvinhu mumota achitobata Mimmie
achimuisa mumota asina kana
kutura neni, zvakandibhowa
ndokumubata pfudzi kuti amire

Me"Wakakwana here iwe watadza
kana kundimhoresa"

"Any problem"

"But im your friend kah"

"Nxaa dai waiva friend yangu pane
pawaizokiddnapper Mimmie here,
hushamwari hwangu newe
hwakapera day randakakuudza
zvekuita ukaronga zvako"
ndakarohwa nehana nemashoko ake
saka akutondivenga zvekudaro

"Manje Mimmie wako haana ku,,,"

" Trevor kana usina zvekutaura
ibvapo toda kuenda"

akadaira arimumota zvake apedza
ndokundipa sign 🤘 zvaitova
nekujairira mukati, Sean haana
zvaakataura akapinda mumota
ndokutambidza Mimmie ice cream
pamwe chete nekumuisa belt zvaiva
zvekundirwadzisa chete,
ndakazonyara ndaakuenda kumota
yangu, Sean ndaingomujairira nguva
yese nekuti aisanetsana nevarume

ndiyo yaitova first time yangu
kumuona akatsamwa, zvaitova
pachena kuti pana Mimmie anobvisa
munhu huro chete, ndakazofonera
Ellen ndichida kuti tisangane mutown
timboonesana nyaya yevaviri ava
vakutishaisa mufaro, haanawo
kuramba zvake, takasangana
mutown taakuenda pane imwe fvrt
place yandaiwanzo enda naSean
pangori cool hapana noise,
ndakarohwa nehana pandakasvika
ndaakuona vanhu vandaisatarisira,
chatakakwanisa kutarisana chete 🤔



End of chapter

Stay tuned  

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

*MIMMIE ❤️ AKA ❤️
MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888



CHAPTER 21

(NARRATED)

Mai Mimmie vainge vakurarama life
yavaisafungira zvachose muhupenyu
hwavo, ndivo vakazokwanisa kumisa
Yvonne chipfambi chaaiita
vakagarawo naye pasi semwana
vakamuvimbisa kuti chese chaanoda
vanomupa semunhu akuvabatsira
basa, ndiko kumira kwaakaita
zvechipfambi, akatangawo kuva
nehunhu hunochiviwa nevakawanda
achitoendawo kuchurch asi
aisakanganisa kunamatira mainn

vake, Yvonne aishaya kuti anga
appreciater how zvese zvavari
kuitirwa nana baSean kusvika azoita
plan yekupa Sean matips ekuti adiwe
naMimmie nekuti angaatoona kuti
family yacho ine rudo, izvi azviitira
kuti vasazochema vachiti Mimmie
avaramba ,saka akagara atoudza
Sean zvekuita zvisingarambike
nekuti mainn vake aivaziva in and
out kutopfuura mai Mimmie, Vovo
ndiye ega anogona kubata Mimmie
kana akatsamwa even hasha
dzaitopera plus vanhu vacho isame
age mukukura kwavo vaiwirirana asi
vachinyanya kurwa, day raavimbiswa

kuzoshanya Harare haana
chaakataura asi pavakabuda akasara
akuchema

"Ko hanzii nhai sisi"

"Gogo i cant believe kuti ndini
ndikuenda Harare"

"Dai wato believer nekuti vanhu vacho
zvavataura ndizvozvo"

"Dai musiri imi makandichinja hunhu
ndaizongogumira paChachacha
chokwadi"

"Iwe handingakutadze ini ndakagona
John Cena"

"Haasisina mbiri uya dai matoti
Roman nesuperman punch"

vakazotanga kuseka ndiko
kudzikama kwakazoita Yvonne,
chainakidza pamba apa vaivanzirana
macalls mai Mimmie vakafonerwa
naMimmie votobuda kuenda
kugarden kuti Vovo asanzwa , uyuwo
Vovo kana akafonerwa naSean
otoenda kutsime kuti mai Mimmie
vasanzwa kuti akutengisa mai,

semunhu aisaziva hunhu hwaSean
akazozvipira kubvunza mai Mimmie

"Nhai mbuya saka mai Ndlovu vane
mwana 1"

"Hongu mukomana ndiye aigara
kunetsana naMimmie"

"Saka kumba kwavo vangatadza
kurwa here"

"Havarwi nekuti ndakanzwa baba
vacho vachiti mwana wavo achinja
hunhu nekuda kwaMimmie"


Vovo semunhu aiva nemaplanis ake
akatoona kuti kana vasingachanyanyi
kurwa zvese zvinofamba negwara,
akasimuka nekutotora bucket

achienda kutsime on her way
akafonera Sean

"Bamnn"

 "Ko ndatova bamnn futi?"

"Even musati ndikuda imi muti muve
bamnn"

 "Ok taura nyaya yako ndoziva
haungofone kah"

"Plis ndokumbirisisa musaudza
Mimmie kuti munomuda"

 "Why"

"I know her so u need to act jealous
nekumuspoiler nekuva side rake
always even ari wrong mozonetsana
pasina vanhu"

 "Why"


"She is not believe in love i remember
kuchikoro ndaiti ndikaita mukomana
airohwa hanzi ukungoda kurara

nemwana wangu womusiya pfungwa
dzake dzinoti after i love you
maakutorara mese"


 " umm ichokwadi here idzi"

"Yes im sure, so play nice
uchimutengerawo tuma nice nice,
hanty mouya kubirthday rake kuno
next week"

"Umm nyaya yekumusha
ndakaimaka"

 "Sean medza pride udiwe
naMimmie or uchamuruza zvako
wakatemba"

"Ndomuruza how"

 "Ndakupa gumbeze kufuga kana
kuwarira yava yako medza pride
udiwe"

akataura achitodimbura dambudziko
aisagona kunyengerera munhu
mukuru izvi akazvidzidziswa
naMimmie kuti munhu haanamatwe,
saka akatodroper atobhoikana,
akazodzoka kutsime akawana mbuya
vake vabika lunch,

Sean paakabva out naMimmie
akambofunga kumutsa kuti afambe
kupinda mumba, asi akazofunga kuti
dad vanogona kuzomubvunza sezvo
vachiwirira, akazotakurana
nemusengwa wake kupinda mumba,
Ellen akarohwa nehana achiona
mashura, aisazvitarisira kuti
vangazosvika pachikamu
chekusimudzana, paakatanga
kutarisa akafunga kuti pamwe
vabvisana humhandara Mimmie
akatadza kufamba, asi
pavakaswedera pedo ndipo
paakaona kuti Mimmie akatorara

zvake, Sean hapana chaakataura
akangopinda muroom make nekuisa
Mimmie pabed, ndokuenda kuroom
kwaMimmie kunotora mapyjama
ndokuchinja munhu wake, hana
kugara amuka chero naye
zvatomupedza simba kuti kurara
kunge mucheche kudai, semunhu
aisada hondo haana kumumutsa
even makuseni acho akangobuda
zvake autotya kubvunzwa kuti ndian
akandipfekedza mapyjama, akaenda
kubasa achitoziva kuti anemhosva ,
mupfungwa dzake aitoona asvika
nekupiwa punch asati aexplainer,
semunhu aiziva kuti kuti anemhosva

aingogara akatarisa kumba kuti
Mimmie akuitei, akazoona kusvika
kwana Shayne naSandy asi aisanzwa
zvavaitaura, kurohwa kwavo zvaiva
mumaziso ake achitoseka zvake ko
kana ari Mimmie akuwinner anofara,
paakaona kuti maminutes akurohwa
vanhu awandisa, akazoudza dad vake
zviripo vakamuti aende kumba, on his
way home ndipo paakafonerwa
naYvonne saka aitofanira kusvika
akadzikama kunge asina zvaaona
hake,

Akamhanya kunopinda muroom
make maiva naMimmie achivhura
vhura madrawer akaramba akamira
padoor nekuti aisaziva chiri
kutsvaka, Mimmie paakazosimudza
musoro akabata mudzanga
akasanganidzana maziso naSean,
Sean haana kutaura asi akamutarisa
mumaziso zvekuti Mimmie ainge
akunyara asi kuti adzorere manje
aisada

"Dzorera fodya yangu"

"Ndikungoda 1"

Sean akatanga kufamba kuenda
kwaiva naMimmie ari srs
asingamboseki aishaya kuti omuudza
sei kuti asaputa nekuti munhu wacho
aigona kutotsamwa, akasvika
nekubata ruoko rwaMimmie zvinyoro
nyoro ndokutora fodya yake, Mimmie
zvakamubhowa ndokufamba kubva
paiva pana Sean, asi haana kure
kwaakasvika ainge abatwa ruoko
ndokushaya balance achidzoka

pachest yaSean

"Hauna kwauenda gara apa titaure"

"Iwe wandinyima fodya yako"

"Ukangoteerera ndinokupa"
paakanzwa yekuzopiwa akagara fast

"Unoziva here kuti fodya
inokanganisa"

"Aiwa"

"Ndosaka uchiifarira nekuti hauzive,
dad vanozviziva here kuti unoputa"

"Havazvizive"

"Now ukangoputa dakuvaudza"

"Ko iwe wacho unenge wandiona kupi?"

"Ndine maziso angu imba yese"

Sean akataura achisimuka kuenda kunotora laptop, akutaridza Mimmie paangaachirova vana Shayne

"🙄🙄🙄🙄Wariwanepi?" Mimmie
semunhu aitya dad ainge asina plan
asi zvaimuremera manje kuti
angosiya just like that, but nekuda
kwerespect yaanayo nadad aitosoya
chete

"Imba yese ine macamera so ndiudze
kuti wavaroverei i know dai
ndabvunza pasina proof wairamba"

"Obvious ndairamba even pane proof
kana ndichida kuramba ndogona
kuramba kkk umm pane
patangokonana iwe hauone kuti
nyaya yatanga pandasimudza wine
here"

Sean haana kuita nharo asi ainge
atovharika, Mimmie aisada kutaura
asati ava neproof yakakwana plus
ainge asati akutruster Sean
zvakanakwana asi dai vaiva dad
vabvunza vangadai vatoudzwa zvese

zvaitika, Sean akazopinda mubath
akuchinja ndiyo time yakafona Trevor
akadirwa namadam boss, Sean
mashoko ese epacall akamanzwa ,
but paakabvunza akaudzwa zvimwe
zvakamupedza simba, akatoona ega
kuti Mimmie haasati amutruster,
thats why akazoronga kumbobuda
naye vambonoswera vachifara zvavo,
time yakazobuda Mimmie akunogeza
Sean akasara akuplayer call record
iya akarohwa nehana nemashoko
aakanzwa, akarangarira madays
ekurwa kwake naMimmie
vaisarovana asi nguva zhinji yavo
vaingovhundutsirana chete kunze

kweday ravazokuvadzana, akaseka
achinzwira Trevor tsitsi kuti
asangana nazvo apa aimbozviti
akapenga, mashoko asina kubva
mumosoro ake kataurwa naMimmie

*"Listen Mr Trevor whatever you call
your self, this is the last time
yandoda kuona call yako next time
handidaire asi ndokusvikira paden
pako kunge team reWatchtower
nxaaa"*

Ega akatoona kuti ihondo chaiyo,
vakazobuda naMimmie zvachirova
marounds zvavo, apa mashoko
aVovo aisabuda mumusoro ko hanty
akawana anomuraira, plus aTrevor
ekuti haana kurasa memory, so he
dicide kumbospoiler Mimmie
akamutengera ice cream, nyama
nemahunters vakuenda kufvrt place
yake, vaifara vachiita braai apa
vaitorova music mumota zviya
zvekukanganisa peace plus kwaisava
nevanhu vakawanda kunowanzo zara
weekend, Sean akatuma Mimmie

kunotoro madoro mumota, Mimmie
ndipo paakaona vana Trevor
vachipinda, kuti vadzokere
kumashure zvaisaita nekuti vainge
vatoonekwa namrs president,
vakadzika mumota asi vaitotya

Mimmie"(nezevezeve) manditevera
futi manje pandiri munofira mahara
vapfana"

Trevor"ko Sean aripi?"

"Kubraai kuseri uko"

"Saka isu taakudzokera"

"Kana musati makambondiona
ndakatsamwa edza uone, umwe
ndomuputsira bhotoro mumusoro"

Nekuziva kuti Mimmie zvaataura
anorevesa vakadundamidzana

kuenda kwaiva naSean, asi vaiva
nekutya kuti Mimmie anogona
kutaurisa sezvo munhu wacho asina
secret, Sean akaseka achiona vanhu
vaiuya naMimmie

Sean"Trevor unofarira kumbisa
muswe welion ka"

Mimmie"Ungati kudaro here anofarira
kuswimmer mudziva
raakambobviswa hembe nemakarwe"

Trevor"Mukuedza kutii?"

"Wanga uchitii kuna Mimmie"

"Kupi?"

"Kwese paphone nepamota,

ndikakupa slap unopaziva wega"

Mimmie"Ellen simuka ufane kugocha
tichitaura namkoma vako"

"Haasi mukoma vake"

"Ndizvo zvaakandiudza day
randazorova makiddnappers vana
Trevor"

"Hoo makaita zvekukiddnapper nhai?"

"Yes ndakamukidnapper and iwe
Sean gutsikana nemunhu 1"

"1 wacho ndian"

"Ellen anenhumbu yako
u,,, "akaganhurwa mashoko ake
naMimmie amudira mbama yaiva
strong

"Pamha zvawataura Trevor
ndokupeta peta izvezvi" Sean
akatoshaya kuti konyaya yacho iripai
chaizvo

"Kana uchiziva kuti anenhumbu yeex
boyfriend yako ukutsvakei naye
kuno" Trevor akaona kuti angabatwa
maplans ndokusimuka kuti arove
Mimmie asati ataurisa ,asi akabatwa
naSean

"Pana Mimmie ndokuparadzanisa
musoro nemutumbi mfana"

"Waakumuda now but wainge wati
ndimutambe rough"

Mimmie"Ukuedza kutii Trevor"

"Ndizvozvo zvandataura ainge
akandituma kuti ndikurare
ndigokusiya"

"Whaaat, saka newewo waitonyepera
kuti unoda kuva friend yangu
uchiziva hako but why, chii

chandakatadza chaicho"

Trevor" it was not my plan ndaitoda
kuku....."

"Shut up Trevor before i skin you alive
uri imbwa iwe, kana uri sewe Sean...
Sean Sean Sean im very sorry
ndikakupa punch zvakanaka unosara
nemazino 4 ekumatadza chete iwe"

Sean "No Mimmie i will explain"

Mimmie "You explain what, ko dai
anga akandibata waiita sei?, now life
yangu yava padanger because of you,
Trevor haachade kundisiya nekuti
akuda kuzakisa plan yenyu"

Sean " Mimmie plis "

Mimmie "Sean dont plis me wanzwa,

ndaiva bussy kukunzvengesa pama
dirty plans aEllen ekuti uzive kuti
haana nhumbu ndikasvika
pakutakurwa nana Trevor vachida
kudirapper, nhasi Shayne anga
akuda kundirova mushure ndanzwa
vachironga zvekuti Ellen amitiswe
naShayne, uchengeteswe mwana
ugoisa property yese muzita
remwana vagouya vatora zvese
mwana neproperty, Sean ndiri bussy
kuvashaisa mukana wekuti vakubire
zvinhu zvako iwe uri bussy kundigaira
horror chete chete Sean mwari ave
newe"

Sean"ndipe chance yekutaura"

"Ndinongoda mhinduro yekuti Trevor akunyepa chete, ndakanyepera kurasa memory kuti ndikubatsire kubata vavengi but chii chawakaita ok pamwe yaiva plan yakare but wakadii kundiudza kare pamwe dai ndakakuregerera Sean you are devel himself"

Sean akarohwa nehana achinzwa
mashoko aMimmie akadamba kuti
dai akataura zvese nguva iripo pasina
zvese izvi, chaakakwanisa kupa Ellen
naTrevor mapunch vachidonhera
kwakadaro, paakaona kuti Mimmie
aramwa akatora nyama yese
nemadoro aakupa umwe mupengo
aitambira tambira pavari, Sean
paaida kuteera Mimmie akabatwa
ruoko nemupengo uya

"Maita basa mkoma"

"Its ok chindirega ndiende"

"Chero zviome sei dont give up
ndewenyu uyo" akabva atomira
nekuda kwemashoko mashoma
iwawa, akushaya zvaaireva

Mimmie akachema achienda kumota
akanotora mari yaiva mumota,
semunhu aiziva kumba kwadad
akatopinda mukombi kuenda
kwababa Sean apa misodzi iri
mumatama, akazofonera baba Sean
kuti akuenda kumba, ivo pavakanzwa
kuti Mimmie akusounder unhappy
vakatobva pabasa vakadonhedza
meter vakawana Mimmie akagara
pagate achichema, vakadzika
vachinombundirana naye iye
akatowedzera kuchema asi havana
kumusiya kusvika adzikama, Sean
akaudza Ellen kuti haachada kana

kumuona kumba kwake, akapinda
mumumota achimanya kumba kwake
asi akawana Mimmie asiko
akazonanga kwana mdara iko
kwaakasvika vakasimudzana,
akatoona ega kuti atangirwa,
akangotarisa nadad vake ivo
hapana chavakataura vakaisa
Mimmie mumota ndokupinda mukati,
pain yaMimmie yaivarwadza
kupfuura zvese, vakaenda straight
naye kuroom yake vasingatauri
nemunhu apawo Sean aingotevera
achishaya zvekuita nekuti face yadad
vake yaitomuidza zvese kuti hapana
chipenyu

Mimmie" dad ndoda kudzokera
kumusha"

"Why nhai Mimmie mwanangu"

"Handingagari ndakatarisana nasatan
uyu no dad"

"Saka dzoka hako ugare pano"

"Zvamanje manje ndikuda mhama"

" hadzisi dzese nyaya dzinoda
mhama ndiudze chii chaitika"
vakamupa mvura kuti adzikame
ndipo paakataura zvese zvaanzwa,
vakasimuka vachida kurova Sean

"noo dad (vakacheuka vachoshaya
kuti zvaita sei) hamungarovi mwana
wenyu bcz of me"

"But why Mimmie"

"Ndoda kuenda kumusha chero
izvezvi ndaiva bussy kununura
munhu ane moyo wakaipa kudaro"

"Ukuedza kutii?"

"Ndiri bussy kurwisana nevavengi
vake now but iye ari bussy
ku..ku..ku..kunditsvakira vanhu kuti
vandibate chibharo" akapedza
kutura akuchema, Sean ainge zvino
akamira padoor kushaya pekupinda,
baba Sean vakanyanya kurwadziwa
nekuti ndiko kwaiva kutanga kuona
Mimmie achichema saka
zvaitovaradzwa nekuti haasi munhu
anongochema chema zvisina basa

"Sean ukaona Mimmie akabva pano
newewo wototsvaka kwekuenda"

Sean"dad i will explain"

"saka ukureva kuti wabvira kubasa
kuzochemedza mwana here"

"No dad, haisi nyaya yacho"

" Mimmie enda kumba kwako
unorongedza hembe shoma usiye
walocker madoor ako uuye tiende
kwaChivi, iwe Sean wotsvakwo
kwekuenda kusvika Mimmie adzoka"

"no problem aslong ndichibva
panaSean, but handidzoke zvangu"

"Neniwo ndoda kuenda kwaChivi"

baba Sean vakarohwa nehana
vachinzwa mashoko aibva kuna Sean
ekuda kuenda kumusha,
vakambofunga kuti pamwe varesva
kunzwa vakamubvunza kuti ati
akavaudza kuti akuda kuenda

"Hauchatye kuroiwa here?"

vakamubvunza vachitobuda
naMimmie kuenda kumba kwake
akunorongedza hembe, vakasvikirana
naEllen auya kuzotora hembe dzake,
nekuda kwenyadzi akazoronga

kuenda kwaChivi kumbononyara ari
ikoko nekuti aitya kusekwa nasisi
vake vainge vakambomuudza asati
aenda kuti pachabatwa plan yavo
Harare yese ichamuseka, saka ainge
atoronga kuenda kwaChivi, apa aitiza
kusekwa naMimmie naSean haana
kuziva kuti vese vari musame jny 🤔



End of chapter

Stay tuned 🌹 🌹

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

*MIMMIE ❤️ AKA ❤️
MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888



CHAPTER 22

SANDY

Pandakaperekedzwa naTrevor
ndakawana Shayne atova kumba

akagara pafeni, ndakamboda kuseka
kuti murume kurohwa kusvika kuda
mhengo iri fast, ndakazotanga
kumutova pasina akutaura neumwe
nekuti marwadzo ake aisaita kuti
ndimutove achataura, better vana
moms vaisavapo nekuti vaininge
vakambotitsiura nyaya yekunetsana
naMimmie after ndavaudza
yekubatwa nzeve

Shayne"mwana uya ane shavi or
anopenga?"

"Broo ukubvunza munhu asiriiye even
Trevor akarohwa"

"Now i see ndosaka atumira isu kuti
tinorohwa"

"Paandiudza ndabatikaba and after
that avakuti akubuda muplan yacho"

"Sister mface wenyu handimuchenesi
ini remember ndiye akatanga plan iyi
naEllen nhasi akutirovesa obva abuda
zvake"

"Neniwo ndazvishaya apa afonera
Sean akatukwa naMimmie"

"Wangu chero tikada kurwisa sei
vanhu vaya hatife tavaparadzanisa"

"Yah waona maonero angu chaiwo
plus Trevor ane kakundiitisa mukati"

"Ndaona kuti ndikataura ini unozoti
handide mukomana wako,

ngatironge plan yekuti tisafamba
mutown kunge mbavha"

"Hande tinokumbira ruregerero kuna
Mimmie nekuti type yake chero
tikasangana mutown anogona
kutinetsa kana kuudza ba Sean
unomuziva murume uya"

yah ndakaona iri plan kwayo nekuti
taigona kushaya mufaro munzvimbo

yatakakurira, ko hanty tabuda
tichitiza ko akazototsvaka kuti
apedzise zvaatanga, takageza
namkoma taakugadzirira kubuda
ndiyo time yakasvika Shantel kubva
kuchikoro, ndikamuraira kuti asare
achibika kuitira vana mhama vawane
chikafu chaita,

Kana ndiri seni ndainge
ndakangobatira ura mumaoko and i
was driving, takawana pamba
paSean pasina vanhu and gate

rakatolocker nekunze, ndakatoshaya
kuti chiizve kuti tirege kutaura
naMimmie zvaisaita nekuti ndaiziva
kuti patosangana anogona kutangira
paakagumira, ndakarovera moyo
padombo ndaakubvunza
maneighbour, asi vaisatozivawo
painge pasina imwe option kunze
yekuenda kwababa Sean, Shayne
aisada but ndakazomushingisa
nekuti ndainge ndaakuda kurarama in
peace kwete kugara ndichitiza nguva
dzese, on our way ndakafonera Ellen
but aisabata phone, imwe pfungwa
yakanditi pamwe atopetaniswa shaya
kudhara, nekuti Mimmie wacho

haana mangwana, ndainge ndatova
worried kuti Ellen haasi kubatika,
kuedza kubvunza sisi vake hapana
chavaiziva,

Takasvika nekuknocker pagate
kukauya Sean but aisava nemufaro
zvachose, apa maziso ainge
akatsvuka kunge ambochema

"Mimmie aripo here?"

"Yes aripo i hope there no problem"

"No toda kutaura naye"

akapinda nesu mumba, maiva nedad
vake but Mimmie aisavamo and
baba Sean ndivo vaitobika vari
mukitchen, pandakamuti anosheedza
Mimmie akaramba kuenda kusvika
baba Sean vandiraira muroom maiva

naMimmie time yandakakwidza ndiyo
same time yakasvika mai Sean,
ndakawana akarara asi misodzi iri
mumatama apa maziso akatsvuka
ndakambonetseka kuti even Sean
akuchema ndakamumutsa zvinyoro
nyoro ndakagara pabed ko ndaisada
zvehondo, akamuka ndokutanga
kuchema again hongu naMimmie
taisawirirana but kuti azochemawo
manje, haaana shoko raakandiudza
asi akandipa imwe tyt hug pakutanga
ndakambofunga kuti pamwe akuda
kundidzipa kah

"Mimmie calm down chii chiri kuitika
even Sean akuchemawo panze"

"Rega acheme Sandy, Sean na Trevor
varoyi vaya"

" vaita sei futi"

"Vainyepera kundifarira vanhu
vachindigaira horror"

"But Sean hazviiti Mimmie uya
anotokuda zviri pachena"

"Why wadaro Sandy vanhu
vaindirongera zvakaipa"

"Pamwe ndezvakare vachiri
kuwirirana ko Sean wambomupa
tyme yekutaura side rake here or
wangoteerera raTrevor ukatotsamwa,
ok izvo hazvisi zvatafambira tauya
kuzokumbira ruregerero naShayne
pane zvese zvatakakutadzira Mimmie
yaitova plan yaEllen naTrevor"

"Even Ellen wacho aitoshandiswa
naTrevor plus handisisina kutsamwa

nekuti chokwadi chabuda Ellen
akatodzokera kumba kwake"

"Inga sisi vake vati haako wani"

Mimmie haana kudaira ndakazobuda
naye ndokudzika kwaiva nevamwe,
ndega ndakatoona kuti zviri srs
zvinhu zvacho, baba Sean
vachimuona vakambundirana
nemufaro, Shayne akazokumbirawo
ruregerero akanzwika

Me "Saka mati Ellen aenda kupi?"

"Pamwe aenda kwa Trevor kana asiri
kwasisi vake"

akadaira Mimmie akapfava zvake,
mai Sean ndivo vakatozoenda
kukitchen isu tavakutandara nababa
Sean, kana ndiri seni ndaitova
nestress kuti Ellen haasi kubata

phone, baba Sean vakazonditi
ndiedze yaTrevor but zvainge
zvaka fanana aisa baba phone again,
ndakatoona kuti pamwe Mimmie
arevesa kuti vari vese why vasiri
kubata maphone plus sisi vaEllen vari
kuti haako,

Chikafu chakaita asi Mimmie haana
kudya , baba Sean vakaedza
kumunyengerera zvikashaya basa,
akasimuka akuenda kuroom kwake,
ndakazoteera neplate yake ikoko

"Mimmie haumbodzikame kana usina
kuteerera side raSean"

"Kuteerera kuti akaudza Trevor kuti
andirare agondisiya"

"Yah unofanirwa kunzwa marzns"

"Sandy haungazvinzwisise
mangwana ndikutosiya Harare yacho
ndanga ndichida kuenda kumba
kwedu but dad vati ndiende kwavo
kwaChivi" ndakaisira Sean text
Mimmie asingazvioni kuti auye
mataiva, haana kutora nguva ainge
atovamo asi ainge akamira padoor,
ndainzwa kufara kana ndichitoitawo
nyaya naMimmie ko ndaisatoziva kuti
munhu bhoo kah

"Ko iwe Sean wakadii kutaura side
rako?"

"Handina kupiwa nguva yacho Sandy"

chandakaona pavaviri ava paiva
netrue love, ndakazoudza Shayne kuti
aende ini ndaida kusara zvirinani
kutogadzirisa vaviri panekupedza
nguva ndichigadzirisa Ellen
akuhwandirana nemface wangu,
ndakazonyengerera kuti atange adya,
Sean akazotanga kutaura nyaya yese
asi yaaifira ndeyekuti wairegerei

kutaura nguva yese iyi kuti mainge
makandigarira dare

"Waizozvigamuchira sei?"

"Semagamuchiro andazviita now,
kana uchida kukonana neni tevera
kwaChivi ndokurova pamberi
pambuya vako"

"Kana usingade kuti ndiende

ndinosara hangu
handingazvimanikidze kuva pauri iwe
usingade" Sean akafamba kusvika
paiva naMimmie ndokupfugama
akabata maoko aMimmie apa
misodzi ichiyerera kwavari vese,
ndaitoshaya kuti zvikufamba sei,
sometimes rudo ma1 Sean
wandinoziva haachemere beeb chero
zvoita sei

"Mimmie chero ukanditsamwira sei
ndoda uzive kuti i love you and
ndicharamba ndichikuda kusvika

newewo wakufeler the
same"akakisser maoko aMimmie
ndokusimuka achipukuta misodzi
achitofamba kubuda door, but asati
abuda akamiswa naMimmie,
chandakakwanisa kubata muromo
nemashoko aakataura

MAI SEAN

ko ndakatobva kubasa ndichifambisa
kuti ndiwane dad vachiriko but boom
ndakavashaya, ndakabvunza

Macheza akandiudza kuti vafonerwa
kumba, ko ndaimboziva kuti
ndiMimmie here adzoka,

pandakasvika kumba handina kana
kuonekwa murume ari bussy kubikira

Mimmie, Sandy ndiye

akazocomforter Mimmie ko

vaizozvigona here zvese vari 1 kuti

kubika plus kunyararadza mwana

wavo, nenyaya yacho

ndainge ndisati ndainzwa kuti iri papi,

but ndaingoona mariro chete chete,

Sean akanditeera muroom mangu
achindiudza zvaitika

"Manje nadad vako kana Mimmie
akasiya basa wotogara watara guva
rako"

"Mom pakuti mundibatsire kutaura
navo"

"Ndotangira papi son itobatisisa
Sandy uyo akubatsire"

"But mom nyengererai murume
wenyu aah"

"Ko iwe hanty ndidad vako
wavatadza nei, ndakuenda kobika
zvangu"

ndakataura ndichitobuda nyaya
dzaSean ndaitya kudzipindira nekuti
dad vaizoti ndini ndakamudzidzisa,
ndakamusiya mubedroom mangu
ndaakuenda kukitchen,
ndakarwadziwa chokwadi ndabika
nemoyo wese kwakangodya inini,
Sandy namkoma vake,
pakangosimuka Mimmie, dad
vakatosimuka n Sean akasimukawo,
manje ini handifurire ivete ndakaita
kuchiponda chikafu, zvekuti dai
pasina vaenzi ndaitonhonga nyama
dzavo ko hanty vakaguta misodzi

yaMimmie here, ndaitotya chero
kuenda pana Mimmie, unogona
kusvika uchinyaradza munhu and
dad vosvika vomutora ndosara ndiri 1,
Shayne akazobuda late, pasina nguva
Sandy akadzika neempty plate,

Sandy"Mimmie adya vese vatadza
kudya chiuyai mudyem"

dad vakabuda muroom vachimhanya
kuzotenda Sandy kuti abetsera,
chokwadi murume mukuru kuita
kunge akadyiswa naMimmie kudaro,

dai ndiri ini ndaramwa sadza iroro
varidya rese, taakurara dad
vakazondiudza kuti Sean akuenda
kwaChivi

"Wangu mwana haaendi kumusha
regai Mimmie aende oga"

"Handisi ndati aende asi anoda
kutevera Mimmie"

"Ko iye Mimmie wacho akoshei
chaizvo wangu mwana haaende
kunana Mayazuka"

"Zvemunhu anoita sebenzi handidi
mufonere Sean apinde muno"
pandakamufonera haana kunonoka
kupinda muroom medu

"Eeee nanhai aZhou hanzi mati
moda kuenda kwaChivi"

"Yes mom ndoda kuenda kana
Mimmie achienda" ndakaita dzimwe
hasha aa munhu wepi nhaimi ko
akanofa ari iye ega

"Noo Sean haungaendi mwanangu
ku..."

"Stop it mom im now a man kana

ndichifa regai ndinofa"

"Iwe nadad vako munenge
makadyiswa chete naMimmie, hauna
kwauri kuenda"

Dad"1 more word pamusoro
paMimmie umonorara kugarage"

"Good nyt mom" akasiya arovera door
achienda kuroom kwake, dad
vaingoseka zvavo hapana
chavakataura

"Wazviona kah now ava murume
akuziva wrong neryt"

manje hakuna kwaanoenda chero
zvoita sei, kubasa ndaisatoenda
mangwana, ndikapusa ndinoshaya
anomira neni kah vanhu vese vava
kuna Mimmie, time yakabuda dad
ndakasara ndaakupinda muroom

maiva nana Mimmie naSandy

"Mimmie ooh mari yetransport,
inokusvitsa kwaChivi" haana kumuka
asi yakatambirwa naSandy,
ndaifanira kuita plan before vanhu
vese vaenda kumusha, hongu
Mimmie akasandura hunhu
hwemwana wangu but not kuzoenda
naye kumusha kah, ndakapfuura
nemuroom maSean ainge akatorara
zvekusaenda kubasa

"Sean muka titaure"

"Kana mauya nenyaya yekusaenda
kumusha gara mabuda zvenyu"

" mwanangu ndinoda kukuraira
samai"

"Fine mom saka handichabvumidzwi kuona family yababa vangu nekuti vanoroya here, kana muchida kuona other side of me rambai muchitaura zvekuti varoyi varoyi ndinotanda botso chete, chero dzikava mbavha or pfambi ifamily yangu mom"

ndakarohwa nehana apa voice rainge ratokwira kare, ndakazomuti munoenda mangwana ndikokumuka kwake akuenda kubasa ko ndaiziva kuti anowana Mimmie atobuda kare, Mimmie akazomuka akubetserana

basa naSandy, mogona kufunga kuti
handifarire Mimmie no
ndotomudawo wemwana wangu asi
iyo yekuzofurira mwana wangu
kunoroiwa i cant take it, pandainge
ndaakuda kubuda naMimmie kuenda
bus ndiyo time yakasvika dad,
vakutorana naMimmie kupinda
mutown kunotenga chikafu, zvaitova
pachena kuti vakuenda naye, Sandy
akatorwadziwa kuparadzana
naMimmie zvekusvika
pakuchemerana kudaro, pakadzoka
Sean kubva kubasa ndakamunyepera
kutimimmie angobuda ega

"No problem mom but neniwo
ndaakubuda because dad promise
me kuti kana Mimmie akabva pano
neniwo ndotobvawo"

"Whaat"

"Yes mom"

"Ok chimirira dad vako vadzoke"

tigotaura" ndakatoona ndega kuti
ndaita wrong move kurambidza Sean,
dad vakazodzoka after 2 days kubva
kumusha, vakasvika tichitooba tv ,
Sean paakangovati baa akadonhera
kuseri kwesofa achida kutiza

"Ko iwe uchiri pano?"

"Mom vandirambidza kuenda
kumusha hanzi hama dze,,,,"

"Nyarara apo lyk mother lyk son
pano pamba pachakuvavai chete
kusvika 1 one abva"

"But why dad"

"Ndakakuti kana Mimmie asipo
handide kukuona and waakuterera
mai vako, pamwe pachosungwa
semurume, pasina Mimmie dai uri
rombe iwe munhu wepi anoda

kurarama kunge chipfuyo,"

vakataura vachitoenda muroom
mavo, tainge takugara kunge vanhu
vasangana kumusangana, kuedza
kuti aende kumba kwaMimmie
akanyimwa makey nadad, tainge
takungoita kunge makudo pamba,
kusvika rimwe zuva randamuka Sean
asimo mumba, rimwe bag rehembe
raisavamo mumba make pamwe
chete nemota asi haana kutakura
yebirthday akabuda neRanger,
ndakadzokera kumba ndichichema

ndaakushaya kuti mwana wangu
aenda kupi

"Ko noise ndeyeyi?"

"Sean is missing"

"Haa kuti mucheche here achadzoka"

"Dad musadaro kani"

"Mufonere kah unzwe kwaari
usandinetsa" ndakaedza kumufonera
but aisabata phone, ndainge
ndaakungotenderera mumba
kushaya pekutangira, ndakazobviswa
mundangariro nophone call yadad
ndakakonzwa vati

"Whaaat yaitikira kupi?

End of chapter

stay tunned  

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

*MIMMIE  AKA 

MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888



CHAPTER 23

TETE MIMMIE

Muraini tainge taakushaya peace
nenoise yeradio apa malight pamba
pamai Mimmie paiita kunge masikati
ihwo huri husiku, mweya wekuroya
waibva waita kunditi dzvii asi ndaitya
vafi kuti ndogona kufira mahara
nekuda kweruchiva, manje

zvandainge ndarasa muromo
pamberi pevarungu, ndakabuda
kuenda kwamai kumbonotsvaka upfu
ndiwane kubika kasadza ko pamba
pangu paitova nenzara hanty
Chirasha ndakazosiyana naye ndiye
andipa chikafu, vakazondimisa
ndaakubuda vachindiudza
zvakandisiya ndakavhura maziso,
ndakambofunga kuti pamwe ndainge
ndaresva kunzwa

"Mhai mati birthday rani?"

"ndati raMimmie plus after birthday
Vovo akuendawo Harare"

"Manzwa nani imi"

"Naiye abva pano ndiye auya
nechisaga icho chine chikafu chiri
seri kwedoor" ndakanodongwera

ndakaita kunge ndichadonhera
mukati apa maiva netomato source,

"Ibva pasaga rangu hanty iwe
wakanorasa muromo pakuti utakure
muromo wako wava kutuka mutengi
wesugar, ini ndakatoona kuti
handingatamburi tea ndine
muroora"apa vaitotaura vachimwa
mazoe zvavo, ndakanosiya hupfu
hwangu kumba ndaakuenda
kugarden ndipo pandakaona mai
Maria vachipesana nasabhuku,

ndosaka vachirwira mai Mimmie nhai,
but semunhu ainge akuda peace
nevanhu ndakaita kunge pasina
zvandaona ini, ndakasvika kumba
nekubika sadza, ndokupinda muroad
kunanga kwamai Mimmie kuma
tomato source, ndakagarawo navo
pasi zvakanaka ndokunzwisisiwa
zvakanakawo, Vovo ndiye
akazondiigira plate yerice, iro
randakafana kutsenga asati
anditambidza nenyaya yekutsvukirira,
maiva nemazinyama engarukuni,
mazoe akauiyiwa nawo
ndakatomboenda pamute ndaakudya
ko hanty ndine muromo 1 here ndiwo

waishanda kudya saka maida
nditaure nechii, but ini ndaitoda
zvekutakura ini izvi zvekudyirapo
ndaisazvida zvachose, ndakazopiwa
chicard chebirthday remusikana apa
hanzi panopfekwa blue and red chete
chete, ndakaramba ndakagara
ndichiti pamwe ndichapiwa kaplastic
but maya, pasina nguva phone yamai
Mimmie yakaringer, vakaudzwa
zveurwere, ndaitoda kuseka manje
kana mwana wemurungu
avakurwara zvoreva kuti hapachina
zvisugar zvichauya kah, vakazotaura
mashoko ekuti vakuenda Harare vese
naVovo

Ndaitoona ndagarika manje
chikomana chebasa ndaitoda kusara
ndichichinyepera kuti chindipe
chikafu, ko ndaingoti ndafonerwa
hanzi undipe 2ltr mafuta kah,
hazvaimbonetsa

Vovo"Simba mhanya pano (ainge
akusheedza kakomana kemombe)
ndaisha grocery ramhama vako
mukaplastic ako isusu tichaenda

nemakey edu, iwe unomboenda
kumba unenge uchingouya makuseni
wotora mombe dzoenda kumafuro
uchidzokera manheru" mwana uyu
handifunge kuti mwana wangu ini
nekuti kumwe kuita kwake soo
kunopedza simba, manje kana
kaaenda nemakey zvoreva kuti paln
yangu yafa kah

"Hapana chakaipa ndichaita
sekudaro"

ko iyewo kuzobvuma nhai, apa bepa

racho rainzi kaplastic raitova ziplastic
mutumba chairo, akazovaudza kuti
anobuda mangwana nekuti vana
Vovo vaibudawo mangwana acho,
day rakazoenda vana Vovo, ndakaona
pamba pamai Mimmie pakabatidzwa
nalight mahusiku zvakandinetsa kuti
koSimba haana kuenda asi, so
ndakazomukira makuseni kuendako
ndikawana akagara padoor rake
netea pot neloaf rebaker's inn plus
maavo maviri nejam paside,
chokwadi mwana uyu angadya loaf
rese ini kumba kwangu ndichiita 3
days iye akuda kuita 3 mins, akaita
kunge asiri kundiona zvake apa

ndainge ndaakutodonhedza rute
kudhara pamwe chete nekumubatsira
kutsenga

"Nhaiwe wakakwana here?"

"Ndaita sei"

"Waakuita basa rekudya chikafu
chemukadzi wamkoma vangu kah"

"Yah because ndakangwara
ndasiyana nemi munofushira mwena
unobuda ishwa"

"Ukuedza kutii"

"Hapana nzara ndiyo yaita muzive
kuti muna maiguru kah"

"So ndipewo ka maslice maviri"

"Imi vatete mucharoya imi saka mukuda kuti ndisare nenzara, inga wani moziva kuti ndonoswera kumafuro"

moziva ndakaita dzimwe hasha , asi chekuit pakange pasina zvachose, ndakazonzwa kuseka vaiva mai Maria neparuzhohwa, Simba akapedza loaf rese ndiripo kana kundinzwira tsitsi ko ndaifunga kuti pamwe achandinzwira tsitsi akandipa

chaachasiyawo, akazondidzinga
hanzi budai ndoda kuvhara gate
ndiende kumombe, ndakaona ndega
kuti ndini ndakakanyira chokwadi apa
pasara mazuva mashoma kuti
birthday risvike, manje nehunhu
hwangu ndaigona kunyimwa rice
pabirthday chete, ndakazofonera mai
Mimmie ndichibvunza vakafamba sei,
ko ndaitofanira kudzikama nekuti
munhu wandiri kuda kurwisa haarwe
back saka ndaitorwa ndega, ndaida
kutoita munhu kwaye pamwe
ndingaiswa mumapoto musi
webirthday ndikawana kutakura zviri
zvitatu 🤔🤔🤔🤔

SEAN

Ndaingonzwa kufara kana ndiri pana
Mimmie even kumuona achifara,
ndaيدا kunyatsoita zvandainge
ndaudzwa naYvonne, Trevor ndiye
akazozvidira mavhu kupark
ndakarwadziwa kusvika

kwekupedzisira worse kuzoona
Mimmie achichema haaa zveipapo
ndaitoda kuuraya munhu,
patakasvika kumba kwadad
ndaitoziva kuti ma1 angu atanga apa
Mimmie wacho aisada kana kudya
kana kutaura neni, zvakazoita senani
at time yakasvika Sandy namkoma
vake ndivo vanhu vakazoita kuti
Mimmie adzikake kana vari
samhama vaisambobatikana zvavo
ndakatoshaya kuti chii chiri kuitika,
ndakarwadziwa pavakandirambidza
kuenda kumusha, manje kana
akangonotorwa nezvikomana
zvekwaChivi vaindiona chete nekuti

pana Mimmie ndaigura munhu
musoro, ndakatoona kuti kugara
ndamuudza kuti ndinomuda zviri nani
ko hanty agara achakatsamwa here
pakuti ndizomutsamwisa rimwe zuva
zvaisaita plus ndaitya kutangirwa kah
nekuti ndaisaziva zviri mberi,
ndaitofungira kuti achaita hashu but
zvakaenda nepamwe ndikazosiya
ndamukisa zvangu maoko , kutura
chokwadi misodzi yaisadzoreka
1zvachose, ko ndainge ndasuwa old
Mimmie wandaigara ndichirovana
naye manje uyu Mimmie anochema
ndaisamugona zvachose,
ndakasimuka kuti ndiende kuroom

kwangu

"Sean" ndakaita kufeezer ndiri padoor
ndaisazvibvuma kuti Mimmie
andisheedza akadzikama,
ndakacheuka zvishoma nezvishoma
kutarisa kwaiva nana Sandy, Mimmie
akafamba kusvika padoor pandaiva
pfungwa dzangu dzakambonditi
RUN ndaitoona ndarohwa punch
yandainge ndambovimbiswa kupark


"If you really loves me ndichaona
nekufamba kwetime because I'm not
believe in lo..." handina kuda kuti
apedze ndainge ndatomubata
muromo, haana kuita nharo
akadzikamawo kunge munhu kwaye
maybe inyaya yaSandy aivamo, so
ndaitoda kushandisa advantage
yacho yekuti kana Sandy aripo haaite
hasha, ndakabvisa ruoko rwangu
pamuromo wake slowly kunge ndisiri
kuda then i kissed her lips

"I love you Mimmie uchazoona hako

nekufamba kwetime even ukatora 2
years dze kuona aslong
uchizondidawo back"

ndakambofunga kugara ndamuudza
kuti ndini Loyd, but ndakaona kuti
zvaisaita, ndakaenda kuroom kwangu
ndichismiler hazvisi easy kutaura
naMimmie akadzikama ,
ndaingodemba kuti dai Sandy
akanguri atamba naMimmie dai
ndakadiwa kare because if she is
around Mimmie anenge akadzikama ,
ndakapinda muroom mangu

ndokutanga kutambisa pillow,
ndopaunonzwa moms vachiti
ndisaenda kumusha haa
vaitozvinyepera avo, papi
pandaizosiya Mimmie wangu
achienda ega ko akanowana vamwe
kumusha ikoko, ndakatora phone
yangu ndokutanga kuzoomer mapic
andakamutora akarara first day
randarara naye muroom mangu

" Son mwanangu
wamaona ka mabasa erudo kana

ukada munhu anodiwa nemoyo"

ndakavhunduka ndichiviga phone
pasi pepillow ndaakuedza kugara
zvakanana nekuti nadad zvaigona
kusabuda mushe vakaziva kuti
ndinoda Mimmie wavo, but
excitement yakaramba kuvigika
ndaingosmiler ndakavatarisa apa
ndichitya futi i think
vakambosangana nazvo munozviziva
kudedera uchismiler

"Dad mapinda nguvai muno ko madii

kugogodza"

"Waakubvunza zvako usina kupindura
zvangu kah , ok ndatova ne2mins
ndiri pano" haa kuzodaro ndakapusa
shame, vakazotanga kunyepa hanzi
ndanzwa zvese zvawanga uchitaura
nechemumoyo uri wega

"Haaa dad hazviit so mazoti toenda
nemota ipi kwaChivi"

"Handina kuronga yekwaChivi newe
ini, asi ndaronga nemwanasikana
wangu chete"

"Neniwo ndikuda kuenda dad nekuti
Mimmie anosvika akatorwa"

"Ko hanty musikana here rega

atorwe, plus ndakanzwa kuti James
mwana wamkoma vangu akuuya next
week from U.S.A"

"Dad saka mukuda kupa James
munhu wangu" haa ndakazobata
muromo ndataura ini apa ivo vainge
vatozvinzwa kare vaakuseka zvavo

"Munhu wako ndiani handina kuti
Ellen ndati Mimmie"

"Dad hamuzvinzise kani saka
ngaarege kuenda kwacho"

havana kudaira asi vakandiita good
nyt ndokukisser paforeheard
vachibuda zvavo, ndakasara
ndakavhura maziso nekuti ndanga
ndava netime ndisingachazivi good
nyt yadad nekuda kwemusikanzwa,
ndakazovaisira yext yegdnyt pamwe
chete nekubvunza mota yekuenda
nayo vakanditi Ranger ndiyo
ingatofamba muroad yekumusha ,


ndakarara ndatorongedza hembe
dzekuenda nadzo, ndaakuda kurara
ndakanzwa msg paline riya raLoyd
ndega ndakaziva kuti ndiMimmie
saka ndakatotanga ndaenda pabed
kuti ndirare nekuti kana totaura
tinorara na2am


WHATSAPP CHART

Mimmie💬" Loyd "

Me aka loyd💬hie Mimmie i mic u"

 "i mic u more ko kurova"

 hanty waisapindura macharts
angu"

 "wairegerei kufona, oky
hazvisisisina basa hazvo but
mangwana ndikuenda kumusha apa
iwe usingadi kuonekwa neni"

 hauna kumbotaura kah kuti ukuda

kuonekwa, anywhere ari sei mface
wako"

 "Handina ini"

" Saka ndaita lucky kah"

 "Not yet   because i love
some1 but handisati ndamuudza"

💬 You know im yr friend ndiudze
zvese ndikubatsire" ndainge
ndachinja marariro

💬 "Uchada nyaya iwe, problem
mwana waboss vangu apa
vanondibata semwana wavo so
ndoona kunge ndikamuda
ndingavarwadzisa and vanhu
vefamily ine mari dzavo manje iniwo
zvangu mwana wanobody asinawo
background ndokwana papi pakadai"

ndega ndakatoona kuti ndizvo
zvikunditorera nguva yekuti ndidiwe
naMimmie kuti haana background,
zvaitova nani aende kuchikoro nekuti
aisambobvuma kuroorwa neni,
kutura chokwadi hope hadzina
kuuya ndichifunga masg yaMimmie
ndakazomuisira gdnyt nephone
yangu, haina kupindura asi yakavhura,
hazvina kundibata nekuti ainge
atodaira kuna Lyd, ndakazotandara
online naSandy naYvonne, kana ari
Sandy aingoyemura hanzi pamuri
pane true love kwete iya naEllen
yekuparty,

Vakazouya mai vaya makusei
vachitaura mashura haa
zvakanibhwa dai vaiziva kuti
James akuenda kumusha kah
vaisataura zvese izvi, ndakazoita
senani pavakandiudza kuti tichaenda
mangwana, ndiko kugeza
kwandakazoita ndakuenda kubasa,
on my way kubasa ndaitotsvaka
munhu anonzi Loyd pasocial media
ndaيدا kuti aregister sim rangu
eccocash, haana kuramba hake
ndaakazomutumira \$10 yethanks,
ndichisvika kubasa dad vakarohwa

nehana ndokupinda neni muoffice
mavo

"Ko hauchaendi kumusha here"

"Hanzi namhama toenda mangwana
plus havade kuti ndiende"

vakangoti ok nekutopinda mumota
kubuda, ndakashaya kuti yaaipi, apa
zvinhu zvacho zvaisashandika izvi,

Sandy akazondiudza kuti vana
Mimmie vaenda nadad, saka mhama
vanga vasingade kuti ndiende kah,
manje dai vatotanga prayer and
fasting kuti Mimmie asanotorwa
kumusha ikoko apa ndaiita kutyira
James manje, ndainge ndaakutaura
naShayne achindipa maidea ko
naTrevor taisaraura tese, dad
vaakazodzoka after 2 days, pamba
pairema kugara guys kana vari sadad
vaisataura namoms, neni zvaiva nani
ko hanty ini vakandidzinga pamba
moms ikaramba kuti ndibude here
ska ndaisava nemhosva

Rimwe zuva ndichibva kubasa
ndakafonerwa naShayne tikasangana
kusaloon kwaSandy, takazobuda tiri 3
taakunotandara mutown

Sandy" but Sean i don't think mhama
vako vanoda Mimmie as muroora
vanomuda as maid chete"

"Saka moda ndiite sei"

Shayne"enda kumusha kuna Mimmie

nekuti broo yako ikuuya soon nema
USD ka"

"Guys musandidaro imi"

"Taona Ellen mutown makuseni
akapfeka jacket yaTrevor"

saka Mimmie airevesa kuti vari vese
apa akataura achingo assumu zvake,
ndakatoona plan yekuti ndiende
kumusha iri nani, ndakashandisa

phone yaMimmie kuziva pavari,
manje ndaisada kuvayeneka vese,
ndakarara ndatora makey zvese
nekurongedza, ndakabuda kuma6am
vanhu vasati vamuka, ndainzwa
kufara kuti ndaakunoona Mimmie
imwe pfungwa yangu ndaitoda
kusvika ndichimutora obva kumusha
kwacho ikoko,

Kana iri mota ndaiita kumhanyisa
zvekuenda chaizvo pandainge
ndaakubuda mutown kutova Chivi
road ndakaona Ellen akamirira kombi

ipapo ndakatoshaya kuti chii
chamutadzisa kushandisa bus,
ndakangomurodzira bhero
ndichienda apa ainge akapfeka
tracksuit yaTrevor, Mimmie
ndaisada kumuudza ndaingoda
kumurova nesurprise zvangu,
ndakambozorora ndava mudust ko
ndainge ndangojaira tara kah manje
maguju guju aitondirwadzawo zvawo,
ndakazosimuka ndaakufamba low
low zvangu, pasina nguva ndakaona
ndavharirwa road nemota 2 apa
pamota dzacho hapana yandaiziva,
ndakamisa mota ndaakutya,
makadzika vanhu vaiva nemamask,

havana zvavakataura
vakangonditendekera pfuti vese vari
3, havana kumbomirira kuti ndibude
asi vakangodhuura mota ndirimo
mukati, ndakabuda neoppite door
ndaakusiya mota ichipfuta,
ndikawanda nedombo raivapaside
peroad, kuti ndibve padombo
zvaosaita waitondiona apa heat
yaisvika pandaiva, ndakazonzwa
kumutswa kwemota ndipo
pandakavavarira kupinda muroad kuti
nditsvake help, pakazomira kamwe
kamota ndokuvaudza number
dzadad kuti vafone, yangu phone
yainge yatsvira mukati zvese, ko

ndakangobuda ini chete mumota,
murume uya akazofonera dad,
handina kuzoziva zvakaita futi,
ndakangoguma ari pacall,

End of chapter

Stay tuned

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

*MIMMIE ❤️ AKA ❤️
MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888



Chapter 24

ELLEN

Mimmie ndiye munhu ainge
atiwachisa smart akataura zvese
ndisingatarisiri zvachose, takasara
tangovhura maziso naTrevor mupark
kusvika pakusekwa nemupengo uya
ainge apiwa nyama naSean

"Muchimutangirei musindo maifunga
kuti ndichapindira"

mupengo uya aitoimba achidya

nyama akamira pabraai apa ainge
zvino aisa ice cream muhapwa kunge
gudo, zvekuti dai pasina Trevor
ndaimutorera madoro ini, hatina
kumudaira asi taitotsvaka option
yekupinda nayo Sean, takazofamba
kuenda kumota pasina akutaura
neumwe,

"Saka toita sei nhai Ellen sezvo
tabatwa"

"Zvichibvawo newe wataurirei?"

"Dai waziva mbama wandapiwa
naMimmie kah waisataura izvozvo"

"Yah zvakangofanana tanga tagara
tabatwa, apa ndaakutonotora zvinhu
zvangu ndiende kwaChivi"

"Kunodii"

"Ndiko kwatinoberekwa i know sisi havambonditambire nekuti vaininge vandirambidza kupinda mumadeals aya ndikaita zveginde"

Trevor akazondisiya pedyo nekumba kwanaMimmie ndaakunotora zvinhu zvangu kuti ndiende kunotsvaka kombi nekuti bus rainge ratobuda na12 apa dzainge dzatova around 5pm, ndakazoenda kwandainge ndasiya Trevor ndichimuudza kuti anondisiya kumakombi, asi

akaramba hanzi nhasi hande kumba
haungafambi husiku, painge pasina
marambiro nekuti nguva dzainge
dzafambo apa kumba ndainge
ndakaguma kare, saka ndaigona
kurasika kana ndikafamba husiku,
takasvika kumba kwaTrevor ndiye
akabika, Sandy paakatanga kufona
ndaisadaira ini ndaitya kuzobvunzwa
kwandiri ndikatadza kunyepa,
akatanga kufona paphone yaTrevor
again umm ndakarohwa nehana
mafonero ake kunge anoziva kuti tiri
tese and Trevor haanawo kudaira

"Y achiita kunge anoziva kuti tiri tese?"

"Y wadaro"

"abva kundifonera phone yangu now"

"Haana basa uyo, (akataura achizogara pandaiva, ndokutanga kufambisa kagunwe kake kumeso kwangu, ndakatanga kuvharirira

maziso nekuti zvaaita zvaindinakidza)
Ellen dai waiziva kuti ndiwe wandaida
kubva kudhara kubvira
zvandakakuona ndakangonzwa
kukuda, asi ndaishaya kuti ndoita sei
nekuda kwaSandy"

"No Trevor i cant"

"Chii chinoramba Ellen inga unoziva
wani kuti Sandy handimude bcz dai
ndaimuda ndaisateverana nevillage
girl yaitongova plan yekumurwadzisa

munhu wandinoda ndiwe"
ndakamutarisa mumaziso ndikaona
kurevesa kwake kwese, manje ko
Sandy akazozviziva ndaiita sei nhai
mwari, ndakazombundirana naTrevor,
taakukisana zvedu ndokutoita
magame acho mudinning imomo,
takazoenda kunogeza ndokudzoka
tichidya, takazodzokorora taakurara
ko ndainge ndakaguma kare zveimi
kubva zvauya Mimmie here nhai,
ndakazogara pamba paTrevor
zvimadays zvishoma, apa sisi
ndaisavadaira kana vakafona ndaitya
kusekwa zvangu, day rekuenda
kwaChivi ndakanosiwa panokwirirwa

makombi, pasina nguva ndakaona
mota yababa Sean ndakatoshaya
pekuhwanda apa ndainge
ndakapfeka truiksuit yaTrevor,
ndakazodzikama ndaona ari Sean
achitora Chivi road, chandakwanisa
kubudisa phone yangu kuudza Trevor
akandiudza kuti akudzoka, akasvika
aine imwe mota isiri yake and
mushure make maiva neimwe mota
again, Trevor akandipa trouse reback,
jacket reblack and wool hat yeblack
ndokupfeka maface mask

"Moda tiite sei"

"Sean anofanira kufa"

"Why"

"Asi hausi kurwadziwa nezvaakakuita
he deserve to die" painge pasina plan
plus neniwo ndanga ndaakunzwira
Trevor sugar, so chero Sean akafa
haana basa uyo, takazopinda

mumota takuteera Sean, ko mota
dzaitomhanyiswa zvekudaro,
takazomubata tafamba chinhambwe
apa aitofamba achinanaira zvake,
Trevor akanoblocker way,
nekutodzika mumota apa pfuti
takakoka kudhara ko ndainge
ndaitodzidziswa kuibata naFlex,
takasiya tamupisira mumota, Trevor
ndokuzondiperekedza kwaChivi,

"Saka nhai Trevor uchazondiona here
or zvakatovharana"

"ndouya kuzokuona zvese
nekuzokutora"

ndakasarawo ndiine mufaro, kumba
ndakasvika ndikanotsvakawo
zvekunyepa ko hanty ndaiziva kuti
ndinozotorwa soon here, kana ari
saSandy ndaisadaira kana akafona
ndaisava nenguva nemalooser ini 🤔
🤔🤔🤔, ndakazobvunza Trevor kuti
ko shoko rerufu rasvika here akanditi
achazofona haana kuzofona again,
kumazuva rodoka same day iroro

randasvika kwaChivi ndakaenda
pamashops kunotsvaka etym,
pandakanoti pindikiti ndakatadza
kugamuchira zvandaiona kuona
Mimmie kwaChivi but how nhai,
ndakafamba ndichidzokera
kumashure kunge gonyeti ririkumutsa
ndokuenda kuseri kweshop iya,
nekutofonera Trevor


Trevor📞 "Ellen why usingadi kuti
ndimbozororoa kurara newe
kwandakaita yatova problem ka"
kana ndimiwo madairiro rudzii aya,

ndakatoshaya kuti ko husweet
hwaenda kupi?.

"No Trevor ndikuda kukuudza kuti
ndaona Mimmie kuno"

 "Mimmie kwaChivi here"

"Yes Mimmie but handifunge kuti
anoziva zvataita ini"

 "Calm down hapana ati azviziva
bebe"

"I love you"

ndakadropper call ndokutendeuka
ndakanzwa ndarovera pamunhu so
ndakasimudza musoro ndichida
kupopota kunoti baa aiva Mimmie
akatomira nemadziro zvake kunge
chidhakwa chikuda balance, so

zvoreva kuti ainge ainzwa mashoko
angu ese kah,

Her"taura wega kuti maitei
zvandisati ndaziva"

"Hapana zvataita isu"

"Kkkkkkk ndoda kukurovera kunyepa
pandichazoziva zvamaita

ndokupamba, hanty magara
maakudanana here"

akandibata bvudzi ndikatanga kuridza
mhere yekuda help, vanhu vese vaiva
mushop vakabuda kuzotora mavideo,
umwe mukomana ndiye
akazovadzinga kuti vanhu vese vabve

Him"gules plis varegei"

"Hauzivi nyaya yavo Mike rega
ndimbomuranga tora plastic redu
tiende" Mike akapinda mushop
akabuda neplastic raiva nenyama,
Mimmie haana kundiregedza
akandizvuzvurudza neway ya isa enda
kumba kwedu maybe ndiko
kwaaigara, kurwadza kwazvo
aisataura neni aitoita nyaya yaMike
zvake achiseka apa bvudzi akaribata,

Mike"nhai gules ko mati ava vaita sei
uye munovazivira kupi"

"Mike uyu ndiye Ellen wandaikuudza"
Mike akaisa plastic pasi ndokutsvaka
shamhu 2, ainge akakura
zvekuzvisecondary form 3 or 4, plus
ndaitoshaya kuti ndakambomuona
kupi

Mike"Ellen nhasi ndoda kukurova
zvekuti ukaona blaz Sean unotiza"
dai vaiziva kuti Sean wavo rava dota
vaidzikama, ndakava nemubvunzo
Mike arikuti gules Mimmie and blaz
Sean saka zvoreva kuti

vavakutodanana kah, Mimmie
naMike vakaenda neni pamupani ,
Mike akatanga kusvuura makavi
ndaitoshaya kuti vanoda kudii kuti
nditaure ndaitya Mimmie, Mimmie
akandisungirira pamuti
ndakaberekwa vaininge vakasunga
maoko angu nekuseri akabatanidzwa,
vakatanga kundirova magadziko
chete hanzi torova pasingaurayi

Mimmie"ndiudze kuti maitei
naTrevor"

ndakashaya mhinduro, Mimmie
akabudisa phone akatambidza Mike
hanzi tora video ndichirova haa
ndakayuriwa shame, apedza akaita
video call naSandy

Mimmie" Sandy hona ndiri paparty"

Sandy 📱 " 🤣🤣🤣🤣 Mimmie rova
dongi newaya"

Me"Sandy my friend ndikumbirirewo
ruregerero"

"Kkk dai uri friend yangu waisarara
naTrevor , iwe Mimmie rova nepangu
plus multe muchiruma"

"Sandy handidanane naTrevor"

"Its too late to defend yourself, iwe
Mimmie 🤔🤔 usacutter ndoda
umboona uchirova"

Mimmie akaisa back camera akapa
Mike kuti abate phone sandy achiona,
vakazondirega vaneta apa zuva
ratodoka, havana kundibvisa hanzi
ndichabva kana gavi raoma,
ndaifunga kuti vanotamba kah but
ndakazobvuma vatoenda, apa
kwainge kwadoka saka

"zvoreva kuti ndaakurara pano kah?"
Ndakazvibvunza mubvunzo

wakashaya anopindura, phone
yakatanga kuringer but yaisadairika

SHAYNE

kubva day randaona Mimmie mubus
ndainzwa kumuda asi ndaishaya
kwekumuona chete, ndainge
ndatoneta nekumutsvaka
ndikazosangana naye ndakarivara
achinzi atorera Sandy muface,

ndakashaya pekupinda nekuti
ndainge ndasvika nedzungu, apa
kamface kaSandy ndainge
ndakakamaka zvekutodaro asi
ndaishaya kuti ndoudza Sandy wacho
sei, rudo rwese rwandainge
ndakachengetera Mimmie rwakapera
day raatirova, ko ndikazorohwa tava
mumarriage haa ndakatoona kuti
kusolver things naMimmie zviri nani
pane kuramba ndichinetsana naye
kunge ndichabviswa mazino, ko
pandakarohwa shaya ndakanzwa
kunge rakazununguka mbichana ko
kuzoti akapamha haaa ndosara
ndava Marabha kah, ndakazotanga

kuita hufriend naSean ndiye aitova
munhu wekutanga kuita friend yangu,
ndiri munhu anongofarira kuita
zvinhu zvake ega kana ndaakutoda
help inenge itori yebasa ndaibvunza
dad, ndaisada zvenoise even
kumaparty kwana Sandy ndaitevera
asingazivi ndosvika ndogara mukona
ndichida kuona kuti ari safe chete,

Sean kuti ndimusiye zvaisaita nekuti
aitoda cancelling yakasimba nekuda
kwezvakaitika between iye

naMimmie, saka ndaitomira naye
pese paaida help ndaitomaker sure
kuti abatsirika, rimwe zuva
pandainge ndaakurara Sandy
akapinda mandaiva

"Han'zii wakadonhedza face kudaro?"

" nothing broo nyaya yangu iri pana
Mimmie and Sean vanhu vaya
vanodanana shame"

" ukuedza kutii saka tiite sei"

" Sean anofanirwa kuenda kumusha
asi ndoda kuenda naye kunoonona
Mimmie"

"Haisi good idea rega atange aenda
iye iwewe wozoendawo wega"
takazorara taronga kuudza Sean plan
yekutevera kumusha, iyewo haana

kuramba plus ndaimutyira pana
James uyu ari papending kuuya
anogona kuzobvuta kabeb kah,
iyewo haana kuramba kuenda
kumusha , day raaenda kumusha
ndakazoedza phone yake masikati
ndichida kubvunza kuti afamba sei,
but phone yairamba , ndakatanga
ndichifungira network but ndega
ndakatoona kuti zviri srs , ndainge
ndaakurova maups and downs
muoffice kushaya kuti zvikufamba
sei, ndosaka ndaisada zvekuita
shamwari ndanga ndaakutadza
kushanda nekuti number hadzisi
kuita, kuti ndiende kwaChivi kwacho

handikuzive plus ndotywa kudyiwa
nechadya umwe, Sandy handina
kumbomuudza nekuti aigona
kufonera Mimmie achibvunza kuti
Sean asvika here iyo yaiva surprise,
ndakabva pabasa pangu kuma12
ndaakuenda kwabab Sean
ndikaudzwa kuti havana kuuya
varwarirwa, ndakambofunga kuti
pamwe mukadzi wavo,

Ndakazonanga kumba kwavo asi
ndakawana kusina vanhu again,

problem ndaisava nenumber dzaba
Sean, ndakazosvika kumba
kwatosviba ndokuwana Sandy
achiseka akabata phone chokwadi
dai aiziva zviri kuitika kah

" wambotaura naMimmie here nhasi"

" yes ndiye atondipa vid iri achirova
Ellen"

"Ambotaura nezvaSean here?"

"Umm no angotaura zvaEllen"

"ok taura naye umuudze akupe
number dzaba Sean"

"Kwakanaka here?"

"Yes madhiri ebasa" haana kunonoka
kupiwa number, ndakazonofona
ndiri muroom mangu ndaakuudzwa
mashura kuti Sean aita accident
achienda kwaChivi, vachiti atoenda
kuchipatara chihombe asi Mimmie
haazvizive, ndakaita kudedera
nehasha, muhupenyu hwangu
handina kumboita shamwari
pandinoti ndiitewo wekutanga obva
afa here nhai mwari, ndakazoenda
kwaiva nevamwe kunge pasina
zvaitika, baba Sean vaininge vandiudza
kuna Sean, asi vakazonditi tinofanira
kuenda as a family mangwana
na5pm, hanzi takamirira mai Mimmie

plus vaiti vanoda kumukira kunotora
Mimmie,

ndakazoudzawo Sandy kuti tiende
tese asi ndakatomukumbira kuti
asaudza Mimmie zvaitika ko baba
Sean vaingonotakura munhu atoriwo
murima aizoona asvika, takazobuda
pabva kuzviaround 4pm takawana
vanhu vese vatovako, Sandy
paakanoti baa kuna Mimmie
vakambundirana vachichema vedu,
ko iko kuzoita kunge vakazivana
kubva kare, paiva neumwe musikana
aivapo hanzi abva kumusha ziso
rangu raisabva paari hameno why
ndahtoedza kuzvidzora but

ndaizongoona ndamutarisa ini,

Around 5 takazoenda kuchipatara
tese nehuhwandu hwedu, kana ari
saMimmie vainge vakagomubatirana,
Sean ainge akarara lifeless, manje
Mimmie akasvika nekumuzunguza
vedu uku achichema zvaipisa tsitsi ,
doc vakazoti vamwe vanhu vabude
tisazara pamurwere, makasara inini ,
Mimmie and Yvonne

"Sean plis don't go without your
answer saka ukuda kundisiya nani
nhai, Yvonne plis mutsa Sean akarara
uyu haade kumuka" ndainge
ndaakudonhedza misodzi nekuti
Mimmie airatidza kurwadziwa

Yvonne"mainn dzikamai anomuka
uyu haana kwaanoenda chihandei
kumba"

"Endai zvenyu ini handisi kuenda
pandakarwara haana kuenda wani
anomuka ndiri pano" ndakabata
Mimmie kuti ndibude naye,
ndikanzwa kubatwa fudzi zvinyoro
nyoro aiva Yvonne akadzungudza
musoro kuti tisaita zvechisimba,
takazobuda paiva nevamwe
tichivaudza kuti Mimmie aramba
kuenda kumba, mai Sean
vaingosunga face ndaitoshaya kuti
dambudziko ravo riri papi chaizvo, asi
namai Mimmie vaitoseka hameno
pamwe vane rusarura semunhu
wandisingazivi, ndakaona baba Sean

vari kucar park vachitoshaya zvekuita,
ndakaenda pavaiva asi ndaiva
nekuvatya hangu semunhu wandisina
kujaira, ndakanovabata pfudzi
zvinyoro nyoro kuti vabve kure
nendangariro

"Unozova ndiri worried Trevor haasi
kudaira phone yangu"

"Havachatambi vese beacuse

akudawo Mimmie"

"Hooo ndipo pane nyaya nhai"

"Ko hanzi chii chakakonzera accident yacho"

"Umm mukomana akaita
zvekupisirwa mota nekuti 100m
kubva pamota kudzoka kuno Harare

pawanikwa face mask"

"Saka madii kuendesa kupolice
mdara"

"Ndinozongwadza munhu wangu,
rega nditambe smart and silent
anouya ega pamuteyo"

"Ok muchengete number dzangu

kana maakuda any help mofona"
Sandy naYvonne vakazosvika
vachiudza baba Sean kuti Mimmie
haade kubuda muchipatara, ko ndivo
vaitomugona kah, ndakazosara
naYvonne naSandy but ndaisava
nekugadzikana manje kana Yvonne
aripo hameno kuti chii, chero
zvandainzwa pana Mimmie zvinosara
pasi,

Sandy" eeh brooo uyu anonzi Yvonne
mwana watete vaMimmie
muchidimbu mwana waMimmie, iwe

Vovo ava ndimkoma vangu vanonzi
Shayne"

Vovo"ndafara kukuzivai mkoma"

"Chero neni ndafara kukuziva but
ndiri mkoma vaSandy not vako"
ndakadaira ndichiseka zvangu,
takazoenda kwaiva nevamwe tese,
ndokuwana Mimmie avapanze
akagara namai vake
vachimunyaradza

Doc"umm murwere anogona kumuka
anytime saka 1 ngaasare"

Mimmie"ndini ndikusara"

Mai Sean"wakamira sani kosara ini
mai vake"

Baba Sean"Kuri kusara Mimmie
vamwe vese handei kumba"

hapana akazodaira zvakare, apa
kwainge kwatova kuma7pm,
ndakazoisira Sandy masg kuti
akumbire number kuna Vovo,
ndakafara paakapiwa, but kuzoita
mukwasha waMimmie akuzi
kuchallanger lion here, patainge
taakusvika kumba Sandy akamisa
mota

Me"Ko wamirirei nhai"

Sandy"Broo ndakafonerwa nasisi
vaEllen vachiti Ellen akasvika
kwaChivi nezuro"

"Umm Ellen akaenda nezuro and
Sean akupisirwa mota nezuro again"

"Ndizvo zviri kundinetsawo izvozvo, i
think yaiva plan yekurwadzisa

Mimmie or Sean"

"So ukufungira Ellen naTrevor here"

"Yes ndivo nekuti Trevor wandinoziva haakandi mapfumo pasi just like that, sezvo vese vaienda kunhu 1 pamwe Trevor paaiperekedza Ellen ndipo pavakaona Sean" ndakaona kunge Sandy akataura point apa

"Umm so iwe isira Ellen naTrevor
mamsg uchitaura kuti Sean afa,
totangira ipapo" takazopinda mugate
tava nestep 1, ko ndainge
ndakatojaira kuti kana ndina Sandy
ndiye anodriver, handina kunanga
mumba ndakambosara zvangu
mugarage ndichatsvaka kuti
mudhara uya ndinobatsarira sei,
ndakazoisira baba Sean msg

End of chapter

Stay tuned   

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

*MIMMIE ❤️ AKA ❤️
MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888



CHAPTER 25

MIMMIE

Sean ndaimuda asi background
yangu yaisaita kuti ndimubvume plus
amai vake vainge vasisandifarire
sekutanga, ndakatanga kuzviona
pandakabva kuchipatara, maybe
yaiva nyaya yekufarirwa nadad
ndaishaya kuti vanoda ndiite sei

nhai, Sean akazondiudza shoko
rerudo ndakanzwa mashoko adad
achitenderera mumusoro mangu
DONT PUSH HIM AWAY so
ndakazomuti ndoda kuona srs yacho
plus ndaiziva kuti tikuenda tese
kumusha, but zvakazoenda nepamwe
kwaedza guys ndaakunzi ndiende
nebus, ndaisava nemarambiro nekuti
mota dzacho dzaisava dzangu, Sandy
aingondisimbisa maybe ainge
azviona kuti kupesana naSean kuri
kundirwadza,

Ndaisaziva kuti Sandy atori munhu
bhoo maybe kwaiva kufurirwa
neshamwari, dad vakazosvika
taakubuda ndokuenda nesu kutown
kunotsvaka chikafu hanzi handide ufe
nenzara kumusha ikoko, regai mai
Sean vachizoita godo nekuti kana
ndina dad tinenge tichifara, on our
way kwaChivi ndakazobvunza

"Nhai dad manje kwaChivi
ndinonoitei?"

"Unenge uri muroora"

"Why dad handisi muroora ini"

" ndoitira kuti vakubate zvakanaka
vasakubata samaid"

"But why dad?"

"For my sake i will explan kana nguva yakwana" mumoyo ndainzwa kufara nekuti Sean wacho ndaimuda but ndaisada kuzvitaridzira pana dad, kwaChivi ndakagamuchirwa zvaidadisa shame

Gogo" waita zvako muzukuru wauya kumusha kunozvara atezvara vako kwasara kuti uchiuya nemurume wako kuno"

"Vanouya vese namai Sean"
ndakazotangirwa nadad but ndaida
kutoti arambidzwa ini, ko
ndinomboda zvinhu zvinotora time
here ini, paiva neumwe mukomana
ainzi Mike ainge akasununguka
shame, zuva rakazodoka
ndatoratidzwa village yese, zvese
nekuudzwa tumabeb twake, apa
agoti kufarira kunyeya munhu wacho
tainge tapindirana nekuti neniwo
makuhwa ndinomada, ndakatanga
kuudzwa vanhu vese vanobhowa
mufamily nevanoda kutonga zvisina
basa hanzi kana vakataura

munongonyarara chete,
takazodzokera kumba late
ndokunobatsirana kubika

Dad"Mike ndikanoudza Sean kuti
waakuita kunge muswe wemukadzi
wake unorarama iwe"

Mike" dad mukadzi wedu tese uyu
plus ivo vambosarirei nhai"
akapindura akapfava zvakasetsa
vanhu

dad havana kuzomboita madays vari
kumusha, hama dzaishanya
kuzondiona, day rasvika mai James
ndakapiwa ziso naMike i think ndivo
vamwe vacho vanobhowa 🤣🤣🤣,
but maya vakatondimbundira
nemufaro wakanyanya Mike nagogo
vakavhura maziso vakanditarisa

Mai James "Mwana mudiki kukunda
chembere chokwadi, hona makhoti
wangu auya kumusha asi vamwene

vake vasati vatsika kubva zvavabva
pano naSean ari mucheche"

Gogo"Vanhu havafanane muroora
tenda mwari uyu atouya kwasara kuti
muzukuru wangu auyewo ndisati
ndafa"

"chokwadi munhu ari Harare
kukundwa naJames anouya every
after 2 months here" nyaya dzavo
dzaitondimara kutaura chokwadi,
Mike akazoti pamba hapana mvura

ndiko kubuda kwatakaita mumba
maiva nevanhu

Mike"gules munenge mune
mushonga imi,"

"Why wadaro nhai Mike"

"Mhama mai James vane rusarura
plus havafarire mhama mai Sean,"

"Mike vanhu havafanane"

"saka ini muchanditiwo bamnn rinhi
nhai"

zvaitondiremera ini plus ndanga
ndisati ndava nechokwadi kuti
ndinodiwa zvekutoroorwa naSean ko
kana zviri zvemjolo nhai,
ndakazotanga kufamba
ndichipotsera shiri ko ndainge
ndadzisuwa kah , takazosvika
kutsimwe ndatova ne3 bamnn vangu

vasina even butterfly zvaro, Sandy
naLyd ndaitaura navo pandada
naSean ndizvoo asi ndaisava nenyaya
ini, kutoshaya zvekutaura kuti
ndinotangira papi haa changu kwaiva
kupindura maybe negoodnyt kana
ndapererwa

nenyaya, kana Mike ari kuchikoro
ndainge ndakuvarairwa nemanovel
kunyanya rimwe rainzi *TSITSI THE
VILLAGE GIRL by Mimmie* ndainge
ndakaiswa mugroup raMimmie
naSandy ndaitongonakirwa nekuita
kwaChido aisada kutangwa,

rimwe zuva gogo vakatituma
kunotsvaka husavi kumashop, ndipo
pandakaona Ellen asi ndakanyepera
kusamuona zvangu, ndakamutevera
kuseri kweshop ndikanonzwa
mashoko makukutu ndega
ndakatoziva kuti pane dzaasiya aita
kwabviwa chete, ndainge ndatoronga
kumushungurudza kusvika andiudza
ega or kutiza nzvimbo yake nekuda
kwangu, nabamnn Mike ndakatoona
kuti tinogarisana chete nekuti
pfungwa dzedu dzinofambirana,
chero plan yekumurova ari pamuti

ndeyavo futi 🤣🤣🤣ini ndaisatodawo
kumurova ini kkkkkkk, takamusiyapo
hameno kana akawana good
Samaritan apa nechando chaivako
soo

Gogo vakazotiudza kuti baba Sean
vakuuya mangwana, kana vari
sanaVovo vaisamboziva kuti ndiripi,
ndaakurara ndakaedza phone yaLyd
but yaisaita kutoedza yaSean again
yaisaita, hope dzakaramba kuuya
zvachose ndakaedza ndaedza asi
zvakashaya basa, plus ndaiva

neimwe feeling yekuti something is
wrong somewhere, but wekubvunza
aisavapo, ndakabuda kuenda
muroom magogo ndichivaudza kuti
phone yaSean haisi kuita,
vakazonditi ndifonere dad asi
vaingonditi ndikuuyako mangwana,
imwe pfungwa yakambonditi pamwe
vanhu ava vakandiuyisa kuno kuti
vatsvakire mwana wavo mukadzi,
ndainge ndatoronga kuti kana
vakatadza kuuya mangwana
ndinodzokera ndonogara kumba
kwangu or kudzokera kumusha
zvaitova nani pane kuchengeteswa
dombo unogona kutamba chiroora

kah ipo patori nemuroora chaiye
chaiye, dad vakazosvika
ndatorongedza zvese nekugeza
ndamirira mota, bamnn Mike
vakarwadziwa kuti ndaakuenda,
ndikavasiirawo something,
ndakawana mhama naVovo vatovako
kare, ndaitoshaya kuti chii chiri
kuitika , vanhu vese vaingonditarisa
ndainge ndatopusa

"Dad ko Sean aripi wandisiri kuona?"

"You need to calm down first"

"Dont tell me to calm down ini
ndabvunza zvinhu zviri easy dad,
Sean ari kupi?"hapana akadaira ,
pakasvika vana Sandy nehasha
dzandaiva nadzo
ndakangonozviwisira mumaoko ake,
ndiye aiziva type yehug yandaitoda
kana ndichichema, takazopinda
mudzimota kuenda kuchipatara,
imwe pfungwa yangu yakandiudza
kuti ndimo muna Sean zvechokwadi

ndimo maaiva akarara, ndakatadza
kuzvigamuchita Sean wangu kurara
soo, ndainge ndaakutoita noise
zvenyu zvekuti pachipatara hapade
noise ndotonzwa nemi, vamwene
vangu mai Sean vaingonditarisa
nepakona peziso zvekusandifarira
manje pana Sean ndovaputira mbanje
kumeso mirai muone ndaisatoda
zvisina basa, ndainge ndakavateya
kuti vakataura zvisina basa
ndovakanganwa , ndainge
ndaakurambira muchipatara kusvika
dad vauya kuzonditora vari ivo

"Dad handisi kuenda ini"

"Ok rega nditaure nadoc vaite madhiri
acho"

ndiko kuzobuda kwandakaita
ndaakuenda panze paiva nevamwe,
doc vakauya vakaita sekuudzwa
kwavakaitwa ini ndaakusara
nemunhu wangu, ndakasara
ndaakugara pabed ndichitambisa
bvudzi rake apa ndainge ndisati
ndaziva kuti chii chaitika ndaida
amuke ataure iye zvaitika, kana zvine

munhu mukati ndaida kutomurova
ndakabata coffin, ndakaedza kurara
asi hope dzaisauya zvachose,
ndakatanga mukwiza ruoko
rwaSean uku misodzi ichiyerera

Me *"SEAN MY LOVE DAI WAIZIVA
KUTI TO FALLING IN LOVE WITH YOU
IS THE GREATEST THING ZVISATI
ZVAKAMBOITIKA MUHUPENYU
HWANGU I FEEL LIKE NDADIWA
NENYIKA YESE, NDANGA
NDAZVIUDZA KUTI NDAWANA
MUNHU ACHAITA KUTI NDIGARE

NDICHIFARA ZVINO KANA
USINGADE KUMUKA UNODA NDIITE
SEI?"*

Ndakamukisser pahuma ndokukwira
pabed pangu kuti ndirare, apawo
number dzaLyd dzaisaita saka
ndaisava newekuvarairwa naye,
makuseni ndakamuka
zvakangofanana ndakazotanga
ndageza ndaakuuya kwaiva naSean,
ndakagara pabed pake ndichitambisa
bvudzi rake, chikafu ndakazviudza
kuti todaya same day raanovhura
maziso

Me

"my love dambudziko im not a doctor so i don't know how to bring an end of this situaton , but im your smile keeper so i know how to bring a smile on your face, paunomuka ndobva ndakuudza kuti I LOVE YOU TOO, medicine will only cure your body, but my love for you will heal your soul GET WELL SOON SEAN"
ndakapedza kutaura misodzi yazara kumeso kwake, pandainge ndaakuda kumupukuta ndakanzwa ndabatwa

ruoko 🤔 🤔

TREVOR

Sean ainge akutorasa mwise
achifunga kuti yangu inopera
yakadaro nhai, manje ndaida
kumupinda smart ndainge

ndakatobhadhara Flex kare kuti
pandinongomuti enda pakati
otosvikapo nenguva, Ellen ndiye
umwe aitopedza nguva yake nekuti
ndaisatomuda zvangu asi
handingazofi nenzara ipo pane vanhu
vakapusa kah haa worse paakataura
kuti anoda kuenda kumusha
ndakatozviudza kuti anoenda
ndadyawo, iye aitofunga kuti
azviwanira munhu wake manje
azvinyepera 🤣🤣 ndainge ndatoronga
kuti pano pera hondo ndodzokerana
naSandy wangu ndaizotsvakawo
zvekunyepa ndichinyengerera aslong
asina kuziva kuti ndakamborara

naEllen zvese bhoo, day raenda Ellen
ndakanomusiya kumakombi, but
handina kure kwandakasvika ainge
atondiudza kuti Sean adarika neway
yekwaChivi, imwe pfungwa yakanditi
akutevera Ellen haachadiwe
naMimmie nekuti ndakatura
chokwadi kupark pamwe
zvakaburana, ndakazobata Flex
akandiudza paaiva ndakatenda mwari
kuti aitova mutown saka hazvina
kundinetsa kusvika paaiva, sevanhu
vajaira basa ravo aitova
nezvakakwana kubva kuhembe
dzacho kusvika kupfuti, ndakazobuda
nemota yake iye akatora imwe,

ndokunotora Ellen ndaisada munhu
anozoti iplan yanhingi,

Takasiya tachipfutidza chimota
chake, takazopesana naFlex
ndaakuperekedza pfambi yangu 🤔🤔
🤔, ndakamusiya pamashops
ndakadzokera ndakaisa volume
pafull blasts ko kutyei ini ndabvisa
muvengi munzira kwasara iye
Mimmie wacho kuti achandida kana
ari saShyne akada kumira muway
yangu ndaimubvisa nepfuti,
ndakawana paitikira accident

pakazara police ndikatominder
business rangu ndichidarika
zvaisaita kuti ndidzike nekuti baba
Sean vaivapo, vaigona kuzobvunza
zvakanwanda wanda, apa ndainge
ndisati ndarasa masks nemabhachi,
ndakazonotora mota yangu kubase
kwaFlex ndaakuenda kubasa zvangu,
ndainge ndangomirira shoko rerufu
chete ndaida kunonyaradza Mimmie
pamariro pachu, Ellen ndiye
akazofona kumazuva rodoka
achindiudza zvekuti Mimmie
arikwaChivi, ndega ndakatoona kuti
Sean anga achitotevera Mimmie
manje zvaenda nepamwe nhamo

inenharo vedu 🤔🤔🤔🤔🤔🤔

Ndakavanekunetseka kuti Mimmie
kwaChivi anotsvakei iye akati anobva
Shurugwi pamwe ndainge nyaperwa
zvangu, manje ndaida kunomutsvaka
ndega ndouya naye pamba pangu
ndogara naye, kurova kuya kushaya
muno anobata panonaka inini
ndikamubata bho bho haandirove futi,
ndakazoronga kufonera Ellen kuti
ndibvunze panogara Mimmie , but
aisabata phone pamwe dzakaita 12

missed calls, ndakadzimara
ndanetawo ini , but ndainge ndatova
nestress type yanaEllen pamwe
atovharirwa zvake, ko ndingatii
zvangu?, baba Sean ndaisavadaira ini
vaidei vachitadza kungoisa msg
yerufu, Ellen ndiye akazofona
makuseni ndikaregawo kudaira
aifunga kuti ndiri pwere here,
pandaimufonera hanty aiva bussy
kupindurudzwa ndichifona,
ndakazobuda kuenda DZ kunana
moms ndaingova nemufaro wakanya,
Ellen ndiye aingonetsa manje
ndaisaibata kusvika akaura,

Ndakaedza kufonera Sandy but
aisabata phone zvake ndakaramba
ndichifona kusvika atondiblocker,
handina kurwadziwa nekuti
ndaiteziva kuti soon ndinenge
ndaanaMimmie asina stress,
ndakazoisirwa msg yerufu kuma 8pm
naSandy, ndakambojamba ndiri
mumba, ndikato fonera Ellen
akatanga ambopopota kuti
ndaregerei kudaira, ndakazomuudza
yerufu asi ainge atoidzwa zvake

Makuseni ndichigadzirira kuenda
kubasa Sandy akasvika pamba pangu
akapfeka kamwe madress kairova
moyo, akasvika nekundikisser zviya
zvemunhu anenzara nzara,
pandainge ndapinda mugiya manje
ndokubva amira

"Dont stop"

"Tanga wanogeza Trevor ukunhuwa
dikita"

Yah neniwo ndanga ndisati ndagez
so ndakatoshandisa iri shower iri fast,
ndaisada kuruza dzauya dzega,
pandakapedza ndichiti ndinotangira
pandagumira mwana wevanhu
akajamuka nekutobuda zvake,
ndakatoshaya kuti saka ainge
ambovingei asvika nekundikisser
akati ndigeze after obva abuda,
ndakambofunga kuti pamwe pane
chaasara akaona chanditengesa kuti
Ellen aiva pano, handina kuzoita basa
naye, ndakasara ndaakutobuda
kumbosvika kubasa, Ndichisvika
kubasa mhama vakafona paland

yekubasa hanzi handisi kudaira
phone, apa paphone paisava
nemamissed call, ndakazongoti
maybe vari kuita wrong number, so
ndaيدا kuvafonera back nephone
yangu kuti vazive ndini ndinayo,
kunodai muphone maisava necontact
even 1 zvayo, apa ikundiudza network
yenet1 ndakambofunga kuti pamwe
handisi kuona, but ndiyo yaitovapo,
line raisava rangu raiva muphone, uye
ndiani anaro nekuti kutaura
kwamoms line riri kushanda,
ndakaedza kuphonera number
dzangu ndikatodairwa wani asi
munhu wacho aisataura, hana yainge

yaakurova manje kuti ko Flex akafona
achidhomoka or Ellen akafonawo
achitaura zvisina basa nhai mwari,

Kuti ndiri bloke zvaisaita nekuti
phone yacho ndakaitengerwa naSean
iri present ichitova nesim racho so ID
yaikwanisa kubloker ndeya Sean
chete, ndakapusa murume mukuru,
but ndaiva nekufungira Sandy pamwe
ndiye ainge achinja patime yaasvika
pamba makuseni, but mabvunziro
ndaisava nawo manje, ndakashanda
ndine stress nekuda kweline

because raindisiya mujeri chaimo,
hameno chakandituma kuvhura
pasim ndokuona zvese nememory
card rakachinjwa, apa maiva
nema call recordings ese kubva
ndichiri kurongera Mimmie, no
ndaitofanirwa kutiza munyika ino
nekuti ndaizofira mujeri so ndaida
kubuda muZim pa weekend
zvichakanaka, handina kuda
kuzomirira mariro ini, ndaiziva kuti
Ellen ndiye anosara achienda kujeri
kohanty pamacalls recording voice
rake riripowo here vese naFlex, friday
ndakabva kubasa ndakafara kuti
mangwana ndikubuda kah,

pandakanopinda door ndakarohwa
nehana nevanhu vaiva vakagara
mumba mangu, Mimmie aiva
pamusoro pedee nebox rangu
refodya achitorova zvake, Sandy aiva
pamusoro pekitchen table achimwa
doro rangu blacklabel and umwe
musikana aitomwa hunters zvake
wandakatadza kuziva
akangobudikira kubva paseri pedoor,
ndakazvibvunza ndega kuti pane
chasara here mufridge uye vapinda
nepai, musikana aiva padoor ndiye
akazondipushira mukati nekutovhara
door, ndakanorovera pasi
nemuromo, vakafamba kuuya

pandaiva vese vari 3, ndega
ndakaziva kuti munhukadzi haana
tsitsi

End of chapter

stay tuned  

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

*MIMMIE ❤️ AKA ❤️
MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888



CHAPTER 26

BABA SEAN

Mimmie paakataura yekuenda
kumusha ndakaona kuti akaenda
Shurugwi surprise inenge yafa, so
ndakazomuendesa kwaChivi, ndaida
kuti Sean amboona kuti haasi munhu
pasina Mimmie ko ndainge
ndakazviona kare kah kuti anomuda,
ndaingova nekufara kuti Sean
akuendawo kumusha, pamwe
kushorwa namai kwaizopera

ndakazviudza kuti Sean acharoora

Mimmie nekuti ndiye akamuita kuti
ave munhu saka ndaitoita zvekuti
vadanane, pandakamuudza yaJames
ndaitira kuti arwadziwe nekuti James
munhu wemari dzake plus haisi type
inongorambwa nemabeb zvekudaro,
mai Sean ndivo vaisada Mimmie
pedyo neni maybe vaifunga kuti
ndaakudanana naye, ndaizovaudza
kana vabvunza regai vambotsvira
mukati, ndakanosiya Mimmie
kumusha akagamuchirwa zvaidadisa
ndopaunonzwa munhu achiti pamwe
ndakadyisa saka vana mai anga
avadyisa nguvai nhaimi, i know
vanhu vakunetseka kuti why

ndakanomuti muroora inyaya
yaJames naMike vaigona kukoti
vazviwanira or kutofurirwa namai
James kuti ade mwana wavo, mai
vangu vakafara hanzi waita waunza
muzukuru chero hake muroora
asingadi

Nyaya yekufungira nhema ndiyo
yakuuraya vakadzi vakawanda neBP,
hunhu hwamai Sean ndivo vaid
kuzviitisa BP vaisada kuti Sean
adanane naMimmie hanzi

anozorohwa mwana wangu, iniwo
ndikati nditaure naMimmie hanzi
hamuchatione, Mimmie aiva munhu
akasununguka zvekutodaro
ndaitomubata semwana wangu, plus
takazvironga tese zvekuti
vanofanirwa kugara vese, so hameno
kuti mweya weruvengo wakazobvepi
ndaingonamata kuti dai Mimmie
akavasikiza ka1 chete ndoziva
vainomirira pakati petown vachitiza,

Day ravamuka vachiti Sean haapo
neRanger ndega ndakaziva kuti

aenda kwaChivi, asi ndakanetseka
kuti road aiudzwa nani pamwe
ndiMimmie ko ndingatii nhai vanhu
vanodanana, pasina nguva
ndakazofonerwa nenew number
ndichiudzwa zvekuti mwana aita
accident, saka munhu wacho
akazongoenda naye kuchipatara
ndiko kwatakazonanga,

Mai Sean"Anga achienda kupi, uye
yaitikira kupi?"

Doc"Yaitika muChivi road"

Mai Sean"Dad ndakambozvitaure kuti
mwana wangu asaenda kumusha
hona manje zvaitika ndomuwane
mwana wangu" inini zvemunhu anoita
kunge pwere handimbozvire, manje
ini ndinozokanganwa kuti tiri pavanhu

Doc"Mwana wenyu ari bhoo
angofanter chete i think its heat
nekuti mota yapiswa hamenoo kuti
abuda sei"

"Anenge abuda isati yatsva nekuti
pandamuona anga achibva paseri
pedo riri paside peroad so mybe heat
yanga ichisvika" Akadaira murume
ainge auya naSean pachipatara

Doc"iye haana kutsva anomuka
musatya"

"Ndinoda mwana wangu dad" uyu

munhu atori nemhepo manje
ndaisada kumupindura kusvika aneta
zvake, saka asiri kuda mwana wacho
ndian

"Zvichingobva naMimmie
ndakakuudzai kuti akadyisa mwana
wangu, now afa achida kut....."

"Kayla nyarara mhani!!"

Mai Sean vaitoziva kuti ndikadana
nezita ndinenge ndatsamwa
chokwadi munhu asina mhosva ndiye
ava kublamer apa ariye akarambidza
Sean nguva iripo now mwana
akubuda achitiza nekutya mai, mai
Sean havana kudaira asi vakavhura
ziso vakanditarisa takazobuda
kuenda paitikira ma1 acho
nemaporisa mashoma, ndaifunga
kuti pamwe nyaya yapera kah

"Saka dad masheedza zita rangu

nekuda kwaMimmie?"

"Yes and ukataura futi i will slap you"

chokwadi nebasa rakaitwa
naMimmie palife yemwana wangu
yaakatadza iye samai dai
akamudyisa vaizokuvadzana here,
taakusvika maporisa akanhonga face
mask, mamiro ainge akaita mota
zvaisava neaccident mukati but
kutopisirwamo chaiko, ndaitoshaya
kuti angava aita izvi ndiani,

"Pamwe zvikomama zvaMimmie
zvaatuma"

"beb imbonyarara" namai Sean
unotanga uine hasha kusvika
waaromantic chete nekuti munhu
wacho ane nharo,

Ini ndaisava kana newe kufungira
apa Trevor aisadaira phone,
ndakazoudza mai Sean kuti vaudze

mai Mimmie kuti mukomana ari
muchipatara, pane
chandaisanzwisisa pana mai Sean
vaida mai Mimmie zvekudaro kuita
kunge vanoshare same blood but
Mimmie vaingomupa colgate smile,
mai Mimmie kwaingova kuvazivisa
but ndakazofara vanhu vatosvika
ndopaunonzwa munhu achirasa
muromo, iye yake family yatadza
kuuya even yangu yatadza kuuya
nekuda kwake kwekusada kuenda
kumusha, plus akatozowana munhu
anomunyaradza nekuti ini ndaisava
nenguva yacho ko hanty amborasa
muromo pafirst chapter here 🤔🤔🤔,

Mimmie ndakaita zvekunomutora
ndaisada kuti auye ega ko muvengi
waSean atoriwo muvengi waMimmie
kah, ndichangobva pamashops
ekwaChivi kupinda muvillage medu
ndakaona munhu aipushwa nebhara
semunhu aida nyaya ndakabvunza
kamwe kakomana

"Ko aita sei anoda chipatara here
ndibatsire"

"No mudhara anoda warm water ine munyu"

"Ko aita sei?"

"Ihure akatora murume wemunhu saka akarohwa akasungirirwa pamuti akararapo," guys nechando chaivako ichi haa umwe munhu orara pamuti here guys,

"ko imi hamusi baba vaMike here?"

"Ndini"

"Yah ndaona, tanga tinaye manje
manje mogona kutomubata asati
asvika paden" ndakatoona kuti nyaya
dzacho hadziperi ndokumupa \$2
akafara achienda, ndaingoseka
ndega chokwadi vanhu vekumusha
havana tsitsi, ndakatowana Mimmie
atopfeka zvese nebag ratova panze,
Mike akarwadziwa kuparadzana

naMimmie

Mike"eeh gules papatient yedu iya
pazosvika ambulance kah"

"Waziva sei?"

"Ndikubva paspot now
munomboziva here kuti slander wedu
ava nebig nyash"

"Watanga futi itype inoita big nyash
here iya"

"Nicky Minaj plus Beyonce pamunhu
1 kkkk anofanira kutoti bhadhara"

"Ok dea totaura paphone uchindipa
update ubatire gogo shiri, ndasiya ma

tracksuit 3 pabed pangu
nemasneaker woshandisa handide
ufe nechando mudiwa wangu" love
yaiva pakati pavo yainakidza shame,

*ohh kune vanoda kuziva kuti Mike
ndian mwana welate brother yangu
yainzi Mike, mai vake vakatadza
kurarama after operation, so broo
because of love yavaiva nayo
kumukadzi wavo vakamwa poison,
mwana akasara namai vedu vanova
gogo vake, ndikamupa zita rababa
vake, ndakamboedza kumutora but

amai vakaramba saka
ndaingoprovider chese chaada as my
own child, kana iri family yaba
James havade kana kumuona
ndingatoti vanhu vazhinji mufamily
yedu havamufarire atori same age
naMimmie, but Mimmie akasvika
nekumuda*

Back to story

kune imwe conservation yekuti
chero ikataurwa vaichiita noise
hapana chaunonzwa zvachose like

zvaitaura vaviri ava ndakatadza
kuzvibatanidza, ndakangonzwa
yechando chete, but yeNyash kana
kunzwa kutoshaya kuti chiii,
vakambundirana Mimmie ndokupinda
mumota , chokwadi dai aiziva zviri
mberi kah

Kuchipatara mai Sean ndivo vaininge
vakuonererwa ndaisada zvemashoko
navo, asi imwe pfungwa yakanditi
doc vanoziwana naSean, time
yandakapinda muoffice tichironga
deal rekuti one asare, havanawo
kuramba zvakafamba sekurongwa
Mimmie akasara, ndakazorangarira

kuti ndine 🎥 ndiri munhu uya
anofarira art so kungoona
chandinakidza ndotoro vid or photo,
saka ndaitofamba ndakakwana,
ndakapinda maiva naSean ndikaisa
🎥 pacorna pasina aimboona ichitora
video ndaida kuzonzwa mashoko
achaudzwa mwana wangu kuti
amuke, tichisvika kumba
ndakazoisirwa msg naShayne
ndikatoona kuti ane idea, Yvonne
ndiye akazobika aiita kuva neruko
rwaMimmie

"Yvonne kubva wabika saMimmie
kudai"

"Maita basa takadzidziswa nemunhu
1 tese"

"Kwasara kuti mudzidzise,,,,"

"Vadzidzise iniwo" mai Sean
vakazopedzisa vega,

"Ndamboti haugone here ini, iwe
unogona tuma nice nice like mazai ,
tea nemanoodles",

handina kuziva kuti ndainge
ndasetsa vanhu patable , ko dzimwe
nguva vanoita kunge munhu kwaye
but zvikada kukwidza unopererwa
shame,

Vana Vovo vakazoshandisa room
yaMimmie hanzi hatide kurara 1 by 1,
ndakapinda mumba nekugeza kuti
ndirare ndiri fresh

"Nhai dad ko mandirambidzirei
kusara"

"Kusara kupi?"

"Kuchipatara kah"

"Hapana unoziva here kuti dai Sean"

akaenda naMimmie pasina zvese
izvi"

"So you think ndini ndine problem"

"Im not thinking but ndikukuudza
ndiwe honzeri now Mimmie
ukungomufinyamira dai
akambokurova 1 day problem uri
vamwene vake"

"Saka dad mukutoda kuti Sean aroore
Mimmie here"

"Yes ko asi iwewe haude?"

"Yes handide kuti aite muroora
wangu akafita kupesanisa shaya
dzemwana wangu uya"

"Ok kana usiri kuda kuti aite muroora
i will adopt her as my own ndomuisa
pamashares"

"Over my dead body, zvatakamuitira
zvatakawana zvinotoenderana
nezvaakatiira pana Sean, iyo
yekuroorana or adoption ratova
drama" chakandishamisa vaiita nharo
neni vachiseka ndaitoshaya kuti chii
chiri kuitika

"Kkk gara waregister kuDoves nekuti
ukufa soon"

"But Mimmie ndimaid munhu asina
background"

"Background hainetse toisa yako"

"Kana Mimmie akamutsa Sean
ndikumubikira tsuro mangwana
mirai muone"

mukadzi uyu haanzwisisise i think

she is upto something chete, apa
birthday raMimmie raapakona, mai
Sean vaidai Mimmie asi kana avapo
votanga kufinyama, manje ndaida
kuvahwandira ndimboona kuti
vanorongi chaizvo, nekuti mukati
chaimo vane connection naMimmie

"Ungaibika tsuro iwe maybe kutopa
mai Mimmie tsuro nechiken
zvinemusiyano"

"Dad ndini ndikuibika not mai
Mimmie pavakamubikira pakakwana

now yava turn yangu" ndakaramba
ndakavatarisa ndikaona kurevesa
kwavo kose

Vakazobuda hanzi ndoda kunorara
namai Mimmie , papi pandaizorara
pazibed rese iri ndiri 1, ndakazotora
phone yangu ndaakuenda kuroom
kwaSean kunorara, takazomukira
kuhosipital tese nanaSandy, tichinoti
mukati pindikiti ndakatadza
kuzvigamuchira vanhu vainge
vakambundirana, ndakaenda
kunovajoiner ini ko kutyei kana mwari

vazadzikisa shuviro yangu, kana ari
Sandy naVovo handitauri,
ndakatoshaya kuti Yvonne naSean
vanozivirana kupi vaitoitana bamnn
nemwana, kuita kwavo vairatidza kuti
vane deal vese nekuti vaingoti
vakatarisana Sean aita sign iya yekuti
zvaita and Vovo achiseka,
takazonoswera kupark sefamily mai
Sean vainge vachinja hunhu maybe
aiva mashoko andakataura manheru,
manje handisi type inoti sorry chero
ndiri wrong, tainge taronga kuti Sean
achazotiudza zvakaitika zvaachiri
kuziva kana tambofara, kumba
takaenda tese nana Sandy, but


ndakatanga ndamboplayer yakaitika
kuchipatara nezuro, Mimmie
achiconfesser love,

Mai Sean"Ndanga ndichida
kukubikirai tsuro"

Mimmie"Nguvai futi, ingotaura kuti
mukuda tsuro ndomuka ndichibikira
murwere 1"

Sean"Ko haugone zvekugocha here"

Yvonne"Ukubvunza munhu asiriiye "

Sean" yah saka unogochera murwere
yake ega then wozobika yatichadya
tese" ko kuzozviverenga
pese nhaimi, kuita kwamai Sean
kana iri surprise yaMimmie
yavakamugadzirira ndofunga
yakakura nekuti kumwe kuita kwavo

kwakafanana neloaddshedding 2 hrs
auya 2hrs aenda

Sean akazotiudza zvese zvakaitika
day raaienda kwaChivi

Mimmie"saka hapana akambotaura
ukanzwa voice"

"No vaiva 3 vakangosvika
nekubatidza mota ndipo

pandakakwanisa kuhwanda
nedombo apa vaiva nemaface
masks"

Mimmie"Hanty hamusati maudza
police kah"ndakadairawo but
ndaisaziva plan yaMimmie nekuti
kuita kwake aiita kunge ane kaclue

Mai Sean" eeh madam kana mune
plan motiudzawo pakudya maputi
makagara pasi ipapo i know
mupfungwa dzavo ukuona watorova

munhu kare" ko munhu wacho aiva
akagara pacarpet achidya maputi

"Ndakaona Ellen kumusha mom"

Sean"Neniwo ndakamupfuura
pamakombi achienda kumusha same
day" Mimmie akambotora nguva
akanyarara kunge ane zvaari
kubatanidza

"Dad ndipeiwo makey angu
ndichanogara naYvonne ikoko but
pano ndouya anytime pane zvandoda
kumboita"

"Ko hanty memory yakadzoka here
saka moda kuendepi, dad saka
memory zvayakadzoka how far
marriage certificate rochiraswa here"

"hakuna zvakadaro"

vanhu vese vaiva mumba
vakarambirana nazvo, mai Sean
vakandiisira msg hanzi mupei makey
nekuti kuita kwake anemunhu
waarikufungira ari behind Sean

ndakamuudza paiva nemakey
akanotora ega, ndakazviudza kuti
ndoona zvese paphone plus Sean
akati kune macamera, vakaronga kuti
vanoenda mangwana, vasikana
vakazomuka kuita zvetsuro but this
time akaitira panze vachibatsirana

naVovo, mai Mimmie vakazobudawo
masikati kuenda kumusha, mai Sean
vainge vava nani pahunhu,
ndakatanga kusanzwisisa kuita
kwaMimmie, Yvonne naSandy, and
Shayne akazondiudzawo kuti akuona
the same pavasikana vatatu ava,
kana riri basa Yvonne naMimmie
vaimukira kuzocleaner vodzokera
vese, but phone yaMimmie yanga
yaitwa disconnect ndainge
ndisisaone zvikuitika, and yamai
Sean yainge yava nepin zvekuti
ndisaona, so neFriday i decided
kupfuura nekumba kwavo ndikawana
kusina vanhu, asi muyard maiva

nemota yaSandy apa magetsi asiya
akadzimwa, maphone avo aisabatwa ,
hana yangu yakatanga kurova manje
kushaya kuti ndovawana pai,
ndokuudza mai Sean vakauya kumba
kwaMimmie vese naSean,
ndakazooka vasikana vachisvika
kuma10pm and vese vane
matraiksuit eblack, pavakatiti baa
vakavhunduka, Shayne ndipo
paakandidzikamisa hameno ainge
aonera chii, vakazoti vanga vaenda
out for dinner

Takazorara pamba paMimmie tese
but takamuka makuseni vanhu
vasisipo again, Shayne akazomuka
achiti anoziva kwavari hanzi
ndakamuka husiku ndikaisa traicker
pabhutsu dzaSandy, mai Sean
vakazoti tiende nepolice kwavaiva,
vaiva kumba kwaTrevor, zvatakaona
chero police yakapera mate
mumukanwa guys

YVONNE

Rugare tange nhamo guys
ndakazvionera pana mbuya mai
Mimmie ko vainge vatogarika
sekutamba sekuseka, ndainakidzwa
kana pane mabagwe aipiwa vanhu
ndaiziva kuti chero ndikanonoka
kusvika ndaiwana angu aripo atoiswa
paside nasabhuku or mukadzi wavo,
ndainge ndaakurara ndakaisa
makumbo musugar ndichigeza
necooking oil, kutaura chokwadi life

yacho ndaisamboiona chero kuhope
zvako, hunhu hwamai vangu
ndaihuziva ko hanty ndakambogara
navo ndaitoziva pavanorevesa or
pavanoda chikafu, rimwe zuva
ndakaenda kugarden kunotsvaka
madomasi ko ndainge ndatova
shasha pamabasa ese ekugarden,
ndakaona gogo vachiti vauya
kuzotsvaka muriwo vanobika sadza,
ndikavaruma nzeve kuti

Me "mukangochinja hunhu chete
zvese zvinopinda mugwara nekuti
muroora wenyu anokudai",

bcz i remember rimwe day mbuya
vachiti ndoda kupa mai chikafu asi
ndotya kuti ko vaksara vachiti
ndavaroya, ndakafara kuti gogo
vakabvuma vakaitawo munhu kwaye,
ndainge ndaakuziva kuti chero mbuya
vakatenga 🦃 turkey half yaitova
yagogo,

Simba ndiye umwe andinakidza
aisagona kunyarara, aitova mainn
Mimmie pavagere chaipo, hanzi
ndoda kuita DJ pabirthday rasisi 🤣🤣

🤣iniwo ndikati M.C ko hanty
ndoyavapo yekufano tsvaka
chinzvimbo, patakaudzwa nyaya
yaSean tainge tisina kumbodzi tiuye
🤣🤣zvaiva zvemusoro wedu kkk
taiziva kuti tonogara kumba
kwaMimmie iniwo ndaitofara kuti
ndaakunoona face yabamnn vangu,
ndakaoma mai vangu
vachinyemwerera pandakataura
yekuti Simba nofanira kuenda kumba
kwavo, manje ndainge ndavaisa
pamuteyo Simba hapana hwaaienda
even makey ndakamusira epamain
chete kuitirawo kana achida kuridza
radio zvese nekubatidza malight,

ndaziva kuti zvosara zvichinetsa

"Simba iwe unonopa mhama plastic
wodzoka"

"Inga mati ndiende wani"

"Pane zvandazviitira hangu i know
mai vangu"

ndakamusira \$5 yeetym just for
emergency, apa ndiye
angaakushandisa phone yaimbova
yangu zvese neline racho, hanzi
nambuya ndoda kuona kuti wachinja,
plan yavo yaiva yekuti ndisataura
nemaex, guys kutaura chokwadi
hakuna mwana anonzi haana hunhu
dambudziko ndimai vanoshaya time
nemwana wavo plus kumurega
achiita zvaanoda kunge mombe
yemashanga, mbuya vakazoudza mai
Sean kuti tiri munzira vakatiudza
pekudzikira, vakazoenda nesu kumba
kwavo, ndakamboita nguva

ndichitenderera kuona imba apa
yaiva mudenga ndakatozoita zvekuita
kunomira pagate kuti ndinyatsoona
zvakanaka, ko ndaingodziona muma
Nigerian movie ndaisaziva kuti
zviri, mai Sean vakazoti ndipinde
mumba ndimo mandakatanga
kutenderera haa guys ukaona mainn
vakaramba Sean ndaitokonana navo
chokwadi or vanenge vatori nemhepo
dzisingadi chakanaka muhupenyu
hwavo, vakazotiudza zvese nekuti
Mimmie aripi, mainn vakasvika
nekungobvunza Sean i think hapana
chavainge vaudzwa, ndakavanzwira
tsitsi vedu vachichema, vaisabvuma

even kudy a hanzu ndoda kudy kana
ndamuona, sambuya vainge vavhura
maziso ndiko kwaiva kutanga kuona
Mimmie achichema,

Mainn vakazodzikama at time
yakasvika Sandy namkoma vake
avo vaingonditarisa, pandaisimudza
musoro kuvatarisa ndaiwana
vakanditarisa, takazoenda kwaiva
nabamnn Sean haa mainn vainge
voita kunge pafiwa, vakazosara
kuchipatara taakuenda kumba,
ndakazochinjana number naSandy

kuti ndiwanewo anondiudza
zveHarare sezvo mai vangu vari
pakuchema, pakamuka bamnn Sean
ndakafara shame worse
pavakambundirana ndaitoona tadya
rice pamuchato wavo, vanhu
vakafara, takazoendwa nesu kumwe
kwandaisaziva kunofara but
ndaisagona kudya nefork and knife
ndakazobatsirwa ndaakudzidziswa
ndaishingirira but zvaindinetsa
pafair,

Sean paakataura zvakaitika mainn

vakati vanoda kugara kuimba yavo
semunhu aiziva mai vake ndakaziva
kuti she is upto something,
ndakazobuda naSandy naMimmie
kwaingova kutenderera, mumarounds
ndichitaridzwa nzvimbo, tikapfuura
nekumba kwana Sandy taakuenda
kwa mainn Mimmie, takasvika
nekumwa wine

Sandy" guys moreva kuti hapana
wamunofungira here?"

"Ndosaka ndabva pamba pevanhu
ndinavo"

Me"ndivanani"

Them"Ellen naTrevor"

Mimmie"vanotaura vese paphone day
randarova Ellen ndainge ndamunzwa
ari pacall naTrevor vachiti hapana
anozviziva, so ndine plan tofanira

kubira Trevor sim nememory card"

vasikana vakazoronga kuti Sandy
anomukirako oita madhiri acho esim
card, kumwe kuita kwamainn
waigona kuti vakakutira mugetto kah,
akazobva kwaTrevor aine
matraiksuit 3 eblack nemasneaker
ebblack plus mawool hat, zvese
nemaspare key edzimba dzese,
mbuya havana kuzogara zvavo
vainge vatodzokera kuna Simba, sim
raigara muneimwe phone yaSandy
zvese necard

Mimmie"Sandy tofanira kugadzirisa
phone yangu nekuti yakahackwer
nadamu zuva rakazosara kudoka
tapedza kuronga zvese kuti vanhu
vedu tovabata sei, munhu
akazotanga kufona paline raTrevor
ndiEllen, yakadairwa nekuiswa paloud
zvese nekurecorder

Ellen📞"Trevor hauchanditsvaki kah
kna kubvunzawo kuti ndava sei

ndakakuudza kuti ndarohwa
naMimmie mushure anzwa
zvataitaura, saka mariro hanzi ariko
rinhi nhai?,i hope Flex haatitengese"
Sandy akadropper call ava nehasha

Sandy"ndazviziva ini vakutofarira
mariro"

"Tsvaka number dzaFlex timufonere
now" aisadaira Flex uya, akazoisa
msg

💬 "Madii boss pandiri hapadairike
phone ndinozobatwa voice"

🗨️ aiwa haisi nyaya uri free here
kuswera mangwana uuye
ndizokuwedzera mari" haana
kuramba, vakabva vatoisirawo Ellen
msg hanzi uuye nefriday makuseni
tiende kumaintro, vanhu vacho
vaironga zvinhu zvachiita
vachidrawer pasi, friday makuseni
takabuda kuenda kumba kwaTrevor

iye ainge atobuda kuenda kubasa,
Sandy ndiye akatanga kupinda
akanodonhedza magetsi hanzi pane
macamera, sisi Ellen vakasvika
kuzvi 10am tese tikahwanda apa
tainge tasiya juice yaiva nesleeping
pill patable

Msg neline raTrevor to Ellen

Q'beb ndaona wasvik ufane kumwa
drink ndichipedzisa kugeza"

haana kumboita nguva yakareba
ainge atorara zvake,
takazomusungirira pabed akaita
kadhashi, makumbo akasungirira
kumakumbo ebed and pamaoko
tikaita the same, ainge akatarisa pasi,
pasina nguva Flex akasvika
kuzowedzerwa mari 🤔🤔🤔, kana ari
saFlex haana kumirira masg yekuti
amwe juice, akatora ega paakarara
tikamusungirira pachair musame
room maiva naEllen, Sandy semunhu
aiva nemaspere key yegarage, ko
ainge akatakura maspere key ese
nekuti ainge akaiswa panhu 1 so day

raauya akatakura zvese, Sandy
akaisa mota yaFlex mugarage kuti
Trevor akasvika asaona anthing, kana
kuri kudya taidya yatada ko hanty
paiva negas stove here, patime
yakasvika Trevor pagate ndakalocker
door and Sandy akunomutsa magetsi,
mukomana akatadza kugamuchira
zvaaiona mumba apa tainge
tadhakwa zvekutodaro, samainn
Mimmie vaisava netsitsi kana ka1
ndakazovabata vakuda kutsika
kumeso, Trevor haana kupiwa Juice
asi akapiwa punch naSandy
akanoruma table akafamba ega
kuenda pachair, apa vamwe vake

vainge vamuka zvino, pakarohwa
munhu guys kana ari saSandy airova
Trevor kunge achataura chokwadi
and mainn vaiva pana Flex ini
ndairova Ellen neshamhu ko hanty
ainge akatorara kare here kunakidza
kwazvo mafoni taisadaira, hanzi
naMimmie police rofanirwa kusvika
tambobata basa, zviya zvekusungisa
usina kumborevenger zvine loss

Trevor"Sandy ndiregererewo iplan
yaEllen"

"Unofira to play along naye"

Ellen" ukunyepa Trevor ndiwe naFlex
makauraya Sean"

Flex"mukaona ndikabva pano umwe
ndomuisa bara mumukanwa
akatevera Se..."

haana kupedza ainge apetaniswa
shaya namainn, takazobva kuma 10,
Sandy akasiya adonhedza magetsi

again, tainge taronga kuvamukira
makuseni kuzobvunza nyaya yavo,
apa vaingorohwa pasina abvunza
zvavaurayira Sean kah 🤣🤣🤣🤣,
takazopusa tasvika kumba tichiona
chiedza ko tainge tasiya tadonhedza
magetsi kuti Sean asaona kubuda
kwedu, chatakakwanisa kutarisana
ndokusimbisana zvedu tichipinda
mumba, kunodai family yese yaiva
mumba, takanyepa kuti tikubva
kuouting and maphone tanga tasiya
mumba, hapana akapikisa

makuseni takamukira kugeza
nekutobuda vanhu vachakarara taida

kunovadira muteuro wavo, Sandy
akatora water pipe vakaiconnector
mubath vakatanga kudira vanhu
mvura ndokutanga kuvarova again,
pasina nguva takanzwa kudhuma
panze, vanhu vachimhanyira mumba
ndaifunga kuti vanhu vachapopota
kah but baba Sean akasimudza
Sandy kuri kufarira hanzi dai aiva ega
aisazvigona , maporisa
akazosunungura team riya, ndiyo
time yakapinda Sean pavakangomuti
baa 🤔🤔🤔vakatsvaka window kuti
vabude

"Don't kill me im yr friend

ndakakuuraya out of jelous nekuti
ndaaidawo Mimmie"i think vaifunga
kuti💀💀, mai Sean pavakangoti baa
kuna Ellen😂😂😂vainge
vaakutoumburuka vakatarisa big
nyash

End of chapter

End of chapter

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

*MIMMIE ❤️ AKA ❤️
MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888



*VAIBVUNZA KUTI CHII CHINONZI
NYASH MUCHAPTER 26 Nyash
magadziko*

CHAPTER 27

MAI SEAN

Zvainge zvaakuitika between me and
Mimmie ndaisazvinzisisa kana aripo
aindibhowa asi kana asipo ndainzwa
kamwe kakumusuwana soo, plus
ndaisada kupikiswa zvisingaite,
baba Sean ndivo vamwewo vainge
vakundisvota dzimwe nguva
ndainyepera kutsamwa but vaisaita
sorry yacho, munhu wandaisada
kushaya ndimai Mimmie dai
zvaibvira chero kumusha ndaienda
navo kwete ava vasinganditeerere,
day rasvika mai Mimmie vauya
kuzoona Sean vakanditarisa kubva
kutsoka kusvika mubvudzi chairo

without saying anything, vanhu vari
bussy kuchema Sean ivo
vaingonditarisa vachisekerera zvavo,
pamwe pachosvika pakunyara
worse ndichiziva kuti Mimmie
handichanyanyi kumufarira,

Kana dziri nyaya dzekudya apo
ndaisatamba ko hantyo ndoswera
kubasa here, day rabuda Sean
muchipatara ndakarara namai
Mimmie sezvo ndaiziva kuti
vanomuka vachienda, pandainge
ndaakurara vakandimutsa kuti

tinamate apa ndanga ndatova maybe
ne3 weeks ndichingopinda
mumagumbeze nekurara

"But ndikunzwa hope"

"Yah mukai sisi pane zvandoda
kubvunza (ndakamuka ndokugara
but ndaikurirwa nehope,
vakazonamata ivo ini ndakagara
ndaiziva kuti kungopfugama
ndaigona kutorara ipapo) yah ko
Sean ane makore mangani nhai

vakoma"

"Ari kukwanisa 27 yrs muna october"

"Hooooo ko mwari vakakupa umwe
mwana unoita sei? (Ndakabva
ndatodonhedza face dai vaiziva
madiro andinoita mwana vaisadaro)
handina kuti munyarare ndotokuonai
sasisi vangu chaivo saka sunungukai

kutaura neni"

"Ndomuda hangu but ndinenge
ndachembera"

havana kudaira vakaseka vachitorara
zvavo, hope dzakanonoka kuuya
ndichizeya mashoko amai Mimmie,
mai Mimmie vakazomukira
kundibvunza yekwavamwene, ndiyo
nyaya yandaisada kana kunzwa

zvachose, kuvaroyi uko

"Why muchitya varoyi kudaro"

"Its long story"

"Ndine time"

"Vabereki vababa vangu vaiita

zvekubata mushonga, ndivo
vakaurya vabereki vangu, vakangoti
mabayo mabayo ndiye sarai, izvi
ndakazviziva when i was 12 yrs, day
rashaika baba namai vangu
ndakapinda mumba magogo
ndikawana mune hari yaiva
nemaphoto evabereki vangu akazara
tsono ndikatobuda handina
kudzokerako zvakare, vakasara
kuchengetwa ndisisipo, ndakabva
kwaMutare ndiri muboot refun cargo
kusvika Harare, ndikambogara
mustreet zve2weeks, ndakazoitawo
lucky ndikawana munhu
akandichengeta semwana wake,

akandiendesa kuchikoro zvese
vachindiitira kusvika ndazosangana
naba Sean kubusiness meeting,
pandakabva kwa Mutare ndainzi
Tambudzai but vaindichengeta
vakazondipa rekuti Kyla, pfuma
yemarooro ndivo vakagashira even
pamuchato ndivo vakamira neni so
kubva ipapo vana amwene vese
ndongovatya zvangu, worse
pandakazononoka kubata pamuviri
ndakatoona kuti ichokwadi"

ndakasara kupedza kutaura

ndaakuchema nekuti nyaya yekufa
kwevabereki vangu ndaisada kuiudza
kana ani zvake, zvisiri zvekuda
kuchengeta secret but kutorwadziwa
nayo zvangu, but apa ndainge
ndakwanisa kuibudisa, takazopinda
bussy yekunyararidzana mumba

"Saka vachiri vapenyu here?"

"Handizivi"

"Munofanirwa kuenda kwaChivi
mozoenda kwaMutare (ndizvo
zvandaisada manje
ndingatoshingirira kwaChivi not
kwaMutare) i know munotya but
ndichaita plan tiende tese muroora
navamwene vanofanirwa kuwirirana
kunge mai nemwana hongu ndiri
mudiki kwamuri but mukaona love iri
pakati pangu navamwene unoichiva
iwe, dai vamwene vako vaiva

neproblem musikana angadai
akataura kare, kuti pane zvaakaona
nekuti Mimmie nemushonga
hazvionani akatogadzirwa nasekuru
vake vatezvara vangu"

"Kugadzirwa how?"

"Akasvika pane mushonga
unofumuka"

like mother like daughter havana
mangwana pakugadzirisa pakaresva,
kusiyanana kwacho mwana
anogadzirisa achirova mai
vanogadzirisa nemashoko, waitoda
zvekuenda neni any day manje
weekend ndipo patiri kugadzirira
birthday plus taisaziva maplans adad
sezvo pachine nyaya dzaSean,
makuseni hapana akaenda kubasa
nenyaya yetsuro kuri kutya kunyimwa
plus Sandy naShayne vakauyawo
hanzi totoidawo, ini ndakazongoona
kuti kuenda kubasa nemonday kuri
nani saka ndaiswera pamba naSean

wangu naShayne

Shayne"Ko vana Mimmie vari cy
mom"

Sean"wadii kuti vana Yvonne or vana
Sandy"ndaisada kuseka mhinduro
yaSean,

Me"Vabva pano makuseni hameno

vari kurongei"

"Even Sandy haatoendi kubasa
anongomukira kubuda odzoka husiku
or kusadzoka ari kwaMimmie" ndega
ndakaona kuti pane dziri kurongwa
chete, ndaakazobika kuti vanhu
vangu vawane kutandara

Shayne"mom hamuna kujaira kumira
kah"


"Why wadaro"

"Makumbo enyu atozvimba" ne2mins
idzodzi dzandapinda mukitchen,
ndakazovasiya ndaakuenda kunorara,
but pandakanzwa zvekuti vana
Mimmie havako ndakaita Chinese
wake up takanangako, hazvina
kutinetsa kupinda mumba

maMimmie nekuti Sean aiziva
panosiiwa key, takatanga
kungopesana imba yese kushaya
pekubata nekuti maphone vaisadaira
vese


Sean"ini handivatyire nekuti
Mimmie wangu anopabuda, even
vakanonoka asi anouya ari safe"


Shayne" yah taura hako nekuti
marovero aakatiita aya that day
anemunhu pasi"

Dad"  Mimmie wangu anorova
manje but kwasara munhu 1 kuti
azopawo testimony"

Sean"Dad haasi Mimmie wenyu"

Me"Asi iwe ndewako"

nhaimi choiwadi vanhu vangarwira
Mimmie wangu, munhu wacho
handidi kumusuwa but handidi
kumuona again ,  Shayne
ndiye akazobika kudya kwemanheru
inini ndakasvika nekudya zvainge
zvasara mufridge paitova neKFC
ne100% juice, ko pamba pevasikana
panowanikwa yese yese, vakazosvika
late inini ndanga ndarara ndaneta
hanzi tikubva out, chero waida
kupikisa waitangira papi nekuti
vakasvika vachitorara, vakamuka
vakabuda again, ndototenda Shayne

akaita plan yekuti tizive kwavari,
takasvika zvedu neporisi but basa
rainge rabatwa kare kana ari saEllen
ainge atova nemagadziko akakura
apa asina kuenzana maybe kurohwa,
ndakabudisa phone yangu kuti
ndimbotora maphoto maviri matatu
, pandaitora maphoto
ndakarohwa nehana ndichiona date
08 June, handina chandakakwanisa
kutaura kuti pane asina here calender
racho, Sean ndiye ainge akutizwa
nemhondi dzake hanzi ghost, apa
vainge vamira pawindow maybe
vaida kubuda, Sean akasvika
nekuvapa mapunch vese vari 3,

akazobatwa nadad akuda kupamba,
akamira akavhura maoko and Yvonne
ndokupishira Mimmie kuna Sean,
pavasimudzana ndega ndakatoona
kuti kuvaparadzanisa kuchanetsa
nekuti vanogona kutoparadza iwe
wacho

"Thank you my love"

"Pauri ndobvisa munhu mazino"

"Same neniwo pauri ndodimbura
munhu huro"

ko asi vaiedza kuti chero neniwo
vanondibvisawo mazino, sandy
akazofonera sisi vaEllen namoms
vaTrevor achivaudza zviripo, but girls
rakaramba kutiudza mabatiro avaita
vanhu,

Mimmie"ini ndogumira mukubvuma
mhosva asi handizofarisi ndichitaura
kuti ndakaipara sei"

Kutaura chokwadi dai asiri Mimmie
tisati tambosvika chero
paintenance yekubata mhondi plus
ava ndaisatova fungira, tese
takaenda kumba kwaMimmie
ndokubva ndasheedza Yvonne
naSandy paside

"Eeh girls 1 day left kuenda
kubirthday saka ndikuda mupinde
mutown muri 3 sisi musavaudza kuti
pane madhiri echii, eehh moiswa
same hairstyle and motengazve
madress akafanana"

Sandy"roitirwa kupi?"

"Kumusha"

"Mwari vakanaka ndaakuendawo
kumusha hanty hatidzoke same day
kah"

"Yah hawudzoke but Mimmie
naYvonne vanodzoka" akadaira
Shayne hameno aibvepi
ndakangoona asvika pataiva
achisekerera

Sean"Moms ndine plan"

"Yechii?"

"As you can see my sister vanofarira kumusha sei, so dai vese vaenda kwaChivi tosara tichironga vasipo then vozobva vakananga Shurugwi kuti Mimmie asaonera nekuti munhu wacho anogona kuzoona zvese"

Yvonne "Yes mom handei

munotisiyako toda kuenda nemi isu"

mashoko amai Mimmie ekuti havasi
vese vanoroya akadzoka mumusoro
mangu manje ndaizozviziva sei kuti
havaroyi nhai, painge pasina plan,
girls dzakazobuda kupinda mutown
vakadzoka nemaziplastic ehembe,
apa vese vane maweave,
ndakadzidza kuti munhukadzi
haapiwe card kuenda kushopping,
vakatenga zvinhu zvisina basa
maweave brush, tuma hairpin hanzi
taona twakachipa, kana ari malip

stick nemalip gloss zvainge
zvakanwanda, ndakatanga
kunetsana navo, but vaingoti sorry
mom

Sean"Mom plis can you calculate
mari yashanda i will pay" ndakatadza
kuzvigamuchira kuti mashoko ari
kubva pamawana wangu, ndiwo
mabasa ekuzvishandira nhasi
akudawo kubhadhara something
nemari yake, mari yekuuya yega
hairambiwi, so ndaitoda kushandisa
mukana wacho

"Umm \$300 USD" ndakataura ndisina
chero kuita macalculations acho

Shayne "No Sean lemi pay" ko vainge
vakutorwisa kubhadhara kah, so
ndainge ndaakuda kuti vaite half half,
ndikatangirwa kutaura naSandy

Sandy "tipei mari yacho pane
mahandy bag ataona"

Yvonne"ini hangu ndoda chidhori
chiya"

Mimmie"Ngavangotipa todzokera
kutown chete, izvo zveketi taona
chakati ratovawo drama"

nhaimi ko vanhu vese vanasikana
more than 3 morarama sei navo 🤔🤔
🤔, ini ndaakutoshaiswa mufaro

nezuva rimwe chete irori,

NARRATED

Sandy paakabatana naMimmie
akaona uri iwo mukana wekuti aite

revenge kuna Trevor naEllen, ainge
akatovagadzirira size yavo, moyo
wake wakazodzikama arova vanhu,
asi aitadza kuzvigamuchira kuti ndiye
arova vanhu, plis imwe yaiva nyaya
yekuti vatanga vadhakwa,
pavakapinda mutown kunogadzirirwa
birthday vainzwa kufara kuti vapiwa
card vainge vakungonhonga chero
chavaona, Sandy agara ndizvo
zvaatori haatarise price paanotenga
vasikana vakatenga malong dress
enevy blue netubhutsu twered kana
iri jewellery vaingonhonga,
vaitodawo heels but Mimmie
akadziramba hanzi ndoty a kudonha,

Yvonne akatosvika pakutengera
Simba 🤣🤣🤣🤣🤣trouse reblue t
shirt ye red and bhutsu dzeblue
dzine red, Mimmie akatangawo
kutengera Mike, pavakasvika kumba
vainge vaakutya kudzika mumota
nekuti maziplastic avaiva nawo
aisaita vainyara nawo nekuti ivo
vatumwa madress nekurukwa
musoro chete

Mimmie"dai tikanorohwa kuti
tashandisa mari yese"

Yvonne"but hatina kuudzwa amount
ka guys"


Sandy"taura hako"

vakasimbisana vachipinda mumba
maiva namai Sean, patime
yavakadzika mumota havana kuona

vanaSean vaiva mugarage, kana ari
Syhne ainge asisina kuteerera Sean
pfungwa dzake dzaitodzikawo mota
nevasikana

"Shayne uchiri pano here or wabvawo
kutown"

"Ndiripo ini, umm handipo mhani sha
ndikuda kuita mkwasha wako"

" mubvunzo wangu
wekupedzisira wazvipira here kuita
mkwasha?"



"Yes ndazvipira but tofanirwa
kubetserana uzive kuti uneyako
yaLoyd"

Sean semunhu aiziva nyaya yake
akazobvuma kubatsira Shayne,

vakomana vakasimbisana
ndokupinda mumba ndipo
pavakasvikirana namoms
vachicomplainer zvinhu zvatengwa,
pavainge vaakuda kupa girls mari
vakamiswa namai Sean

Dad"Kkkk vanouya netambo
yemagetsi ava vakakuudza kuti
yanga yakachipa dai matoenda navo"

Mai Sean" But muzive mangwana
vane jny so musazovadhakisa"

vakazobuda vari 5 vachimbonofara
zvavo, ndipo pavakazotengerwa
zvidhori nemahandy bag avaona, 


Mai Sean semunhu aitya kuenda
kwaChivi pasina mai Mimmie
vakazokumbira ana Sean kuti

vaperekedze vasikana, Shayne
akazonokumbirira Sandy kuvabereki
vaisava nemarambiro nekuti vaitoziva
kuti Sandy akanguri ada kushanyawo
kumusha but aisava nekweunda
chete, pavakasvika kwaChivi gogo
vakatadza kuzvigamuchira zvavaiona
nemaziso avo

"Ko uyu akafanana naNdlovu murume
wangu ndian" kutaura kwagogo
zvaiva pachena kuti Sean nemurume
wavo munhu 1 🤣🤣🤣🤣

Mimmie"Ndiye murume wenyu gogo
hanty makati ndiuye naye here"

gogo vakaeredza misodzi
vachinombundira Sean, hanzi *chero
ndikazofa zvangu mwari vateerera
munyengetero wangu* vakachema
nemufaro zvekuti chero Sean
akadzamara akuyeredzawo musodzi,
nguva yakasvika vana Sean, bamnn
Mike vainge vatoenda kutsime zvavo,
patime yakapinda muchivanze
vakaona mota munhu wavakatanga

kufunga ndigules, akamhanya
achideedza zita raMimmie, iyewo
paakanzwa voice aka buda mumba
achimhanyira Mike, vaiita kunge vava
negore vasina kuonana apa its less
than a week, Sean akatombobatwa
negodo achiona vaviri ava vakabata
maoko Mimmie akatakura mvura

Mike "Ko mamonya amauya nawo
ndivanani ava tisati tanyeya?"

"Kkkkkk tanga watsvaka blas
vako"Mike akasimuka kuenda paiva
naShayne akatarisa seri kwenzeve
ndokudzungudza musoro achienda
pana Sean kuseri kwenzeve again,
mhuri yana Sean ine birthmark paseri
penzeve kaingova kaline kadiki diki,

"Ndavawana (akataura
achitovambundira, Sean akanzwa
kufarirwa kwakanyanya) broo ndimi
mukugara nebeb rangu ka..." haana
kupedza kutaura ainge abatwa
muromo nekupiwa hug, ainyanya

kufara kuti asanganawo neweropa
rake zvekuti dai yaisava nyaya
yebirthday aigona kutogara week
rese, kana vari saSandy naShayne
vaifara kunge kamwana kari
kutambira mumvura, hupenyu hwavo
ndiko kwaiva kutanga kusvika
kumusha

"Thank you Mike nekundisheedza kuti
mkoma" team raakabva naro
rakavhunduka nekuti ndiko kwaiva
kutanga kunzwa Sean achivhura
muromo kuti *THANK YOU*

kumunhu

"Zvotendwa here, eehh gules
mandiigirei henyu my beautiful
onyinye" akatambidzwa plastic rainge
risina kumboonekwa nevaabva navo,
Mike akazoisira vanhu nhopi yainge
yabikwa nagogo, vamwe vese
vakadya asi Sean aingobaya baya,
kana ari saSandy akaisirwa ka2 asati
abvunza zita racho 🤣🤣🤣🤣

Yvonne"bamnn Sean mukuverengei
muchitadza kudya" kuti ataure aitya
nekuti akamboudzwa kuti pride
ichakurambisa, akazoshingirira
kuravira, akatoona ega kuti anga
asarira

Sandy"Ee gogo mati zvii zvatadya"

Shayne"Nyoti"

Yvonne"Muchatituka inonzi nhopi"

gogo vakazozivisa mai James kuti
Mimmie adzoka, semunhu aisagara
kure hazvina kutora nguva vainge
vatolander kudhara, vakazomisa vana
Sean hanzi muchadzokera kana
James asvika nekuti atosimuka, Mike
akazobuda nevanhu vake
achivataridza nzvimbo, kusvika
kurwizi, apa vainge vaakutonakirwa,
pane pavakasvika pamagarden paiva
nevamwe vakomana waitamba game
yekurova danda repakona yegarden

nerekeni, vainge vakatobheja




Mimmie"bamnn hamude mari here?"

"Gules mubvunzo rudzii uwoyo
nemonday ndotoda mari
yekunotaridza mainn venyu kuti
makadzoka"


"Kkkk ndipowo mabond aunawo
ipapo tinochallenger apo" vanhu vese

vakaseka kusara kwaSean naVovo
ndivo vaiziva kuti Mimmie anogona
kushandisa rekeni zvakadii,
vakatanga kutamba mari ichitorwa
naMike nekuti aisapotsa, dombo rega
rega raakanda rainorova danda,
vakomana vakazoramwa vaona kuti
vanogona kupera mari yese
vakarivara, haa bamnn vainge vatova
nemufaro, vakazonanga kumashops
vachingotsvaka zvekutenga, Mike
akatenga lollipop ndokuenda naro
pana Mimmie

"Gules i dont know how to wellcome
you, vamwe vakakupai huku vamwe
mbudzi but inini nelollipop rangu
ndinokwikwidza ipapo, ndimi chete
munoita kuti ndisafunga nhamo
dzangu, ndimi chete
munondinzwisisa zvandiri gules 🤔..."
haana kuzopedza kutaura Mimmie
ainge atogashira swt kare,
ndokumbindirana video rainge
ratotorwa kare naShayne, pavanhu
vese hapana aiva nemufaro kupfuura
waSandy

James akazosvika kuma4pm
akakwanisawo kuona lil brother yake
vakazobuda around 18:00, Sean
ainge avawo nemufaro kuti aswera
pamba panoberekwa dad vake, plus
kudiwa kwaiitwa Mimmie,
vakazoudzawo James yeparty
akabvumawo kuendawo, mai Sean
vakazomukira kuShurugwi kunoita
decco musha wese yaingova red and
blue, baba Sean vakazotsvaka vanhu
vachabika hanzi toda kudya chikafu
chekumusha, *(apa tete
vakuda chekutown)* day reparty

munhu wese akaenda kuparty kusara
kweteam rekwaChivi, vakazotumirwa
driver masikati Mike akaita lucky
nekuti day racho akabuda kuchikoro
na13:00, Mimmie aisaziva kuri
kuendwa akangonzi mumarounds,
vakazomuvhara face vava kupinda
muShurugwi town kuti asaona road
hanzi tine surprise, vasikana
vakadzikisirwa kunze kwegate ndipo
pakavhurwa Mimmie maziso
pakutanga akambofunga kuti pamwe
ari kurota nekuti pamba pachochi
painge pakagadzirwa, akazobviswa
mundangariro naMike ainge
amutswinya paruoko, akatoona kuti

haasi kurota, pamba painge
pakagadzirwa zvemhando kuzoti
mota dzaitosvika 7 nekuti nana
Macheza vaivapo nemhuri yake,
nemhuri yaShyne yaivapo zvekare,
Sandy naVovo vainge vakabata
Mimmie maoko kuti adzikame, imba
yamai vake ndiyo
yakazomuchemedza apa vainge
vakamira pedyo necake akapfeka
african atire negogo dzaaingochema
kuvatengera, party yakanakidza apa
yaiva yemunhu wese kusanganisira
nasabhuku vaivapo nemhuri yavo,
ndakazonzwa kunge Chirasha aivapo
 panguva yekucheka

cake yakambomiswa naSean hanzi
ndine surprise, Mimmie akavharwa
face namai Sean ndokumisa Shayne,
Sean, Mike and James nemwana
waMacheza muline hanzi Mimmie
ngaatsvake Sean, akaita dzinenge 3
mins achingotenderera nekuti
Shayne naSean vainge vakaisa same
perfume, apawo James and Sean
vainge vakaenzana pabody, but
akazorovesa vanhu vehana
paakazoshandisa kamhopo kana
Sean pahuro , chero mai Sean
vaisazviziva 🤔🤔🤔🤔, paakaona kuti
abatwa akabva atopfugama and
Shayne ndokuita the same, James

haana kuzopererwa nezvekuita, ndipo
pakachekwa cake

NOTICE

***PLIS KANA BOOK RATADZA KUUYA
NDINOISA UPDATE NOT KUZOZARA
KUINBOX KWANGU***

End of chapter

Stay tuned   

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

*MIMMIE ❤️ AKA ❤️
MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888

 #3

CHAPTER 28

SEAN

Pandakapisirwa mota ndikaenda kuchipara handina kumboita more than 3 hrs ndisati ndamuka, but ndaida kushandisa mukana wacho kuswededza Mimmie pedyo neni, ko ndainge ndatorongawo nadoctor vaindirapa, taitoswera tichiita nyaya

dzemabussines asi pandinongoona
mota yadad ichisvika ndotomhanya
kunorara, ndaiziva kuti dad
vachauyisa Mimmie chete sezvo ini
ndakarambidzwa kunomuona, so
ndakatoona kuti ndiwo mukana
wekuti Mimmie adzoke fast, pese
paaichema ndaimunzwa zvangu, but
hazvisi nyore guys, dont try it
ndakasara padiki kusmiler kuti
Mimmie akundichemera, like
pandakanzwa kuti akusara neni
unoita kunge uchajamba kuti
YEEEEES ndakazosara
ndaakumaudzwa mashoko erudo,
akatorara late zvake, paakabatirwa

nehope ndakatomboomuka kuenda
kuna doc plus ndaida kugeza

Doc"uchabatwa kuti wamuka"

"anorara kunge mucheche uyo
anomuka kwaedza"

"🤣🤣🤣 one day uchauraisa vanhu
iwe wanzwa here paanga achiramba
kubuda"

"Haa musadaro problem ndinomuda
munhu wacho"

"Ndimi makaimbiwa naPrince
Musarurwa runonzi rudo, chienda

kunorara but unofanira kumuka
kana akuudza mhinduro yako"

ndakazoseka ndichidzokera pabed,
but handina kukanganwa kumupa
tsvodi kah, makuseni ndakanonoka
kumuka, ndakatanga kunzwa
kubatwa bvudzi zvaindinakidza ndipo
pandakamuka asi handina kuvhura
maziso, ndainge ndakamirira kuti
apedze kundiudza mashoko erudo,
but ndakazotadza kuzvibata
pandainge ndaakudonherwa
nemisodzi yaMimmie neyanguwo

ikatotanga kubudawo but ndaisaziva
kuti ndiri kuchemei maybe
ndaibatsira Mimmie 🤔🤔🤔🤔,
ndakazomubata ruoko avakuda
kundipukuta, ndakamuka ndokutanga
kupukuta iye,

"Sean"

"Yes beb"

"Wamuka Sean"

akascreamer nemufaro, ndikadzika
pabed ndaakumusidza, ndokumuisa
pabed, takaita maybe 1 min
takatarisana pasina aitura nemunhu,
ndakazongoona ndamukisser ini,
akatanga asiri kuresponder maybe
ainge asiri kunzwisisa kuti zvofanirwa
kudii, patime yandaida kumudzidzisa
ndiyo time yakasvika vana dad, haa
ndakabhoikana ini dai vaiziva kuti
Mimmie wacho anonetsa kubata
vaisasvika wrong time sezvavakaita
apa, Takazongombundirana kuti
vasaona yanga ichiitika nekuti it was

too late kuti tiregedzane

Mimmie"(nezeve zeve) Sean ndoda
udzikame kusvika ndabata mhondi
dzako"

handina kuzopindura nekuti dad
vainge vatosvika pataiva, ndaingopa
thanks kuna Vovo nekundisimbisa
kuti ndisakande mapfumo pasi
kusvika ndadiwa, vana Trevor
vakazobatwa sekutamba nemaCID
angu, ndakazotengerwa phone

naShayne iPhone

"Ummm Sean ndapenyerwa
nemwana wako"

"So phone yawatenga ndeye tsvakirai
kuno here"

naShayne taiwirirana zvekuti dai ari
iye wandakatanga naye kubva kare

ndingadai ndisina storry to tell you
nhasi uyo, ndakazovhurisa sim ndega,
manje nyaya yaindishaisa mufaro
ndeya Loyd ndaitoshaya
pekutamgira guys kumwe kwaiva
kutya futi ndogona kuzvirambisa ini
ndainge ndadiwa zvakanaka, but
Shayne aitomira mira kuti tiwane plan,
day rataenda mutwn negirls
tichitengeswa zvidhori, takasiya
vachibhadhara ndokuenda kumota

Shayne"i think ndine plan"

"Yechiii?"

"YaLyd unofanirwa kuproposer
Mimmie wogara watomuudza
uchakapfugama i know pamberi
padad haamborambe"

"Ko akanditema nering yacho"

"Umm i dont think soo kana
akaramba unochema zvee 🤔🤔🤔🤔
🤔' unenge usingadi kuseka then
wosangana naMr adviser vakadai
unopera strong chete,

Ndaisaziva kuti kumusha
kunonakidza ini, worse
pandakaonawo family yadad vangu,

chero vakazondiroya zvavo atleast
ndainge ndazivawo veropa rangu,
uye madiro avaida Mimmie ndega
ndakaona kuti Mimmie anodiwa
nemunhu wese kunge Wi-Fi asi
havasi vese vanomuwana manje ,
takazodzokera Harare tese naJames
tichironga kuti zvinhu zvedu
tozvifambisa sei, James akazotenga
masuit emari ko aiva emhando ka
akatenga yangu, yake and yaMike
ainge akafana, hanzi hanty tiri
vakwasha so ndofanirwa
kunovataridzira kuti mwana haasi
mukadzi kuroorwa nemunhu asina
basa

Shayne "Ko iniwo?"

James "Hakuna mkwasha anopfeka
zvaka fana nanatezvara iwe
ndokutsvakira imwe colour"

"Kkkk manje kuri kudiwa same
colour" said Shayne

ndainge ndakanyarara zvichinetsana
atezvara nemukwasha, Shayne
akazotengerwa yakewo, kana ari
maprice takanoona tasvika kutill, ini
ndakazotsvaka bhutsu dzacho four
pairs, ndikatenga ring yangu yemari
and Shayne akatengawo yake,
ndakamboda kuseka dai maiziva kuti
Shayne haana kumbosvitsa shoko
kuna Vovo maigona kusekawo neni
kuti saka ring akuidii, pamba
painakidza ko hanty mai vaya vainge
vaenda kumusha kunoita deco apa
vainge vava nekamwe kakushusha
kaiva pavari, takatandara kusvika late

Dad"saka nhai James ko hausati
waroora here?"

"Yes dad but ndaona wandinoda"

Me"Aslong asiri Mimmie handina
problem newe"

"Yah hasi ndiSandy but manje aita mukwasha"

Shayne"yah pakaipa neniwo handizivi kuti ndotii"

Me"chikuru rudo broo zvimwe zvese ratova drama aslong usina kuroora muera Ndlovu or kuroora amai chete"

Dad"yah pakaipa apa"

"Hazvinetse dad but Shayne
ngaarege kuroora Vovo kuti pasaita
hukama"

if kujairira was a person anenge ari
James chete, takazorara kwakuedza
ndaitadza kuzvigamuchira kuti
mangwana ndini ndokupfugama
pamberi paMimmie, takazobuda
naShayne kuenda kumba kwavo
achivaudza kuti akuda kuenda

Shurugwi

"Ubve nemuroora ikoko ndoda
wekumusha"

James" Atoriko mom atori nering
muhomwe"

munhu wese akati dzvamu kuenda
kunogeza hanzi hatisare pakadai,
takazoenda navo ko kwainge
kwazara zvaitotyisa kana ari mawork

mates adad avaivako ese, suit
yaMike takaisa mumota ndaiziva kuti
tonomuwana ikoko, ndainzwa kufara
kungoona tiri 3 mabrother, guys
hazvisi nyore kugara 26 yrs dzese
uzingazive family yako, ko ndaifunga
kuti takachena kah but pakadzika
girls dzichifamba kuuya mutent
ndakambofreezer kupera mate
mumukanwa chaimo, vaininge
vakaitwa matripplets chaiwo, apa
vakaiswa light make up ndaitoziva
kuti mabasa aSandy nekuti zvemake
up ndizvo zvaakadzidzira kah, party
yainakidza but paibikwa chikafu
chekumusha chete, ndaifunga kuti

ndine surprise yaMimmie but ndiye
akazondipa surprise yacho
andinhonga muvanhu ndakavhara
ndipo paunonzwa munhu achiti
tisadanana, anofira mahara chete,
ndakazopfugama hangu pamunhu
wangu

Me "MIRRIAM TSHUMA, I've never
been afraid to loose anyone in my
entire life like you, you gave me
reason to live, you are everything I
ever wanted in my life, hongu

taimborwa kana kutsvinyirana but
from you ndakadzidza zvakawanda
zvehupenyu, Mimmie wakasandura
hupenyu hwangu ndisingazvitarisire,
i know ndakakutadzira 99% but
ndokumbirawo undide ne1%
yandakubata zvakakanaka iyoyo, From
the day rawakanditi you love me too
ndiri muchipatara ndakazviudza kuti
no one can replace you in my heart
nomatter what and i want to promise
you pamberi pevanhu vese ava kuti
vazondirevererawo 1 day, handife
ndakurwadzisa or kukucheater , yes
handina mari but ndichaita ugare
uchifara uri paside pangu, plis

Mimmie ndiregererewo ndini Loyd
wawaitaura naye 🥹🥹 *I WANT TO
SPEND THE REST OF MY LIFE WITH
YOU, PLIS WILL YOU BE MY WIFE

💍*" ndakazopedza kutaura Mimmie
akutochema akazvivhara maziso
nemaoko ese, vana Sandy vakasvika
paaiva vachimunyaradza, ndipo
paakazodzikamawo


Mimmie " handizive zvizhinji palove
but 1 thing chandinoziva Sean love is
not about money aslong ndichigara

ndiri happy chete, handife
ndakucampare nevane mari, pauri
ndakada iwe not mari yako, *YESS I
WILL BE YOUR WIFE*" ndakaisa ring
fast ndaakusimudza mumhu wangu
ndisati ndatangirwa naMike,
ndainzwa ndine umwe mufaro,
pandakacheuka ndakaona Shayne na
James vakapfugamawo

Shayne" Yvonne from the first day
randakuona ndipo pandakanzwisisa
kuti chii chonzi love at first sight, plis

will you marry me"

"But hatina kumbodanana wani?"

"Yah handide kudanana nowe ndoda kukuroora" painge pasina marambiro, ndiko kubvuma kwaakaita , ndakanakirwa pakasimuka James achienda paiva necake, akasvika akatora  raivapo, akaenda paiva

naSandy akabata mic

"Sandy ndakakuda from day 1
randakuona kwaChivi but
ndazotangirwa naShayne watova
mukwasha kwandiri but accept this
flower as friend" Sandy akatambira
ruva riya misodzi iri pamatama, i
think naiye ainzawo the same pana
James, James paainge akubva pana
Sandy akamiswa nadad vaSandy

"Aslong Sandy achikuda nothing will stop"

Dad"yes James manje kna mune
mafeelings for each other tingaita sei
ndipo pakuzotizira America nemwana
wevanhu"

Shayne"Saka dad mukuda kuti ndiite
mukwasha waSandy"

Baba Shayne"Oky Shayne kana
usingade kuita mukwasha let Vovo
go tione"

"No dad i love her"

"Same as Sandy she is inlove, plis let
them be"

baba Shayne vakafamba kusvika

paiva nana Sandy vakavabatanidza
maoko , vakasiya vamupukuta
misodzi, hanzi hachisi chinyakare
chinokosheswa ukama hwekure kure,



James naSandy

vakasimudzana nemufaro, ndipo
pakazochekwa cake, party
yakanakidza zvekutodaro, takazodya
sadza nemufuswa unedovi,
pakabikwa 5 diffence types dzesadza
rukweza, mhunga, mapfunde, gorosi,
nerechibage, waienda wega kutable
neplate yako wozviisira zvainoda, but
Sandy akazviisira matype ese esadza,
hanzi ndoda kutester rese ndinzwe
rinonaka kuitira next time ndigare

ndananga pane rikonaka, rice
nenyama zvaiyapo nemasalads acho,
ndakanakirwa kuti team rese rabva
kutown taitambira patable
yekumusha and team rekumusha
raiva patable ine tuma nice nice

" but James why vana dad vachida
izvi but vacho vekuno vachida rice"

"Mwana wamai haungazvinzwisise,

unoziva kunyange mukomana
wemombe akaona ndega anodemba
kuti dai ndiri kumusoro soro
ndichinikirwa and ari mudenga
akaona mukomana anenge
achitamba nemombe dzake
anowisher kuti dai ndiri pasi zvangu
ndichitamba nemombe kumafuro, so
ndoda kukuudza kuti iwewe
chaunacho chaunoti hachina basa
pane anotochichivawo, hona
mabillionaire ese ayo akunakirwa
nerukweza but vacho vanogara
nerukweza varikudya rice," munhu
wacho aindiudza pachikuru

chikafu chacho chainaka asi
chaisemesa kutaira, takazorarira
party munhu wese, plus mapresent
ainge anzi makuseni, kana riri doro
nemadrinks zvaisava zvenhamo,
ndakazotora Mimmie wangu
ndichienda naye paseri pekitchen
paisava nelight nekuti yard yese yaiita
kunge achiri masikati

"Mimmie thank you ndanga
ndichifunga kuti uchandipa punch

kah"

"Dai pasina dad nabamnn Mike
ndakumamisa"

"Saka ndivovega vaunotya ko moms"

"Hee vamwene vangu vanoita kunge

munhu anenhumbu avo"ndakarohwa
nehana nemashoko aMimmie nekuti
ndainge ndiaina
kumbozvicherechedza

"Heee vana vemazuva ano havanzwe
saka mava kutsvakei kuno kuseri
kwemba kunerima"

"Ndiani Mimmie"

"Ndini vatete vake mai Vo..."

"Mhama" akasvika Vovo
nekuvadimburira munzira

"Eehh bamnn imbotisiya tega pano
imbosolver mafamily issues" handina
kuita nharo ndakavasiya, asi handina
kure kwandakaenda

Tete"Nhaiwe wakagarwa nemweya
wani chaizvo"

"Mhama musandibvunza zvisina basa,
hamuna kana nyadzi now muri
mutenderera kumapoto pamwana
wehanzvadzi yenyu wamaibata kunge
mutorwa hatina kuita basa nazvo,
now mavakurasa muromo "

"No Vovo vasiye"

"Vanofanirwa kuzviziva mhama
ndoda kukuudzai nhasi, muri amai
vangu ndinokudai samai ndokupai
rudo rwamai, asi ndinoda muchinje
hunhu nekuti musidaro ndichaenda
kuZvishavane kunababa vangu ndivo
vachadya pfuma kana ndaroorwa"

"Yvonne plis usadaro hako"

"Ndicharega kana imi marega kudaro ,
why musingafare panofara vamwe,
ndimi vatete vega vaMimmie, ndimi
munofanira kumira naye pese
paanoda help mom kana vari mbuya
mai Mimmie avo ndevangu, manje
mwana angarairwa namai imi tete
muripo, nd....."

"Yvonne shut up, haumanikidze
munhu kuchinja asingade

vachayeuka bako mvura yanaya kare"

vaiva gogo vakasvika vachitora
vanhu vavo ndokusiya tete vakamira
nemadziro, ndakaenda kuvamwe
kunge pasina zvandanzwa, but
ndaitoshaya kuti hunhu hwatete
hunokonzerwa nei chaizvo, kuchiedza
munhu wese akamukira kugeza
ndokumwa tea, takamirira nguva
yemapresent, kalife kekumusha kari
something else kana usina kukajaira
but ndakaramba kunogezera kurwizi,
mapresent akatanga kuuya kana dziri
mari vamwe vaingoramwira, vanhu
vese vapedza kupa mapresent

mhama vakasimuka nepack remaputi,
munhu wese akatadza kuzvidzora
nekuseka, dad vakazoti vanoendesa
Mimmie kuchikoro kusvika apedza,
mwana wevanhu akauruka nemufaro,
achida kumbundira dad asi akabva
angomira maybe akarangarira kuti
ava muroora not mwana, Shayne
akati vachaenda vese nemwana wake
Yvonne and James akati achataura
nagogo kuti Mike adzidze same
school navo , izvi zvese zvaitirwa
kuti Mimmie agare ari happy
kuchikoro kwacho, mom ndivo
vakazosimuka kuti vape speech

"Makadii mese muri pano, ehh ini ndangosimukira kutenda Mimmie nehunhu hwake hwakanaka akakwanisa kundichinjira mwana wangu from arrogant person to a humble man, mwana uyu munhu anovaka not kuputsa, ndaiedza nepandinogona napo kuti vadanane asi ndaifailer but zvakazozviita zvega, zvaakandiitira pamwana wangu handigone kuzvitsanangura ndine mota yangu iyi, ndeye birthday zvese nethanks, makey achasara namai Mimmie kusvika akugona kudriver"

vakataura vachitotambidza mai
Mimmie makey, iye akasimuka
kunovambundira nemufaro,
ndakavanekunetseka nekuita kwavo
nekuti dzimwe nguva vaiita kunge
vasina basa naye, pakapera party
gogo vaMimmie vakauya nembudzi
hanzi ndeyamoms, saka yaifanirwa
kubva yatourawa zvese
nekugadzirwa, yakaita batai batai
vachiti ini ndiuraye mbudzi iya,
mbudzi yevanhu yakafa zvinonzwisa
tsitsi nekuti ndaiti ndikaibaya
ikangomover chete ndotosiya Shayne

otorawo ikangochema chete
aimhanya zvekunomirira uko, kusvika
James azoiuraya zvese nekuibvisa
chikumba, hanzi naMike dai mai
Mimmie vakati mwana wangu
ndinopa kumunhu anogona kuuraya
mbudzi 🤡🤡🤡, i think iplan yekuda
kundibvutira Mimmie wangu, vatete
vakazouya kuzotora matumbu kuti
vagadzire, apa vainge vadzikamira
maybe mashoko emwana wavo
akarara achimwirira, takazobva
Shurugwi kuma5 zuva raakuenda
kuna mai varo, vasikana vakanetsera
kusara ndega ndakaziva kuti zvina
Sandy mukati, Mike akaenda

naJames kuno transfere, hameno
akanovagona gogo nekuti dad vaiti
gogo havabvume naMike wavo,

Nyaya yaMike ndiyo yakambonetsa
gogo vasiri kuda, kusvika kwazoenda
mom, mai Mimmie naMimmie, ndivo
vakanouya naye asi akatanga
kudzoka ndiMimmie naMike vamwe
vakasara vakazodzoka after 1 week,
Mimmie akaramba kupfeka uniform
hanzi ndoda private teachers
vanongondidzidzisa zvishoma,

Yvonne naMike ndivo vakazoita
zvekutopfeka uniform plus vese aiva
maform 4, vakazoregister october
vese, kana iri weekend ndaivaendesa
kuma lesson edriving vese vari 3,
rimwe zuva vakauya kumba kwadad
itori weekend, dad vakabvunza kuti
saka moda kuzoita basa rei kana
mapedza chikoro

"Ndoda rine zvekuita nekurova vanhu"
said Mimmie

pane pamwe pasingade mafunnies
zvachose manje Mimmie
anobatanidza, dad vakazovaudza kuti
pane maoffice akatovamirira kudhara
zvavo zvekurova vanhu ratova drama,
James akazodzokera after mwedzi
aida kumbodzidza Sandy

Pane chimwe chinhu chandainge
ndisingachanzwisise pana mai vangu
kubva zvavabva kwaChivi vaigara
vakamarana naMimmie naMike chero
Tom and Jerry zvosara pasi, vaigona
kuvafonera kuti vauye vazoita week

rese but vaizodzingwa after 3days,
mashoko aMimmie ekuti vanoita
kunge vane nhumbu akadzoka
mumusoro mangu again, mhama
vainge vakunetsa apa chikafu
vaisaruradza plus kukara, haa manje
ini ndaizotizawo ini, nekuti kana
tikaita zvavaisada vaigona kuenda
kwaChivi or Shurugwi 🤣🤣🤣, rimwe
zuva ndakabva kubasa ndikawana
vakarara pafloor vachibvunda kunge
vanopindwa nechando, ndakafonera
Mimmie kuti auye sezvo ariiye
asingadzidzi full time, akavabikira
rice vakairamba hanzi ndibikirewo
matemba, zvikatanga kunetsana

hanzi munondisekerera kana
muchida kudya

"Simuka ubike ndisati ndakuvhara
nembama izvezvi"

hakuna murwere akadai kana
mazogara, akazovapa maputi hanzi
fanai kudya, ndakarohwa nehana
nekuti ndikokwaiva kutanga kuona
mai vangunvachidya maputi,
ndakazobuda kunotsvaka matemba
acho nekuti pamba pedu paisadyiwa

matemba, vakadya mai vangu
vachingorasa muromo hanzi nhasi
wajumawo kubika, ndakazoseka
pavakati saka uchakamirirei iwe
wapedza kubika kare, ndega
ndakaona kuti hazvisi zvega,
akazotanga kuvaita massage kusvika
varara, akatovaita vasingade hanzi
type yenyu inofanirwa kugara
yakarara

Mimmie panyaya dzechikoro aiva
shasha ndaiona even maassignment
ake munhu aiziva zvaanoita but

Yvonne painge pakaipa, but Mike
aiva nani, vakazotanga kubatsirwa
naMimmie kuti vaite sebetter
pachikoro,

Holiday yaAug dad vakasheedza
vana Mimmie kuti timbogara navo
mhama vakatsamwa vakaenda
kwaChivi, vana Mike vakasara vari
paparty hanzi Tom haapo saka vana
Jerry vanoita yavada, malicense
eteam rangu akazobuda, Mimmie
ainge akufambawo nemota yake, ko
zvainge zvakunakudza ndaitoti chero

tuchienda kumafaro ndiye
aitondidriver zvangu ndakagara,
ndakazoudza dad kuti ndoda kuroora
even asati apedza chikoro, plus
munhu aindipa pressure naJames
hanzi tofanirwa kuchata same day,
dad vakazotiwo hapana chakaipa asi
tomirira mhama kubva kumusha,
musi wavasvika havana munhu
wavakaudza asi takangowana munhu
atova pamba and painge pakaiswa
deco yemhando, maballom imba
yese, vana Mimmie vainge vaenda
kunoita maextra lessons,
takasvikirana tese pamba manheru
tikawana patable pane cake, mumba

mainge makagadzirwa zvemando,
ndakatoshaya kuti chii chiri kuitika
mumba, Yvonne akafamba kusvika
patable akanatora envelop yaivapo,
haana chaakataura asi akangoti
whaaat, ndokumhanya tese kuenda
paaiva, ndakarohwa nehana
nezvandakaona,

*guys kunevasati vafollower lets
follow pamwe ndingafarawo sekufara
kwamuri kuita*

End of chapter

Stay tuned

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

*MIMMIE ❤️ AKA ❤️
MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888



CHAPTER 29

TETE MIMMIE

Sezvo ndakatadza kudya chikafu
vana mai Mimmie vaenda Harare

ndainge ndamirira bhavhadhe
remusikana, ndakafara kuziva kuti
Yvonne asara nekuti mwana uya itori
problem chaiyo, weekend
ndakazonobatsira mai Mimmie
kutsvaira yard nekusvina matumbu
ko mai vainge vavapa mbudzi kah,
izvi ndaizviitira kuti maiguru vandiise
kumapoto musu wacho, ko zvinhu
zvacho zvinoda kungwarira kah,
ndaitoda kuenda kumvura nemusoro,
but vakazotsvaka ngoro
yekwasabhuku ndiyo yakazonotsvaka
huni zvakare kana ndava kuti
vanohwandirana moramba, mai
Mimmie vakazotanga kutsvaka zviyo

muraini vachitenga zvakasiyana
siyana nekutoendesa kuchigayo
nengoro yekwasabhuku zvakare

" eehh muroora ko zviyo ndezvei?"

"Ndezvekubika sadza nemonday"

"Saka moreva kuti pabhavhadhe
tikudya sadza remunga?"

"Aiwa vari kudya sadza remunga
nekuti town yese inenge iri pamba
pangu" mai ava mukati havashuri imi
chokwadi vangada kutidyisa sadza
ratajaira

"But maifanira kuzobikawo karice
ka?"

"Kkkk vatete musatya mai Sean
vachauya nevanhu vavo vachabika
zvechirungu zvacho, asi imi
mukubika sadza and gogo vachabika
mufushwa une dovi neusina, madora,
nehohwa "

mai ava vatoriwo nemhepo chaidzo
chokwadi vangataura zvehohwa
pabirthday remwana wavo iye oga
kunge Jesu, pakasvika mai Sean
vacho handina kumboona kana sign
yekuti pangabikwa zvechirungu,

vanenge vaitondituma kubika chete,
ndakazoita plan yekuudza ivo mai
Sean vacho, vaininge vakatogara
pamoto vachidya sadza nemadora

"Muroora"ndaitsvaka masvikiro
asingazondinyadzise

"Hevoi tete"

"Ko hamusi kubika tuma nice nice
wani moti isu vekumusha tingazodya
mufushwa wehohwa tatonetawo
nazvo isu"

"So tete mukuda kuti ini ndibike
here?" ko iko kuzopindura vakapfava
kunge vakutaura zvinhu kwazvo

"Aiwa ndogona kubika ini"

"Aiwa kana mune simba racho
hapana chakaipa mobika
ndichikuudzai mareceip" ndakaita
imwe fast ndaakudzidziswa kuita
masalads type dzese, but ndaishaya
kuti ndoviga sei zvimwe nekuti vaiva
pedyo neni

"Iwe mwana haupenge here madora
anonzwisa mudumbu aya"
vakapopota mai vawana madora
avabika atova muhalf

"Ko anga asiri angu here" said mai
Sean

"Amai vasiyeyi vakadaro ndoziva
kushanda netype dzakadaro regai

vadye" said mai Mimmie

Ndakazoenderera mberi nekubika
zvangu, ko zvainge zvotonakidza,
pane rimwe drum raiva pandaibikira
so ndimo mandaingogadzika
zvandinenge ndaviga kuti
ndigosenga manheru ndaakuenda
kumba kwangu, takaswera tichifara
vedu, kana ari saVovo ndaisafungira
kuti angawana munhu anoda
kumutora nemuchato nekuda
kwemabsa ake andinoziva, manheru
ndakazoenda kuseri kwemba kuti

ndinobvisa zvinhu zvangu mudrum
ndokuwana kune vanhu haa ndakaita
hasha dzakanyanya kuti
vandikanganisa, ndikatanga
kupopota handina kuziva kuti
ndapinda nemwenje mudziva, nekuti
Yvonne akasvika akatanga kutaura
zvekuenda kwababa vake
nevakwasha, ndakatoona ndega kuti
ndikaita zvisina basa ndinoruza
chirungu hona mai Mimmie wavo
haasati aroorwa but vaakutopfeka
gogo nemawig , so ndaifanira
kumbodzikama, ndainge
ndaakungotenderera seri kwekitchen
kushaya pekubata, ndaitofanira kuita

good plan nekuti ndaigona kuzviruza
chete ko Yvonne zvaataura ndizvozvo
kah, ndakazobuda kuenda kumba
kwangu, chero zvirice zvandanga
ndaisha paside ndakasiya ini
ndaakufunga mashoko aYvonne

Ndakazomukira kwamai Mimmie
kunosukawo nekuita rimwe basa but
ndakawana vasikana vatopedza
zvese patime yaigeza vanhu,
ndakazobatsira kubika tea, but
hapana aita neni kunyange

vakwasha vacho vaingonditarisa
vopfuura, ko ndaitofanira kudzikama
kusvika vetown vaonawo kuti ndiri
munhu kwaye, pamwe
ndingaigirwawo gogo nevakwasha
vangu, pakaurawa mbudzi
ndakazosvina matumbu ndichiseka
nevamwe, but mai Sean waitova
neproblem waitaura zvavada nenguva
yavada chero mwana wandunge
haasvike, kana kuri kudya ndaipa
ktenda zvangu, vanhu vese
vakadzokera kukasara vasikana
chete vachibatsira mai vavo kuita
basa, ndini ndakazokwesha
mabhodho, ko zvinhu zvacho

zvaitoda kupfava nekuti kurwa namai
Mimmie hazvina kusiyana
nekupwanya glass nemaoko nekuti
kupwanyika kwaro kukuvara kwako,
takapedza basa rese kuma6pm,
chainge chasara kudzosera
mabhodho emuraini, mai Mimmie
vakazonditi ndirare vanoda
kundipawo chimwe chikafu, kuzoti
dai ndakabata iwo ma1 cup erice
ndingadai ndakatoruza ma5kg
andakazopiwa

"Mai Mimmie mundiregererewo
ndaifunga kuti ndiri kugona pese
pandaikutsvinyirai" ndakataura
ndakapfugama patsoka dzavo

"Handina kukutsamwirai nekuti
ndaitofunga kuti pamwe ndini ndine
mhosva"

ndakazobatsirwa naMimmie kuti
vandiregerere, pakutanga
ndakambofunga kuti ndikurota
because Mimmie wandinoziva haana

nguva yekuti sorry,
ndakazonzwisisiwa hangu ndokurara,
ko ndaisaziva kuti evry room ine
ziqueen bed nemand fitted wardrop, ko
taingogumira kumasofa kah,
pandainge ndaakurara ndakanzwa
knock padoor aiva Mimmie
neshamwari yake

"Ko hamusati marara?" Ndakabvunza
ndichitomuka kuti ndigare navo

"Hatirari nhasi isu, ehh tete
tokumbirawo help yenyu" said Sandy

"chese chamunoda"

Sandy"Ndimi tete vatinavo paground
tokumbirawo muzomira nesu
pamuchato wedu"

"Ko iwe hauna tete here"

"Yah handina inini, ummm family
yadad vangu yese yakaita tsaona
vakafira paspot vachienda kuairport
kunogashira dad day ravaibva
kuchikoro ndimo maiva nevabereki
vavo plus masiblings avo , so
vakazongotanga kurarama vega
kusvika vapedza chikoro zvese
nekuzoroora"

"Ohh im sorry saka family yavo
hapana wamunoziva"

"Yes aunty family yavo tisu vana vavo,
maybe nefamily inoberekwa mhama"

ndakamunzwira tsitsi vedu, ndosaka
dad vane moyo wakanaka, uye

kukoshesa happiness yevana vavo,
ndega ndaitoona kuti ndichakuvara
nemari yehutete pavanhu vaviri vese,
ndakazobvuma vakabuda vachifara
kuenda kumarooms avo, Yvonne
akati haana vatete vaanoda nekuti
mai Mimmie ndivo vaiva naye kubva
day 1 raachinha hunhu, pamba
pamai Mimmie ndainge ndaakusvika
pandadira zvese nekubva nguva
yandada, ndega ndakatoona kuti
Simba aitaura chokwadi kuti munofa
nenzara nekuti makafushira mwena
weishwa manje apa ndainge
ndamufushunura, zvese zvaiva
mugwara, mai Mimmie vakazoenda

nevasikana hanzi ndine rwendo
namai Sean, handina zvangu kusiirwa
makey but ndainzi nditarise pamba,
mai vakafara hanzi ndihwo hunhu
manje kwete zvako zvekuramba
uchiita sebenzi pamunhu
asingadzoreri, ndainge ndaakutoziva
kuti kubuda kwamai Mimmie
kudzoka kwavo tinodya tuma nice
nice, like pavakambotengera mai
cake rekuti vambozvispoiler chete
chete

MIMMIE

mai Sean ndainge ndatovatsamwira
chokwadi munhu angandipa pack
remaputi, ndakanzwa misodzi yangu
ichida kubuda ndaitoshaya kuti
vainge vakandimakira chii chaizvo,

kana kudiwa nemwana wavo iri
mhosva zviri nani vanondisungisa
life in jail than kuita mashura akadai,
sepavakatora mic kuita speech
ndaitofunga kuti vanoda kutaura
zvisina basa, manje vaive vava
vamwene saka vaisaroveka asi dai
vakaita mashura before proposal
ndaivatema nemaputi avo ini,
ndakazobviswa mundangariro
vakutaura zvemota, ndakatadza
kuzvidzora ndaakumhanya kwavaiva,
misodzi iya ndakazongoichinja zita
chete asi yakaramba ichibuda yanga
yava yehappiness, ndaitadza
kuzvigamuchira kuti ndava car owner,

zvakatanga paimba now mota,
ndanga ndanzwa kuisa mota
dzevamwe pamba pangu manje now
ndikuzomisa yangu yakatarisa
mumba kunge ichapinda mumba,
atleast Sandy akange andivimbisa
kuti achandidzidzisa kudriver , saka
zvaisanetsa aizongozadzisa shuviro
yake ko hanty ndiye akandivimbisa
here manje ndaizomurangaridza kuti
howfar

Tete ndivo vaininge vaakundimara

zvekuti dai paisava nadad,
ndaitonetsana navo husiku hwacho,
ndakazosiyana navo tava kuita party,
vanhu vachidhakwa zvekurevesa
ndakazonotandara naMike ainge
akagara pane rimwe couch raiva
panze

"Gules manga muripi?"

"Kuseri uko"

"Horaiti ndokumbirawo help yenyu"

"Anything for you"

"I know gogo vanoramba kuti ndiende
Harare but ndakaona kunge
vanoteerera imi ndokumbirawo kuti
kana vakarambira munhu wese
mouya imi muzondikumbirira"

"Ndozvega zvaunoda"

"Yes"

"Haisi nyaya kana zviri izvo
zvinokufadza i will"

bamnn vangu vakafara shame,

takazorara tichifara zvedu but inini
zvaitondikurira zvekuita pungwe
kusvika kwati gwe-e yakaimbwa
yakaimbwa naJP ndakadzimara
ndarara but Yvonne naSandy
vakaedzesa, makuseni vakatoita
basa neni zvakare vasina kuneta,
ndisati ndapiwa mapresent gogo
vakapinda nesu muroom yavakarara,
tikabatana maoko takaita circle,
vakatanga kunamata vachitipa
makomborero muma relationship
edu, takazosara zvedu Shurugwi
nekuda kwaSandy, ndakazoita
zvechisimba ndaona kuti
tingatogariswa mwedzi wese, tete

vanga vadzikama ndakafunga kuti
pamwe mashoko avakaudzwa
naVovo akarara achimwirira,

Takazodzokera Harare
ndaakunonzwa shoko rekuti gogo
vakuramba naMike, ndikatoudza dad
kuti ndikaenda ndinonouya naye,
vanhu vakatanga vachinetsa kusvika
mhama vazoti handei tese, naivo
vaiva nerwendo rweko, patakasvika
gogo vakatadza kuzvigashira
zvavaiona, vakamhanyira mai Sean
nemufaro vasina kana kutaura vara

rimwe zvavo, vakatanga kuchema
vamambundirana

"Muroora wangu"

"Mhama ndiregerereiwo nekusauya
kuzokuonai"

"Handina kubvira ndakutsamwira
muroora ndinongokuda zvakadaro, ko
ava ndian?"

"Ndimai vemuzukuru wenyu"

"Handizive kuti ndokutenda nei
mwanangu nemwana wako uyu"

"Aita sei?"

"Mwana wako akatakura chipo
chikuru, munhu anovaka kwete
anoputsa"

mhama vakatopererwa nekuti
vanoziva ndiri munhu wehovhiyo
nguva dzese, mai Sean vakazotaura
nagogo imwe nyaya inosiririsa
yehupenyu hwavo, hapana asina
history kana mazogara,
ndakazovaudza yandainge
ndafambira, takambonetsana kusvika
vazobvuma naye, taigara kumba

kwedu tiri 3, asi ndaigara
ndakanetsana nabamnn kuchikoro
panyaya yekuchiva mabeb, hanzi
ndoda mwana wapincipal,
mangwana wonzwa ndoda riya
rakadai, ndakazopedzira ndamuudza
kuti ukangoita mabeb 2 chete
ndoudza blaz vokuvharisa zvelicense,
imwe weekend takaswera takarara
zvedu, Sandy ndokubva asvika hanzi
handei kujere timbonoona zviriko,
takabuda tiri 4 vamwe vainge
vakapfeka madress but inini
ndakapfeka jersey zvangu asingazivi
aigona kufunga kuti ndikuda kupinda
mugame nekuti yaitova short

nehembe yacho, patakasvika ndega
ndakaona kuti jeri harina mboko,
vakauya vese naTrevor, kana ari
saMike paakati baa kuna Ellen ainge
akutoseka zvake hanzi hauna zororo

"Chitiregererai girls" Said Ellen ava
kutochema zvake

Mike"Havasisiri girls ava hona
zvigunwe zvavo vese vari 3"

Them "Whaat"

Sandy "Hapana whaat apa Ellen
ndotokutenda ndiwe wakandibatsira
ndakazkwana anondida now, kana uri
sewe Trevor utori he dog
yakaonekwa nemaNigeria, imbwa
chaiyo"

"Kkk iri sei love behind the bars"
ndakabvunza ndakapeta maoko
zvangu

Mike "Asi hamuzive kuti
havasanganiswe vanoona
pavanoenda kumunda"

Sandy "Ohh im sorry, but day
remuchato ndichakukumbirirai

mouya nenjema dzenyu kuzoona
saka makanzi makore mangani nhai
Trevor"

"40 years dzekuuraya plus 15
dzerape"

Sandy"Mashoma aya Ellen
wotoshinga saka hauna nhumbu
here" Sandy anepamuromo moziva
ko iko kuzotaura achifambisa maziso

kunge akuita zvisvinu

"Sorry Sandy ndainge ndakakuvanzira
i dont have a womb, ndakambobvisa
nhumbu yabamkuru ndiri form 4
ndipo pachakaora chibereko
chikatobviswa"

Us"Whaaaat🙄🙄"




mwana anemhepo uyu dai maisava
mujeri ndaigona kumupetanisa shaya
zvekutodaro munhu wepi, apa sisi
vanenge vachiti mwana wamai vangu
vachimupa rudo rweze iye achirara
nabamkuru, takazobuda nguva isina
kukwana nehasha, dai paisava
nemuporisa ndaimutsvinya nzeve
chete, takazonanga kumba kwangu
taakutaura hunhu hwavamwene
vangu, tichifungira kuti vanenge
vanehumbu, ndainge ndaakutya
chero kunoona dad ndidzingwe
zvangu, ndainge ndaakutoita
zvekunovaona kubasa kwavo

ndogara ndabatanidzira vese naSean,
malicense edu paakabuda ndakafara
guys ko kudriver kunonakidza zveimi,
holiday yataenda kwadad ndaivawo
nemufaro kuti taakunogara namoms
kah, but zvakazoenda nepamwe
vatizira kwaChivi 🤣🤣🤣, hanzi
naMike abaiwa ngaabude 😂😂,
pamba paisaswera munhu isu
kumaleson and vana dad kumabasa,
takasvika rimwe zuva shasha iripo
yakaita decco pamba, kana ndiri seni
ndakagara ndasiya laptop yangu
mumota ko ndaiziva kuti ndogona
kupinda ndichinzi ndinobhowa
ndiende kumba kwangu, mumba

mainge makaiswa macandle , ivo
mhama vakagara patable ndipo paiva
neenvelop yakavhurwa naVovo,
munhu wese akangoti *whaaat*

Dad"6 weeks pregnant"

"Yes my love"

Me"    saka mwana ari mudumbu
ndiye ari kuita kuti mundivenge kah"

Her"Sorry Mimmie wangu ndotoda
help yako ndikuda kuenda newe
kwaMutare mangwana"

"  no problem but toshandisa
same car"

Her"Wakakwana here iwe"

"Deal or no deal ndikuda kuenda
kumba kwangu"

"Deal saka usaenda"

takazorara tagadzirira, takaenda
nadad ndivo vaidriver, inini namoms
tainge takagara kumashure, but
taisataura tese, taakubuda mutown
ndakatumwa kunotsvaka chikafu
ndikatenga KFC nepacket remaputi,

"Ini ndikuda machips not nyama" said
mom vakasunga face

"Neniwo ndikumada"

"But hatikwane hona kuti mashoma
sei"

Me"Manje kana musingade kushare
ndaakumadya ini"

ndakazovapa vatambura vedu,
munhu wepi akandivenga kudaro,
maputi ndiwo atakazoita half half but
nyama ndakadya yese ko hanty
havaifariri here, patakasvika
kwaMutare takatanga kubvunza
pacho pataienda, hazvina kutitorera
nguva kuti tipawane, pamba pacho
paingova nekagate kadiki kanokwana
munhu, kana pane vanoziwa zvigate
zvinowanzoiswa kumamisha
pazvibhorani kanenge akaita *S*
zvekut mombe nemadongi
zvisapinda yah ndiro gate raivapo,

takadzika mumota ndokupinda
mukati maitova nevamwe gogo
nasekuru vainge vakakwegura
zvekutodaro vakarara parukukwe,
inini pandaisanganidzana navo
maziso vainzvengesa kutarisa kuside
vese vari vaviri, ndakaramba
ndichifamba kuenda kwavaiva kuita
kunge ndaisundidzirwa, apa
ndaitonakirwa nezvavaiita
zvekutarisa kuside

"Mira ipapo usasvika patiri"

vakasheedzera gogo vacho vachiita
kunge vakateyiwa

Me"Saka totaura nemi takamira here"

"Iwe dzokera kumota nditaure neava
vaviri uri kutiteya nechioneso
chauinacho"

ndakatoshaya kuti glass racho
ndariwanepi even hembe dzangu
paisava kana nebutton zvaro,
ndakatendeuka kuti ndiende kumota,
but mhama vakandibata kuti
ndisaenda , takapiwa pekugara but
vaisanditarisa hameno kuti vaionei,
ndakazosimuka kuenda kutoilet
nekuti ndaisava nekugadzikana,
pandakasvika seri kwemba ndakaona
nyoka yainge yakakura apa iri yeblack
ndikatoiuraya zvangu ko kutyei,
nemutoilet muya handina kuzopinda
ndaakutya, ndakadzokera kwaiva
nana dad ndichifara kuti ndauraya
nyoka ko ndainge ndakaguma kare ka

kuuraya

"Dad ndauranya nyoka kuseri uko"

"Maihwe kani mwana iwe
wandiuraya"

"Ndauraya nyoka kwete imi gogo"

"Nyoka yawauraya ndimo mune moyo wangu"

"Itai mushe imi muchanditsamwisa"

ndainge ndatotsamwa ini munhu
akakwana angati moyo wake uri
munyoka kana ndimiwo, mbuya
vacho vakamhanyira mumba

vakabuda vakabata rimwe zihari
vachizvongonyoka kunge nyoka
vachiuya pataiva, chandakakwanisa
kutora shamhu ndokudzoker
pandainge ndakamira, kana vari
samom and dad vainge vatoungana
mukona, ndaisada kubata hari yavo
but ndaida kuvarova kusvika
vaipunza vega, pavakatanga
kufuriridza hutsi kwandiri ndakavhara
maziso ndokutanga kufamba
zvishoma nezvishoma kuenda
paaiva, svishamhu svangu svaiva
svitete tete, svaisakuvadza asi
svairwadza, pandakasvika pavaiva
ndokuvhura maziso ndikatanga

kurova maoko akabata hari,
vakatanga vakashinga zvavo but
vakazongoikanda pasi wani,
vakatanga kuchema vachitaura kuti
vakauraya sei vabereki vamhama, uye
ndivo vakavagadzira kuti vasaite
mwana pavakatiza, kana vari
sasekuru vakabva vangofira
parukukwe pavaiva, vakataura hanzi
nyoka yaurawa ndanga ndaituma
kumota kwenyu kuti muende nayo 🙄
🙄🙄 vakatauka vachisunungura
chimwe chidhori chainge chakazara
tambo muviri wese, pavapedza
kutaura vakangodonha ndiye sarai
kukatanga kunaya muna August,

ndakatoshaya kuti zvikufamba sei,
ndipo paunonzwa munhu achiti
ndavauraya iko kwanaya 😂😂😂😂,
handina ngozi ini 😂😂

hama dzavo dzepedyo dzakazouya
chichinzwa mamiriro ezvinhu vaingoti
watibetsera ndaitoshaya kuti
ndabataira nechii ini ndarova munhu
mukuru nhai, vakazongochengetwa
same day ravashaika vanhu
vakatopararisa same day zvakare,
moroad kudzokera dad vaingoseka
hanzi warova munhu mukuru kunge

kacheche, takazosvika Harare mom
vatorara kare, ndainge ndazororawo
kuchinjana mashoko navo, ko neni
taipedzerana zvekutaura
ndotozvidawo

Mabook ndiwo ainge akutivharira
zvekutoshaya mukana wekufema apa
taifanira kutonyora October inini
ndainyora 15 subjects, Mike 10
subject and Yvonne 9 subject, saka
painge pakashata zvekushaya time
nana Mr dude vedu, Sandy ndiye

umwe ainge akubatsira Mike ini
naYvonne ko paitoda kusungwa
dzakasimba chaiko pamwe
tingafadzawo vabhadhari vefees kah,

Moms vainge vasisashande hanzi
nadad handide chakaipa pamwana
wangu, inini ndainge ndatobudirwa
pachena kuti ndisasvikako asi
matemba angu vachimada 😂😂😂,
ndaitobika akawanda ndopa Yvonne
or Sandy kuti aende nawo ndaisada
zvehondo isingazoperi naTshaka ini,

bamkuru James vakazouya
kuzotiona taapedo kunyora nekuti
vaitoziva kuti kana tatangidza
kunyora hapana mukana wekuonana,
takaswera tichitenderera mutown tiri
6 imwe neimwe couple mumota
mayo, mabeb tisu taidriver, zuva
rakazonodoka takutambira kupark,

James"guys inini ndikudzokera
mangwana handei torara kuhotel
mozomukira kundiperedza kuairport"

Sean"no problem broo"

takasimuka paya taakuenda kuhotel,
James akabhadhara 3 rooms hanzi
ndoda kurara ndine munhu wangu
paside, ko ndaigotypei ini ndaiziva kuti
hapana zvandinoitwa hanty kaisava
kekutanga kurara musame room
naSean ndakangozviudza kuti
hapana zvaanondiita, but guys
zvakazoenda nepamwe

*GUYS PANE VASATI VAFOLLOWER
LETS FOLLOW PAMWE
NDINGAFARAWO SEZVAMURI
KUITA*

End of chapter

Stay tunned   

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

*MIMMIE  AKA 

MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888



CHAPTER 30

BABA SEAN

kana mwari varangarira hapana
anoramba guys, Mimmie atori
blessing mufamily yangu, regai
aidiwa nevakomana vakawanda
nekuti anekuita kwemunhu not Ellen
anoita kunge chidhori munhu
akakwana angaudzirwa zvekuita,
zvekuti chero ndaivawo mubhutsu
dzaTrevor ndaienda kujeri nesame
crime, paakapfugamirwa naSean
ndainge ndatobata kumeso kuti
acharamba, ko munhu wacho haasi

wemafunnies kah kutonyengerera
kuti zviite, but akandichemedza
nemufaro abvuma, kutaura chokwadi
ndaisazvitarisira kuti rudo rwavo
rungasvika pachikamu chakadai plus
kudanana kwavo handina
kumbokuona ini , ndakatomuendesa
kuchikoro iri sign yekuti thank you,

Takadzokera Harare varume
vandinoshandana navo
vachingorumbidza hanzi
takachengetwa nesadza rezviyo,
saMacheza akasvika pakuti akuda

kutotenga hupfu hwacho hameno
kuti aizobikirwa nani hanzi dai
zvaibvira maiti ribikwe pamuchato
again 🤔🤔,

mukadzi wangu ndiye ainge atova
problem pamba waisaziva vaanoda
nezvaasingadi, ndakambozorora
pakauya vanamai Mimmie vachitaura
zvekwaChivi, ndakabatira hana
mumaoko nekuti wangu mukadzi
zvekwaChivi haazvide zvachose, but
ndakaona power rekuva nefriend
nekuti vakazongokuenda wani,

ndaitoshaya kuti zvikufamba sei,
regai vakuru vakati hakuna hama
inopfuura shamwari inovaka,

"Dad ko mhama asi vane nhumbu"
ndakabviswa mundangariro naSean

"Ita mushe havana ava ko zvekuti
mhama wakazvitanga rinhi"

"Kuna Mimmie hanty ndiye anoti

mhama" power of love 💖, chokwadi
Sean akutokopa zvese 😂😂😂

"So Mimmie anobudirira here kuuya
naMike"

"Zvakanakisa asina kubvunzwa kuti
unomudii nekuti love iri pana
Mimmie nagogo its unbreakable dad"

mwana anonzi Mimmie ndamushaya
ini, kudiwa kwake kwakanyanya guys,
pese paasvika vanotomuda chete
plus ndiye akubatanidza family yangu
yainge yakatsakatika, chandakaona
pana Mimmie ane moyo muchena
samai vake but iye haanyengerere
anoforcer manje ndipo pavasiyana,
mashoko aSean haana kubuda
mupfungwa dzangu enhumbu,

"Kuti ingava iyo isingade Mimmie
here but vanoita kunge vanowirirana
wani"

"Zvema mins dad"ndaitoshaya kuti
ndichabvunza sei,

Mimmie ndiye akazondipedza simba
rese akundiudza number
yemasubject aari kuda kuita apa
asingadzidzi full time, kune vanhu
vanozvitemba chokwadi, plus
ndaitofanira kumisa Sean ambosiya
mwana adzidze asamukanganise
nekuti 15 subject hadzisi
dzekutamba nadzo kah,

ndakazobvunza mai Mimmie day
ravadzoka kwaChivi, ndaitya
kutambisa mari

"Nhai mai Mimmi ko musikana
anogona zvakadii?"

"Kana chiri chikoro hameno kana
zvakabuda, but panguva yake aisaita
chero manotes kutongobata
achidzidza, agobuda nemore than 10
subject"

"Zvekuti anganyora 15 subject
akabuda nadzo dzese"

"Hongu zvikafamba bho anobuda
nemaA chete"


"Whaaat"

"Yes ndizvo zvaatori kana asina
kukanganiswa nekumbogara"


ndakarohwa nehana nemhinduro iyi,
yah but iye anotaridza zvake kuti
munhu anoziva mabook nekuti
dzimwe mhinduro dzaanopa dzine
kuzvitemba mukati, so
ndakazovatengera malaptop
nekuvaisira Wi-Fi pamba pavo,

mai Mimmie havana kuzogara nguva
refu vaakudzokera zvavo kumba
kwavo, taakusara nemunhu wedu
anenge problem, kubasa vainge
vakuenda kana vachida plus vaisada
kuudzirwa zvekuita hanzi
mondishungurudza, rimwe zuva ndiri
kubasa ndakafonerwa namai

"Amai munosimba here?"

 "Zvakanyanyisa mwanangu ndine
mufaro wakanyanya nemukadzi
wemuzukuru wangu mwana akabva
kuvanhu uye anovaka"

"Chero neniwo amai ndinofara ndiye
akatoita kuti vanhu vauye kumusha
nekuchinja hunhu hwemwana wangu"

 "Vanhu vakadaro vanonetsa
kuwana ndikangonzwa kuti muri

kumushungurudza chete ndosvikako"



anonzi Mimmie iyeye akuda kuunza
mai vangu kutown 🤣🤣🤣🤣,
ndakazovaudza kuti muchauya
pamuchato wake kuti mufare
zvakanaka, vakazondibvunza
yenhumbu yamai Sean hanzi ndaona
kunge akazvitakura, umm ndakangoti
pamwe semunhu akwegura
haachaone zvakanaka,
ndakazopedza kushanda
ndaakuzvidya mupfungwa nenyaya
yenhumbu, holiday yaAug ndaidawo
kufara nemhuri yangu but mai Sean
vakatiza hanzi Mimmie naMike

vanondibhowa, ndakava nekunetseka
kuti kana isiri nhumbu yarehwa
vanenge vachitovavenga zvekutodaro,
chimwe chaindinetsa kana vari
kwaChivi vaingofonera Mimmie hanzi
muri sei kumba nevamwe anova iye
munhu wavatiza zvakare 🤔🤔🤔,

Rimwe zuva takaswera takagara
naSean naMacheza tisingashande
zvedu, kana ndiri seni ndaitonzwa
hope , zvekutotadza chero kuita basa,
ndipo patakawana mai Sean vadzoka

negood news dzenhumbu,
ndakashaya pekupinda nemufaro
guys, but why ndakatadza kuzviona
kare nhai, ndakatarisa maweeks acho
ndipo pavatanga kunetsana
naMimmie, manje zvaipedzerana apa
weakness yavo yaiva pakudya
zvabikwa naMimmie, vaiita kunge
matwinns plus Mimmie ndiye aigona
kuvadzikamisa chero vakapopota
aisava nebasa navo

ndakazobvunza taakurara nyaya
yekwaMutare nekuti hapana

chandaiziva zvekuti anehama dziri
ikoko, akazondiudza zvese uye
zvekuti tikaenda naMimmie zvese
zvinofumuka, kubva ndakagara
naMimmie ndainge ndisina kumuona
achirova munhu but akazondirovera
harahwa yevanhu ndakatarisa
ndakanzwa tsitsi apa ndichitya futi,
but akatibatsira paakauraya nyoka
yatainge tapiwa , ko ndotondi
yatakapiwa hanty yaienda kumota
kwedu here ,

Vasikana vakazonyora maexams avo,

but Mimmie ainge asingachabvi
pamba aisvika paadira,
ndakazopedzisira ndamuvimbisa kuti
akasvika again ndomurova nekuti
aishungurudza mukadzi wangu 🤔🤔
🤔 i remember rimwe day raasvika
zvikatanga kunetsana hanzi dzokera
unoverenga unotambisa mari
yemurume wangu, haana kudaira asi
akasmuka akabika sadza
nematemba akazviisira akagara
paside namai Sean achidya

"Ko rangu riripi?"

"Ndabika remunhu 1 hanty ndikuda kunoverenga here"

hongu nyaya dzemamai
hadzipindirwe but ndainge
ndaakunzwa tsitsi ini, ndakasimuka
ndokupa Mimmie \$5 kuti anotenga
KFC ndiko kubvuma kwaakaita kupa
mai Sean sadza raaidya, ko ainge
abika sadza remunhu 1 zvekurevesa,
ndaitoziva kuti munhu wacho anoda
nyama zvekurevesa saka hapana
paairamba,

Sean akazoti akuda kuchata
vachingopedzisa kunyora bvunzo
dzavo, ko ndini ani zvangu kumisa
pane rudo, vakazoronga kuti
vachangobvisa roora vozochata,
Shayne naSean vakabvisa same day
and vakangonzi vabatanidze,
tikazopedzisira kwaJames, but
muchato waiita same day, tete
Mimmie vakatiwo panofanirwa
kuitwa chiroora, inenge yaiva plan
yekudya mari yeutete chete, vasikana
vachipedza kunyora maexams
vakaenda kumusha vese kuti

tinobvisa pfuma yavo, apa tainge
takachena ko tainge takapfekedzwa
nevakomana, next day tikaenda
kunobvisira Sandy, kana ari masuit
ndakambopfekedzwa guys ndizvo
zvakanakira kuzvara, kwainge
kwasara kupfekedzwa yemuchato 🤔
🤔🤔, vatete vakazouya Harare
nevanhu vavo tamirira muchato,
vaigara kumba kwaMimmie
vachirairana rairana ragara ndiyo
basa rana tete kah,

Muchato wakanakidza munhu wese
aivapo, vana Mimmie ndakazovapa
present yangu iya yecompany,
dzimba nemota zvaingouya zvaisava
zvenhamo, kudya kwaiva kwemahara
kana muchida mubvunze Ellen
naTrevor vaivapo, gogo vakazoti
vanofanirwa kunoita chiroora before
honeymoon, paisava nemarambiro
nekuti zvataurwa nemunhu mukuru
plus family yedu inotokoshesa
kumboita chiroora usati waita
honeymoon hameno why, James
ndiye akada kumbonetsa hanzi
zvinhu zvinopedza nguva tisati
taonana nevanhu vedu, Yvonne

akazonzi angobatana nevamwe
sezvo murume wake asina kumusha,
vakazoenda namai James ndivo
vaiva vamwene vakamira navo
kumusha, wangu mukadzi ndaisada
kumushaya pandiri ko dumbu rainge
ratokura kah taiva muna Nov iro
richikuturwa muna Feb,

zvinhu zvakafamba sekurongwa
kwazvo asi ndakazorohwa nehana
neshoko randakanzwa kubva
kumusha hanzi masheets
avakaisirwa vese amuka akatsvuka

zvichireva kuti vese vanga vari
mhandara, saka paitodiwa mombe
dzehumai, ini Sandy handina
kumuchenesa guys pane
yakatambwa chete nevakomana
vacho, plus ndakanetseka pakuti
vakaramba kupiwa mombe nagogo
hanzi regai tiite zvekutenga 🤔🤔,
chero mai Sean vakaramba hanzi
Sandy haangave mhandara, manje
hezvoka masheets amuka akatsvuka

TREVOR

Ndainge ndazviisa ndega mujeri ,
ndakatanga ndichifunga kuti pamwe
vabereki vachandibudisawo but
ndaitozvinyepera, hapana kana
munhu aiuya kuzondiona handiziviwo
Ellen kuside kwake kana aishanyirwa,
rimwe zuva takasangana kugarden
naEllen, ndaitofunga kuti anenhumbu
nekuti ndaiziva kuti ndairovera bhora
mberi

"Ellen ari sei mwana wangu"

"Mwana upi unopenga here"

Apa ainge asviba waisaziva kuti ndiye,
maybe kwaiva kushaya makeup 🤔🤔
🤔🤔, chokwadi nguva yese
ndaitofunga kuti Ellen iyellow born
kah ini, regai Sean akasiya, Ellen

akazondiudza kuti haana nhumbu, ko
saka ndaifirei nhaimi, vana Sandy
ndivo vakasvika ndisingazvitarisire,
kana kutinzwirawo tsitsi vakasiya
vatidadira hanzi tiuye kumuchato,
ndainge ndatoronga kuti ndikaenda
kumuchato kwacho ndoda kutiza, ko
ndaizivei kuti tinenge takasungwa
makumbo chete hanzi maoko
hatingasungi pamwe munoda
kuzoombera maoko, ndofunga officer
vaisaziva kuti muchato wemaex edu,
but takadya zvedu tuma nice, apa
muchato wacho waiita kunge
pakuchata mwana wapresident, kana
dziri mota dzavaipiwa haa dai

ndakaziva haitungamiri chokwadi
hanty dai ndiri ini ndiri mukati
memafaro soo, pakapera muchato
vakazouya pataiva vese vari 6,
ndakakumbira ruregerero
ndakagwadama

"Trevor ndoda kungokutenda nerudo
rwako rwekundisiira beb hona nhasi
tachata"

"Bamkuru munopedza nguva
ingomuudzai kuti takabatanidzwa
newe" said Mimmie

Sean"Ini handina kubvira
ndakutsamwira 🤔🤔 vakakutsamwira
ndimai Ndlovu wavaida kuti vasare
vari shirikadzi"

"Officer plis mupewo Ellen epiderm

atsvukezve"

akataura Sandy achiseka
zvekusvotesa, vakandisiya
ndakapfugama kushaya zvekuita,
ndakaona moms vakatomira namai
Sean vachitoseka kana kundicheuka
kana vari dad vakangondimhoresa
nekupfuura, ndakambofunga kuti
ndaresva kuona mai Sean nhumbu
but how, takadzokerwa nesu pasina
ambotinzwira tsitsi kana umwe chete
zvake, nyaya yaEllen ndiyo
yaindirwadza apa ndaizviudza kuti

ndatangira Sean kuita mwana,
ndakazorovera moyo padombo
ndokukumbira phone ndaakufonera
dad, ndakakumbira ruregerero
ndichivaudza life yemujeri,
vakatanga vachinetsa kunzwisisa
ndikazovaudza kuti

"ndinouya ndichikupai mari yenyu
nditsvakireiwo lawyer"

havana kuita nharo vakazonditsakira
but yakambonetsa nyaya yacho,
kusvika ndazobudiswa January,

ndiko kubuda kwandakaita ndichisiya
vana Ellen na Flex mukati,
ndakunotangira pandakasiira kubasa
apa ndainge ndatobuda mabonzo
nejeri, vari samhama vaisada kana
kundiona, kana baba Sean
ndaitovatya kana kuva tanga kwese
kuti ndikumbire ruregerero, rimwe
zuva mom vakasvika pamba pangu
ndakatorara zvangu

"Saka moyo wako ukutofara soo
wasiya vamwe vako mujeri?"

"Saka mukuda ndiite sei?"

"Vabudise hanty ndiwe master planner here vatsvakire lawyer vabudewo"

ndaisava neplan kunze kwekutsvaka lawyer racho, vakasiwa mu 2 years, naSean taingopesana mutown kunge asingandizive , rimwe zuva ndakapinda mushop inotengeswa hembe dzevana ndokuona muna Mimmie anezidumbu

"Mimmie"

"Heee"

"Mimmie ndiregererewo plis taura
nemurume wako andiregererero
ataurewo neni"

"Ari panze enda unomuudza wega"

painge pasina plan kunze
kwekumutevera panze,
akambotanga achinetsa kusvika
azondinzwawo hake, ndakarwadziwa
pandakaona Mimmie achidriver,
ndakarangarira madays angu
naSandy tichiswera kutenderera
mutown Sandy achidriver,
ndakatanga kuyeredza misodzi
ndakamira mucar park, ndaitoziva
kuti obvious Sandy atovawo
nekamwana kake ko hanty vakachata

same day here, ndakazoenda kumba
kwana Sandy ndichida kunokumbira
ruregerero kuna Shayne, but
ndakarambidzwa kupinda naShantel

"Shayne aripo here?"

"No ari kumba kwake ndiudze
ndigomuudza"

"Ndanga ndichida iye, plus ndikuda

kukumbira ruregerero kuna Sandy"

"Kana uchida Sandy wotoenda
America"

ndakafreezer ndakamira pagate,
ndega ndakaona hapana
chekuraramira ndiri muZim saka
ndaitoda kutizira S.A ndotonotanga
new life ndiriko, but mom vakaramba
hanzi tanga wabhadhara mari
yatakabhadhara lawyer wako,
ndakatoona ndega kuti haasi
majokes

End of chapter

Stay tuned  

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

*MIMMIE ❤️ AKA ❤️
MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888



CHAPTER 31

YVONNE

Ndaitadza kuzvigamuchira kuti ndini
ndikudiwawo nemhene yakaita
saShayne, ndaishaya kuti ndomuudza
sei mabasa angu akare, zvaiva nani
kuudza munhu pachiri pedo pakuzoti
azoona nekufamba kwenguva or
ozonzwa nevanhu, ndakatoona kuti
kumuudza ndega kuri nani kana
ndichirambwa ndizvozvo, pakaenda
Mimmie kunotori Mike ndakasara
ndiri kumba kwake,

Rimwe zuva ndakarovera moyo

padombo ndokusheedza Shayne,
ndakamuudza history yangu yese
uye machinjiro angu ese, akauya
pandaiva akandimbundira zvese
nekundipukuta misodzi,

Him"lets forget about the past beb
neniwo nditoriwo nehstory promise
me kuti haudzokeri kumabasa ako"

"Hongu ndinokuvimbisa Shayne"

"I love you"

"I love you too"

akazonditi ndigeze tibude kuenda
kuhosipital kunotariswa ropa,
ndaisava nemarambiro, but
ndaitongofunga kuti pamwe
ndichanobatwa positive, Shayne

ainge akandibata ruoko
zvekundisimbisa i think ainge azviona
kuti ndikutya

Me"Saka maresults akabuda ndiri
positive haundisiye here"
ndakabvunza ndichida kutochema ini

"Ko akati vari posotive havaroorwe
ndian Yvonne ndinokuda wakadaro,
apa ndatongoitira kuti usagara
murima unofanira kuziva zvauri chete,
calm down i love you right"

ndakagutsirira musoro akandipa kiss
pahuma, akatanga kundipurudzira
mafudzi angu kuti ndidzikame but
zvairamba guys, doc vakasvika
vakanditambidza envelop
vachidzungudza musoro kunge
vasangana nezvakaoma, ndakatya
kuivhura ndokutambidza Shayne kuti
iye avhure, akamboita nguva
akanyarara inini ndaitotya chero
kudongorera, akanditema
nemareports aya, ndega ndakatoona
kuti anga achinyepa kuti anondida
ndakadaro, pandakanoverenga
ndakarohwa nehana nekuti ndaiva
negative, chandakakwanisa kukanda

kapaper pasi ndichimhanyira
mumaarms aShayne, ndokutanga
kutenderera akandisimudza, chero
ndakambofara zveday iri zvaiva more
than happy guys, akazondiisa pasi
ava kundipa kiss apa achiseka hanzi
saka wanga waakuchemei

"Haa iwe ungandiramwira envelop
yacho"

"Utende mai Mimmie vakakurumidza
kukutsiura"

akandigrabber taakuenda kumota,
ndaiva nemufaro wakanyanya,
takazotanga kutaura pamusoro
pamhama ndichimuudza kuti
ndakavaregerera hanzi kana
wakavaregerera unofanira
kuvatengera something chinobatika,
paisava nemarambiro so
takazotenderera mutown
kutsvakirawo amai vangu gumbeze,
Shayne akazoti nditsvake gogo

vafane kudzidzira kuitira pamuchato
vasazopfeka matommy😂😂😂,
ndakatenga zvese zvaaindiudza,
zvikaenda nambuya pavakabva
kwaChivi,

Mabook ndiwo ainge akundishaisa
mufaro apa zvechikoro zvagara
zvaitondiremerawo, but ndaisava
neoption manje kunze kwekuita
zvinoda mudiwa, driving takapasa
tese tiri 3 , zvainge zvakunakidza
manje apa taienda nemota

yaMimmie kuchikoro, todzoka neya
Shayne becz Mimmie aidzidzisa half
day, mainn vaingoita zvema lesson
akaita sana Chemistry , biology,
physics maybe nemaths zvimwe
vaiita vega mulibrary, dzimwe nguva
vaitombokumbirwa naheard kuti
vaitise maform 1 mamwe
masubjects, rimwe zuva ndainge
ndakatogara naMike pabreak
tichitoverenga zvedu, heardgirl
akapinda ndokumira mberi kwedu,
zviya zvekuda kuonererwa

"Iwe Yvonne mota inouya ichikutorai
daily ndian wako"

Mike"Mubvunzo rudzii nhaiwe Aisha"

"Nditori srs ndikuda number dzake
hakuna O level inoita mface anemota
ini upper ndisina"

"Ko ndini ndakati usageza here?"

"Haudairi zvaunoda kah ndipe
number dzake next time ndikaona
mota iya pano pachakuvava pano
pachikoro"

"Manje haasi mface but murume
ndosaka uchiona ndine ring iyi"

akavhura ziso ndokubata ruoko

kwangu kuti aibvise, akadirwa gwati
naMike zvekuti akanomirira kudoor
nekuda kwedzungu, akabuda
akanoudza heard, ko tainge tatyora
mutemo kah kurova heard girl,
tikasheedzwa kuoffice tichida
kudzingwa chikoro

"Haisi nyaya but mototidzinga tese
naMirriam because dad vakati
tidzidze pachikoro 1" said Mike
akatepa maoko zvake

"Mobva kwana Mirriam imi,"

"Yes she is our sister, saka kana
tikabva anotobvawo"

" dzokerai kuclass munodzidza uya
haabve pano"

takaseka tichienda kuclass, hanzi
naMike, Aisha ndaakuda

kutomupfimbira izvozvo
ndigomusiya futi, ndaitoshaya kuti
Mike hutsinye akahuwana kupi
chaizvo, ndakazomunyengerera kuti
asaudza Mimmie yaitwa naAisha iye
akatiwo ndisaudza Mimmie kuti
akuda heardgirl, takazoita deal nekuti
Mimmie aigona kunetsana naAisha
wacho kusvika ati plis, Mimmie
aipiwa respect pachikoro imwe
yaipfuura yaheardgirl nenyaya
yekuziva book chairo nenyaya
yekubetserawo maform 3 matopic
avanenge vasingazive, even isusu
taiti akatiitisa assignment ndaitoziva
kuti tonodzorera, apa tainge tava

nemalaptop aitibetsera kutsvaka
zvimwe panet, ndainge ndatovawo
nani pachikoro, ko paden
paiverengwa kwete zvekutamba,
tichibetserwa naSandy namainn
patinenge taakurasika, brain
dzamainn dziri something else
panyaya yekubata chaiyo

naShayne tainge takaudzana kuti no
sex before marriage, plus nguva
yacho yekumuona yaitonetsa nekuda
kwemabook, takatombozorora imwe

weekend yauya James akumboti
spoiler, kune vanhu vane mari dzavo
pasi rino, nekuti zvese zvaiitwa
waingoona kuti money talks guys,
ndega ndakatoona kuti zvinhu
zvandaifira kumusha kwaingova
kushaya control chete
ndakatodemba kuti dai takabuda
naMike azofarawo nesu, kuhotel
ndiko kwakanakidza manje, kana tiri
sesu takarara late tichingoseka apa
marooms edu aiva kure nakure sei
hameno vakazviitirei, ndakatanga
ndichakasunga zvinhu ko hanty
tainge tavimbisana no sex before
marriage here, but guys mafeelings

haaitirwe dzungu guys, plus ndainge
ndisati ndakambobatwa kusvika
pachikamu chakadai, kana mazogara
its not easy kupiwa romance yemore
than 1 hour munozongoona matoita
magame acho, ndega ndakaona kuti
vamwe vanhu vakaendera kuchikoro
nekuti zvaisava zvega, ko ndanga
ndajaira yepaChachacha kah zvekuti
munhu aikuira kunge akurovera
chipikiri pamadziro asina kana tsitsi,
hanzi chero chapinda, manje
zvaShayne zvaitova nemalessen
ekuziva pekubata chaipo, hanzi
nevakuru huku dzese kana
dzichigurwa hongu dzopaparika asi

ukaziva pekuitsika chero kuchema
haichemi, ndizvo zvaiva pandiri
kutadza chero kubudisa word rimwe
chete, ndakatsikwa mapapiro
nemakumbo zvinyoro nyoro, hameno
vamwe kuti kwavo kwaiva sei 🤔🤔🤔



Takazoenda kuairport but Mimmie
aiva musame car naJames and Sean
ana Sandy, handina kuda kuita basa
nazvo ndakangominder bussiness
rangu, but paiva neattention between

Sean and Mimmie, ndakambofungira
kuti kuti pamwe pachachurwa nekuti
boys rainge rakaronga kuti tinochata
first week yaDec but vakazochinja
hanzi muchingopedza kunyora chete,
ndaisava newekubvunza, hatina
kuzomirira kusimuka kweflight nekuti
taida kumbocover weekend yatisina
kuverenga, James mota yake
akasiira Mimmie hanzi sara
uchishandisa ndozotora ndadzoka,
kuita kwaJames aiita kunge ari
kunyengerera something hameno
zvazvaingoita soo because he was
acting strange, ndaitoshaya
wekubvunza nyaya yacho,

patakasvika kumba mainn vaingova
calm vaisataura zvatajaira, even call
yaSean yaisabatwa, kuti ndidaire
zvaisaita nekuti hapana
chandaudzwa

Monday haana kuenda nesu
kuchikoro akangotipa mota akati
achatevera neya James, tainge
tatova nekunetseka naMike

Mike"makaitei beb rangu"

"Hapana chandinozivawo ini inga
akungoti ndiri bho"

"Hoo tichaona zvedu , nhasi kabeb
kangu kachafara kachiona
ndichidriver mota"

"Kabeb kapi futi"

"Mwana wasir Maphosa"

"Kkkk ko Aisha nemwana waprincipal
how far"

"Haa wangu handina kubvira ndavada

ini ndoda kaslander kaya kaya kane
structure kunge Nicky"

mwana atori neproblem yekuda
mabeb manje munhu aizomupedza
dzungu ndiMimmie zvaitosvika
pakuvimbisana maoko chaiwo,
ndaigara ndakaonesha pamba paya,
mainn vakazosvika pachikoro after
break vachiita Chemistry
vakazonoitisa maform 1 commerce
ndokutoenda kumba zvavo,
ndakamboda kuudza Sean but
ndaitya manje kuti unogona

kungorohwa kah kuti wafonerei,
Sandy akazonditi tingosiya zvakadaro
pamwe i stress yemabook nekuti
munhu wacho aisasanganisa
madrama nechikoro, but week
rakazopera vatova Mimmie
watinoziva, kuchikoro taienda
nemota dzese dziri 2 kutsvaka
kuonererwa chaiko, mainn vainge
vakutotaurawo naSean paphone
samazuva ese, kana iri nguva
yekunyora waionesa pachikoro
kunyanza Mike aitofarisa kana
Mimmie asati asvika, plus Mimmie
ainge asingachatide, aigona kubva
pachikoro akananga kwamai Sean

ozosvika kumba manheru hanzi
ndikubva koono mai Sean asi
ndadzingwa nadad 🤣🤣🤣,apa
madyiro aiita nyama, tainge taakuziva
kuti kushanya kwaSean anouya
neKFC nepizza, isu tozopiwa pizza
naMike, kana iri weekend aibika
sadza nematemba rake oisa mufood
warmer akananga kwamai Sean

Mike"asi mave kuwimirana ikozvino"

"Ndosvikepi ndichiita zvavanoda
pamwe pachokutoita zvehasha"

"Dai vakakudzinga" ndakadaira
ndichiseka zvangu

"Hazviiti pavanenge vachidya ipapo
ndipo pandinotamba navo chero
vakazondidzinga zvangu" manje isu
taisatevera taisara pamabook ko papi
patingazoteedzera munhu anoziva

zviri muexmas mangwana nhai 🤔🤔



SANDY

Ndainge ndazviudza kuti zverudo
ndaakumbomira because of heartbrk

yandakapiwa naTrevor naEllen wake,
ndainge ndatozviudza kuti varume
vese vakafanana so ndaitoda
kuenderera mberi nesaloon yangu or
kuenda kucompany kwadad
kunoshanda sezvo zverudo zvaramba,
but ndakaona ndega kuti mwari
havadhakwe ndakawana munhu
anondida ndisingazvitarisise
zvachose, handina kuda kutambisa
nguva ndakagara ndatomuudza
zvese zvandiri kuitira kana
asingandide togara tatodropper
pachiri pedo kwete zvekuzosiwa
ndanyura murudo maya, plus Shayne
ainge atondiudza kuti ndofanira

kuvimbika murudo, James
akandinzwisisa akandida ndakadaro,
day ratarara pahotel takatanga ichiri
romance but guys munhu munhu
mufunge takazoguma tarara tese, but
pane yakatambika chete between
Mimmie and Sean, but takavanzirwa
apa marooms edu aiva kure nakure
hanzi naJames handigarari panext
natsano, chero ukaita noise
waisanzwika nevamwe vako, the rzn
why ndichiti pane yakatambika Sean
akafonera James makuseni seni kuti
aende muroom mavo, Mimmie
ainge asisiri kutaura nemunhu
akaramba even kushare same car

naSean, akazofamba naJames ini
ndina Sean, kuti ndibvunze ndaishaya
pekutangira ini saka
ndakazongozviudza kuti
ndichabvunza iye Mimmie wacho,

James akazosiira Mimmie mota
hanzi ndodzoka ndichiitora mumaoko
enyu mainn shandisai zvamada,
ndakafara kuti date remuchato
rachinja nekuti ndaisatruster zvataita
pamwe ndatopiwa nhumbu ndian
anoziva isu tisina kudzivirira,

vanaMimmie pavakapedza kunyora
maexams avo takazobvisirwa roora
zvakadadisa, asi Mimmie aiita kunge
anenhumbu hake nekuti nyama aidya
zvekurevesa, takazoendeswa
kuShurugwi kunorairwa nekuti
taifanirwa kuzotorwa nemuchato apa
tainge tatengera tete bag rehembe,
Yvonne akatengerawo wake
achamira naye, muchato wedu
wakadadisa asi nyaya yekuzotamba
chiroora handina kuichenesa
zvachose, apa taisapabuda chete but
taisava nemarambiro hedu, gogo
vakazoti sezvo takachata zuva 1 toita
chiroora zuva 1, takaitira pamba

pagogo, ndini ndakatanga kupinda
makuseni natete, masikati kukapinda
Yvonne namai Mimmie and manheru
ukazopedzisira Mimmie natete again,
takagashirwa zvakanaka zvese
nemufaro, takabairwa mombe

Yakazoti yasvika time yekunorara
vanhu vese vakaenda kumba
kwavamwene vangu, tikasara isu
varoora nevarume vedu, hanzi hatidi
zvekuitirwa noise isu, vatete vakatiisa
mumarooms edu ndokutevera

vamwe, ndakafreezer ndakatarisana
nesheet rewhite raiva pabed pangu,
chandakakwanisa kubuda panze
ndichiseka kuenda pachiveso, vamwe
vese vakabudawo, tainge zvino
tatarisana tiri 6

Me"Ma1 atanga guys mamaona here
masheets"

Mimmie"ndamaona anebasa rei?"

"Mai nhanha kana musina
chamunoziva nyararai ayo masheets
akatiteya ayo"

Shayne"ukuedza kutii Sandy"

"Anofanira kumuka ane ropa ko hanty
tiri mavigirn here"ndakasara kupedza

kutaura taakuseka zvedu, kuseka
nhamo serugare mufunge

Sean"saka tichaita sei?, ngatingorarai
zvakadaro"

James"Hazviti mafana, zvogona
kubatwa kuti hadzisi mhandara or
kusekwa isu kuti tatadza kuvhura"

Shayne"isu tichigona here kana
zvakadaro ngatiregei kurara kwacho"

James"guys tofanira kuita plan kuti
vabereki vavo vawane dzehumai apa"

Mimmie"kuri kuedza manje manje
musati mava neplan"

Sean"hauna kana point yawapa but
uri kutipa pressure"

James "ummm guys hanty
panongodiwa ropa chete"

"Yes hny"

"I think ndine plan regai ndisheedze
Mike" James akafonera Mike

haanawo kutora nguva asati asvika,
tikamuudza nyaya yaivapo

"Saka mukuda kundiuraya here"
pamwe pachu unoperwa nemhinduro
dzabamnn vangu, dai vaiziva kuti tiri
panguva yakaoma vainyarara
chokwadi

Mimmie"Kkkkkk bamnn imbosiyayi
mafunnies imi kunoedza manje
manje and tete vanotoda kuona ropa
makuseni"

"Gules taurai zvinobuda moda
kundiuraya here kana imi mashaya
ropa racho ini ndoriwana kupiwo 🤔🤔
🤔?"

"Aiwa mafana enda pamai Charlotte
unotsvaka broiler uuye naro"
ndaitoshaya kuti plan yacho yakamira
sei, Mike akazonzi auraye huku iya

achiisa ropa pamasheets edu,

James"zvamuri imi mugokanganwa
kukamhina makuseni"

Shayne"uchaona hako kana kwaedza
kuti mashura aya vakanganwa"

Mike"ndovarova nekuti
handingaendere kwamai Charlotte
mahara kah"

yah kune vanhu vari fast pakufunga
guys, takazobika huku iya tikaidya
husiku ko hanty taingova 7 here plus
maida kuti tiise kupi kurasa nyama
maya even kuti tiise mumba taibatwa
saka takazongodya isu nyama yedu,
ndakazomutswa natete vachiti
titsvaire yard but pavakadongerera
mumba vakatanga kuridza mhururu

vakamhanya kuroom kwaMimmie
vakaridza mhururu again
vachidairana namai Mimmie vari
padoor paVovo, plan yedu
yakafamba sekurongwa kwayo,
vanhu vaviri ava vakabva vemari
yakawandisa yekugona kutiraira kuti
tizvichengete 🤣🤣🤣🤣, but ziso
raipiwa Yvonne namai vake
ndaisaribata fine ndofunga vaiziva
munhu wavo, manje taisava nebasa
nazvo, kana vari sagogo vakafara
zvakanyanya zvekusvika pakuda
kubvisira vakomana mombe
dzehumai, asi vakajamuka (hanzi
tinotenga gogo musatya) , vanenge

vakatya kuti mombe dzagogo
dzinoendera mahara ivo vakajuta
nhai, iro riri ropa rebroiler ramai
Charlotte rabviswa humhandara
nabamnn, vana tete vakazopinda
bussy kuwacha ropa revana
vehanzvadzi dzavo

Vatezvara vangu vakazotiendesa

America kuhoneymoon vachifarira
kuti tadadisa 🤔🤔 kuti tanga
takazvichengetera vana vavo, iko
ndiko kwatakazonofara manje
pamwe chete nekumboseka kuti dai
Mike akasara Harare taizopabuda
here isu tainge tatoosirwa net
kudhara, day rekudzoka takawana
munhu wese ari paairport akatimirira,
pakadai kuti nditsamwire Trevor
ndinotomutenda chaiko nekuti
akanditaridza hunhu hwake pachiri
pedo hona nhasi ndava murudo
nemunhu anondida ndakadaro, party
yakazonoperera kwamai Mimmie
hanzi nevanhu tofanirwa kudya sadza

rezviyo kekupedzisira, Christmas
munhu wese akazoenda kwaChivi
tikanobairwa mombe nagogo hanzi
ndiko kutanga kuungana sefamily
tichifara tiri pamwe chete,
takazodzoka after newyear nyama
yapera, ini naJames hatina kuzogara
nguva refu tainge tatova America and
saloon ndakasiira Shantel,
pandakanzwa yekuti Mimmie
anenhumbu ndakaendawo kumatest
ndokuwana ndinayo and Yvonne
aivawo nayo apa dzakaenzana
ndega ndakatoona kuti kuhotel 🤔🤔🤔
🤔🤔, mashura akazoitwa naMimmie
namai Sean, day raakatora maresult

ndiro rabatsitwa mai Sean muna Feb,
number yevana neyemasubject
zvaifendesa munhu wese

End of chapter

Stay tuuned  

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

*MIMMIE ❤️ AKA ❤️
MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888



Guys ngatisimudziranei nekufollower
vazhinji venyu vari kungoverenga
pasina (follow, like and comment)

CHAPTER 32

MIMMIE 

Ndainge ndajaira kurara naSean
kunge hanzvadzi nehanzvadzi, but
chomusi uyu zvainge zvasiyana

"Ehh Mimmie that day handina
kuzokudzidzisa kiss dad vasvika"

"Yah zvakatopfuura ngatirare"

"Handisi kunzwa hope maybe
ukatanga wandipa kiss"

kwaingovawo kudenha uku apa
ndaisaziva kuti ndotanga kudii
kuvhara maziso here or kuvhura
muromo, ndainge ndatopusa ini, Sean
akaswedera pandaiva akatanga
kundidzidzisa kiss, akazondisiya
akuenda kunogeza ini ndokusara
ndichirara netrouse rangu, akasvika
nekundimutsa hanzi handirari
nemunhu asina kugeza ini, imwe
mitemo kwaitova kujairirwa chaiko,
ndaisava nemarambiro ndakanogeza
asi ndaiva ndatotsamwa ini,
pandakapedza ndakapfeka trouse
rangu nekuti ndaisava netyt yekurara

nayo, ndakawana Sean atova
mumagumbeze kare, ndikasvika
nekurara zvangu

"Mimmie ukurara nezitrouse iroro?"

"Nekuti paapakurara waakuti
zitrouse"

"Ko hanty harisi rekurarisa here hona

ini ndakapfeka boxer"

"Ini handina chekurarisa chacho"

"Hoo but mangwana unomuka
richinhuwa dikita"

Ndakaramba kubvisa ini, ko ndiye
anonhuwa dikita racho here,
takazotanga kukisana ko hanty
ndanga ndaakugona here zvainge

zvaakutondinakidza , akatanga
kundibata bata muviri wese, he
removed my shirt and start sucking
my nipple, unoita kunge uchatu amai
ndanakirwa kani, kana kutuka mai
nekunakirwa, paakabatwa trouse kuti
avhure ndakamira zvese zvandaiita
ndaakumubata ruoko kuti amire

"Mimmie hapana zvandinokuita"

"Ndoziva sei?"

"Dai ndaida kukuita ndakakuita kare
pese paindaikuchinja mapyjama,
bvisa trouse ndoda kungotambisa
zvidya chete"

takanetsana kusvika azonditi kana
akandibata ndomurevera kuna dad,
ndiko kuzobvuma kwandakaita
ndaiziva kuti anotya dad, takazotanga
kutamba again zvedu tichiita noise
apa tichiita pillow fighting apa
ndainge ndakapfeka pant nebraa

chete 🤔🤔, paisava nechekunyara
nekuti ainge akandiona kare,
ndainge ndaakutonakirwa zvangu
ndaisaziva kuti rudo runonaka kana
une munhu anonakidza ini, time
yandakaneta ndakapinda
mumagumbeze kuti ndirare Sean
akatanha kundikisa again,
akazotanga kundifambisa rurimi
paguvhu achidzika kuwaist,
ndaishaya zvekuita kuti ndimumise or
kut aenderere mberi, ndainge
ndaakugwina kunge huku irikufa
neflue apa ndainge ndatova
munyika yangu ndiri 1 ini 🙊🙊🙊,
akazotanga kundiisa rurimi pawoman

hood yangu, ndainge ndatobatira
paheardboard kushaya zvekuita
nekuti muviri wese wainge
waakufambiwa kunge ndakarariswa
pamwena wemasvosve, kana kuri
kufemereka handichatauri

"Are you ready Mimmie?"

"Yes im ready"

"So can i stop or ndoenderera mberi"

"do...don't stop"

imwe mibvunzo unongoona wega
kuti kujairirwa chete, akauya
pamusoro pangu ndokutanga
kundikisser apa maoko achitambisa
mazamu angu, chero noise pakadai
haumborambidzwe kuiita, kana zviru
izvo zvinoitika kunze uku vanhu

vanonakirwa zvavo, ndakabviswa
mukurota nestrong pain pakati
pemakumbo, ndakatadza kuridza
mhere nekuti ainge aisa muromo
wake panewangu, ndainge
ndakatsvinya musana wake
zvekutoda kudambura chaiko, ko
zvekurwadzisana zvainge zvabvepi
isu tanga tichinakirwa zvakanaka, he
started to ride me slowly
achinyemwerera haa ndainge
ndatotsamwa ini, ndaitoda
kumubheura but nekuda kwepain
hapana chandaikwanisa kuita,
ndakayuwira kusvika apedza, ndakati
achangodzipa pandiri ndakamupa

hot slap yakavhara face yese, munhu
wepi ane hutsinye kudai, apa
masheets ese azara ropa

"Awuu Mimmie ukundiroverei nhai"

"Wandikuvadza ngatirwadziwe tese"

"But beb ndabvunza ukati wava ready
ndiwe watonditi dont stop"

"Wadii kundiudza kuti zvorwadza"

"Sorry Mimmie plis ndangokurirwa
sezvawaitwa plis forgive me but
usaudza dad ngazvive zvedu chete"

"Manje vachatozviziva kah ukaona
dec osvika now September"

"Ok Mimmie ko tikati tochata
pamunopedza kunyora plus next
month kune birthday rangu apa date
racho unenge uri muexam"

"Saka wati ugare wacelebrater nhai,
ko ndikaita nhumbu before
December?"

"Dont worry taakuchata muna
November"

"Yah zvitori nani, but handidi kana
kukuona pedyo neni"

Akagutsirira musoro, ndakaedza
kudzika pabed ndichida kupinda
mubath but ndakatadza kutsika pasi

nekurwadziwa, Sean akanditakura
akandiisa mutub akasiya avhurira
warm water, kutaura chokwadi
ndakarwadziwa zvangu, Sean
akazouya akandigezisa
ndokudzokera neni pabed, akatanga
kuwacha masheets aya hanzi handidi
kuti ropa remukadzi wangu
riwachiwe neumwe munhu,
ndakazomudzinga pabed akurara
pacouch ndaitya kupamhiwa , husiku
hwese ndaingochema nekuda
kwepain , ndakazodzikama
pakapinda James makuseni

"Mainn are you ok?"

"Ndoita ok sei iye Sean andi..."

"Broo zvaenda pamwe ndapara
mhosva"

"Whaat, but why Sean?"

"Ndakurirwa broo plas zviri nani
kuchata vachipedza kunyora" James
ainge akutenderera akabata huma,
kushaya zvekuita

"Oky ngaichiva yedu tega hanty
mainn?"

"Hamusi muri kunzwa pain kah ndoda
kutoudza dad"

"Plis Mimmie unondikuvadzisa hako,
ndinzwirewo tsitsi plis beb"

"Iwe watadza kundinzwira wani"

"I understand your pain mainn but im
sorry now handei kumota"

ndakazovaudza kuti handigone
kufamba, James akanditakura
kuenda neni kumota, Sean
akazomutsa vamwe kuti tichibuda,
vakanditengera mapain block on our
way kuairport

"Mainn mofanira kutsamwira ini ndini

ndakonzeresa nekuuuya pahotel"

"Haisi mhosva yenyu bamkuru"

"Ndeyangu , umm to show you how
sorry iam, ndichakusiirai mota iya
mosara muchishandisa ndozoitora
pandodzoka,"

ndakangoibvuma zvangu kuti


vasabatikana, but ndaiziva kuti
munhu wangu ndichamubata chete
kwete zvaJames zvekuti nditsamwire
iye kunge ndiye akanditsemura,
bamkuru James vakazondisiira
necard rekubank hanzi mutenge
zvamunoda nenguva yamada, plus
ndainyengererwa kuti ndisaudza dad
nagogo, ndaisagona kurambira
bamkuru hameno why chese
chavataura ndaingobvuma, kuairport
handina kudzika but bamkuru
vakasiya vanditsvoda pamaoko
ndokuenda zvavo, ndikatomutsa
mota kuenda kumba zvangu,
ndototenda matablets

andakatengerwa nabamkuru
aitondibatsira zvisingiti,
ndakazvishingisa pakudzika mota
kuti ndivanze kukamhina ndaisada
kuti Mike naYvonne vazvione,
ndakapinda mumba nekurara,
handina kana kubata book , macalls
aSean ndaisabata but evamwe vese
ndaitodaira zvakanaka, atleast
monday ndaisava nemasubject
ekuita akawanda raingova 1 lesson
ndikazonobatsira maform 1
commerce nekutoenda kumba,

Ndichisvika kumba James
akandifonera nevid call

→  "Mainn muri cy nhasi"

 "Pain iri nani"

→  "Mainn musabatanidza zverudo
nemabook munofailer mazvinzwa"

 "Ok bamkuru"

ndakatoona kuti vairevesa, ndakatora
laptop yangu nemabook
ndaakuverengera pabed pangu, apa
ndainge ndakaisa maeearphones
zvangu kuti ndisambokanganiswa,
team rangu rakazodzoka late
ndatopedza kubika but ndaingova
calm zvangu, ndaitadza kuzvigashira
kut my pride is gone just like that,

ndakapinda muroom mangu
nekugeza kuti ndirare sezvo
ndaswera ndichiverenga,
pandakapedza kugeza ndakawana
Mike akagara pabed rangu

"Bamnn hamusati marara or mukuda
kubatsirwa homework?"

"No gules garai pasi titaure ko
Mimmie wangu wakare aripi"

"Handina kumbochinja bamnn maybe
ipressure remabook"

bamnn vakanditarisa nerimwe ziso
raisabvuma zvandaitaura, manje
ndaisava nebasa nazvo, pavakabuda
ndakasara ndaakunetseka kuti vanhu
vakutotadza kufara because ini
handisi kufara, so ndaifanira
kusekererawo pamwe chete
nekutaura naSean kuti vanhu
vasafungira kuti pane zvakaitika,

sadza ramoms ndaibika samazuva
ese pamwe ndainobikirako kana
vapedza kudya vorasa muromo zvavo
kunge mwana wen'anga, manje
ndainge ndakuvavinga kana munhu
wese ari kubasa tononetsana,
dzimwe nguva ndaizovasiya
ndavaseka

"Mavengero amakandiita
mukangobudisa mwana akaita seni
ndinomutora manje"

"Wakamira sani"

"Ko hanty mutwin wangu here"

"Tichaona kana avapo"

ndakazosiya ndawacha hembe dzese
nekucleaner mumba pamwe chete
nekubika matemba ndichiisa
mufridge chero hangu ndaiziva kuti

vanomadya ndisati ndasvika kumba
kwangu, patange takunyora
maexams ndaingonzwa kusada
kushaya mai Sean apa ivo
vaisandida zvachose, manje
ndaiendako zveginde vachida
vasingade but ndaisakangwana
kuverenga mabook chero zviite sei,
rimwe zuva ndakanetsana naSean
kuti auye nenyama, akasvika late
taakuda kurara, ndakazodya hangu
ndokumubudisa gate, takambogara
mumota nguva refu tiri panze pegate

"Mimmie haunawo kundisuwa here?"

"Aiwa handina"

kwaingovawo kupindura uku guys
ndainge ndamusuwa , takazogara
kuback seat tichitaura dzimwe nyaya,
akatanga kundibata zvakare mwana
wevanhu, haa ndakajamuka pachiri
pedo zvekuti chero iye akaseka

"Waakuda kundirwadzisa again"

"no beb unongorwadziwa ka1
zvakatopfuura, ko hanty paya
ndaigadzira nzira here"

"This time handijutike manje"

ndakataura ndichida kutodzika but
akandibata ruoko ndokutanga
kundikisser , akazondisiya
ndaakudzokera mukati, ndainge
ndaakubuda shavi nenyama but
semunhu aiva necard ndaiswiper
pandadira zvangu, ndava pedyo
kupedza bvunzo rimwe zuva
ndakaperekedzwa kuchikoro naSean
akandimirira zvakare kuti adzoke neni
kumba, patainge takudzoka
ndakatanga kurutsa mumota muya,
ndakatoshaya kuti chii chavakuitika
and Sean akatanga kundiseka hanzi
yavanhumbu, takaitisana nharo
kusvika tatsvaka pregnant test,

kunoti baa haa guys unoita kunge
uchazviwetera, ndainge ndangovhura
maziso kushaya pekubata apa iye
achismiler zvake, takatombomisa
mota muroad tichiita nyaya kusvika
kwadoka apa ainge anditengera full
chicken, takatozodzimara
takusimbisa mwana but
zvaisarwadza like first time neniwo
ndaitoenjoyer wani, ndaitoshaya
chandaimborambira kupamha nguva
yese,

Sean akazoronga kukeeper secret
yenhumbu kusvika tachata so
yaingova yedu tiri 2, zvikafambawo
sekudaro, muchato, chiroora and
honeymoon takaenjoyer zvedu
kusatenda huroyi and hapana
wandakaudza zvenhumbu yaingova
yedu tiri 2 chete, but patakenda
mumusha mhama vakazviona
ndikavarambira ini papi
pandingabvuma nhumbu ini ndisina 2
weeks ndaroorwa plus type
yamhama ukaiudza chokwadi
vanogona kudzosera mombe
yehumai 🤣🤣🤣🤣, even pakapera

party ndakaramba kusara ini , ko
ndikabatwa nhai 🤔🤔, takazodzokera
zvedu taakunogara kuimba itsva
yatakatengerwa nababa Sandy yaiva
pedyo nekwavaigara, Mike akazobva
pamba pangu nekuti ainge apiwa
imwe naJames, iya yandakatengerwa
nadad yaisabvumirwa kugara
munhu kana ndisipo,

Nhumbu yangu madiro ayaiita mai
Sean ndaitya kuti inogona
kundibatisa manje, zvodawo vanhu
vazive pava ne2months kuti ndine

nhumbu kwete ndine 2 weeks
mumarriage ndobatwa kuti nhumbu
ine mwedzi miviri nemaweeks 🤔🤔
🤔, ndakazobatwa namai James
muna dec taenda kumusha
kuchristmas, but ndakangovati
ndanga ndisina kuzviona ndichaenda
kwadoc kunoona kuti how many
weeks apa ndaiziva kuti ndikupinda
mu3 months 🤔🤔🤔🤔, Sean
akazoudza vana dad zvenhumbu
muna January aona kuti
hazvichavanzike nekuti kunetsana
kwangu kwamoms kwainge
kwanyanya plus vanga vava
nekufungira nekuti tsomu tsomu

yacho yanga yanyanya plas nekudya
nyama, day ravakazoudzwa ndanga
ndashanya zvakanaka mhama
vakandirambidza kubata tsuro
yemurume wangu kana ndimiwo,

"The last time i checked mhama
tsuro idzi dzaiva dzemurume wangu"

"The last time i checked muroora

tsuro idzi ndaiva dzemwana wangu"

"Mhama musati kana musingadi
nyama moti vanhu vese havaidiwo ok
chindipai tsuro yacho ndinonobikira
kumba kwangu"

dad vakadzamara vadzoka kubva
kubasa mhama vachiramba nemakey
ecadge, zvavaiita nemadiro andaiita
nyama zvaisa pindirana zvachose,

dad vakazofonera Sean kuti apfuure
nekumba,

Dad"Sean takura problem yako uende
nayo"

Sean "ingomupai makey atore tsuro
tibaye"

Dad" Why musingateereri zvinoda
munhu anenhumbu"

"Ko asina ndian?" Sean said
akandibata ruoko

"Mimmie is pregnant" vakataura
pamwe chete vava nemufaro vese,

"How many weeks"

"4 months"

"How nekuti makachata firts week
raNovember"

"Dad zvizvhinji hazvina basa nhumbu
ndeyangu chete, so chitipaiwo makey
ecadge"

"But how come kut....."

"Dad plis i will answer you rimwe
zuva tikuda kuenda"

vakatipa makey ndikanotora hombe
yacho, pakashaya chero akandimisa,
ko hanty dad Sean vaivapo ndaiziva
kuti anondirwira chete, apa dumbu

ravamwene rainge rava mu8 months
but rainge rakakura kunge rava ne15
months, dad pavakanzwa
zvenhumbu yangu vakafara asi
vakatya kundibata nekuti madam
vainge vakavhura ziso hanzi *yangu
hamuna kumbofara saizvozvo wani*,
apa munhu akatakurwa imba yese
nesuwo taivapo, vakazonditi ndisiye
ndabika sadza ndichibhadhara tsuro
yemwana wavo 🤣🤣🤣🤣 haa mai
vanonetsa ivava ndakapa kutenda,
dambudziko ravo kana ndabika sadza
vanozoita zvekundidzinga, apa dad
vachiseka hanzi enda unoonza
mukadzi wangu, asi kana vaakuda

zvandobika ndikaramba voti
handiteereei mukadzi wavo

"Kundivenga kwese kunopera kana
mabudisa Mimmie wepiri"
ndakataura ndichipuruzira dumbu
ravamwene vangu

"Usandishuvidzira zvisina basa iwe"

"Saka movera kuti mukadzi wangu
haana basa here"

"Anaro kwauri iwe nekuti dai asiri iye
akakutuma kubasa watosara pazero
nhasi zvinhu zvese zvaakuenda
kuteam riri mudumbu iri" ndainge
ndotoda kurara asi takadzingwa
nadad hanzi waakuda kuti mai Sean
vanorara kwaChivi vachikutiza manje



Manje ndaiva nesurprise yadad
yemaresult ko ndaitoziva kuti
ndakabuda nawo ese ari 15, so day
raenda mhama kulabour ndiro same
day randakanomatora, mhama
vakaita mashura ivo vangabatsirwa
matripplets avo 1 girl and 2 boys
hanzi nagogo wabatsirwa Mimmie 1
nana Mike vaviri, ndakasvika
pahospital dad vachiscreamer
nemufaro ndikavatambidza
maresults, ndainge ndabuda ne15A's
haa vakafara zvaiva double,
maresults plus vana pamunhu 1 and
bamnn Mike naYvonne vakabuda

ne10 subject, gogo vakazoronga kuti
vana waitirwe party yekuvapinza
pamba, guys vanhu vaiva mavhu
nemarara pamba pamai Sean, during
the party ndakaenda paiva namom
ndichiseka ndakabata \$20
yemakorokoti

"Mom makorokoto ari sei Mimmie"
haa kuzovadaro vakaridza tsamwa
vakanditarisa, ndaingonamata kuti
pavana vavo pasava neanoita hunhu
hwangu or hwaMike, vangasara
musoro chete kana vachida vabvunze

vatete 🤔🤔🤔🤔,

Kana dziri mota dzainge dzakazara
yard yese kusvika kunze kwegate,
ndofunga Zimbabwe yese yaivapo,
pamwe nemiwo maivapo problem
taisazivana chete 🤔🤔🤔🤔,
ndakazorohwa nehana pandakaziva
kuti vamwe vangu vane 🧑🧑 apa
dzakaenzana, ko ndaifunga kuti
pamwe ndini ndega ndakatsotsewa
kuhotel kah 🤔🤔, yakazosvika nguva
yemazita, 🤔🤔🤔 mai Sean kana
vachidhakwa kah anomwa riri strong

End of chapter

Stay tuned  

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

*MIMMIE ❤️ AKA ❤️
MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888



CHAPTER 33

SEAN

Mogona kufunga kuti ndine
musikanzwa nekuti ndakachachura
poto before marriage, but guys
zvaisava nyore kushare same bed
nemunhu wawakamboonera apa
uchiziya kuti ava wako, ndainge
ndisina kuzvironga but
zvazongoitikawo kupfurikidza
mukutamba kwatakaita ndiko
kwakamutsa vanga vakazvivororera
zvavo, atleast broo James vanofunga
fast ndivo vakazondirwira kuti
asaudza dad nekuti ini ndanga
ndatopererwa kushaya zvekuita,
ndakaedza kunzvengera kubirthday

but zvakaramba, takazochengeta
secret yedu kusvika tachata but
madam vainge vava nenhumbu, day
randaziva zvenhumbu ndakanzwa
kufara zvisingaite ndingatoti takafara
nekuti takasvika pakuita mutambo
mumota apa ainge akandibatirirawo
kuziva zvaaiita hake kuzoti
kakudziirira kaaiva nako aiwa
handichataure nekuti mogona
kuzomudawo,

Nyaya hombe nhumbu yacho yaida
nyama zvekutodaro ndaingonamata

kuti zvisabatwa nadad tisati tachata,
maplan edu akazofamba sekurongwa
kwawo, but nhumbu yamom yainge
yakavenga Mimmie apa yaMimmie
ichivada raiva drama pamba
pekwaNdlovu 🤔🤔🤔🤔, kutura
chokwadi ndainzwa kufara kuti
ndaakuitawo masiblings zvese
nemwana at same year 🤔🤔🤔,
kana vari sadad vaiva nedouble
mufaro handidi kunyepa zvangu, ko
vainge vakatorasa hope yemwana
kah manje apa akazouya vachembera,
dad vainge vakundidadira nenhumbu
yamoms nechemuyo ndaingoti *dai
maiziva kuti newangu anayoo

maigara mandigura musoro* 🤔🤔

Takazotipiwa company nadad day
remuchato ndakava nekufara
kwakanyanya kuti ndava nepangu
panoti iniwo nemhuri yangu , ko
nguva yese ndaingoshanda pevamwe,
manje ndainge ndaakuzvishanda
ndainge ndava my own boss, ndega
ndakatoona kuti Mimmie atori Angel
yakatumwa kuzondinunura, i know
dai ndakaroora Ellen ndaisaipiwa
company yacho plus Ellen wacho
aisambondionesa life, but sisi

vakasvika vakandipa picture relife
yangu ndega ndakatoona kuti hapana
kwandaienda plus nenyaya
yekutsvaka kumuswededza pedyo
naye ndaitoshanda chete, mashoko
ake ese ndaimabata kunyanya day
raanditi *Trevor ari nani anoshanda
and inini ndiri leader wemarombe*,
ndega ndakatoona kuti ndikapusa
Mimmie anoenda ndakatarisa ,
hongu aindituka but aindidzidzisa,
dzimwe nguva ndinogona kuseka
ndichirangarira mashoko ake ese
aaindituka nawo kuti ndiende kubasa,
rimwe zuva ndainzwa kuda
kumudenha zvangu ndikabva kubasa

ndiri calm ndichifunga kuti
angabatikana kuti ndakanyarara, but
akatondiudza kuti kunyarara hakuna
problem chakaipa kusauya pamba

" kumwe kunyarara kushota kurohwa"

"Kkkkk ikozvino hauchandirovi iwe"

"Ita tione"

"Eeh uchiri kurangarira paya
pawakanditi ndinoroora Ellen kana
ndaakushanda here"

"Hongu hanzii?"

"Now ndaakushanda so ndaakuda
kumuroo..."

ndakatadza chero kupedza zvanda
kutura ndakudzanganiswa imba
yese, ndakazotiza mubedroom iye
paakapinda ndikatovhara door
zvangu, ko hanty ainge auya ega here
kuzondiita wellcome dad 🙄tikatoita
madhiri acho zvedu, mukadzi wangu
ndainzwa kusada kumushaya even
kubasa kwaisashandika guys
kungoziva kuti kumba kune munhu
hameno zvandaingonzwa, hamenoo
kuti vese vanosiya vakadzi kumba
ndizvo zvamunonzwa here or inyanya
yekuti ndichangopinda mumarriage
macho, ndinenge ndichingofunga

kuti pamwe haasi kufara, imba yese
ndainge ndakaisa macamera so
ndaitoti kana ndamusuwa
ndombomudongwerera or
kumufonera nevid call
ndichiyevedzwa nemalips eblack,
rimwe zuva ndakafonerwa naJames
ndiri kubasa

 "Bamnn muri cy"

"Im good broo sei gules"

📞 "Vanonetsa ava kuda inhumbu"

"Pamwe yako iri nani pane yekwangu
yakakura kupfuura nguva
yataroorana"

📞 "😂😂😂asi newewo yako irimberi

usandiudza kuti dzese dzakabata
pa.."

"Pahotel" takaenderana kutaura
taakukuvvara zvedu nekuseka

takazotanga kusekana hanzi yaiva
nzara rudzii yainge yakatibata
zvekusvika pakupa girls nhumbu
nefirst day, imwe misikanzwa
inoparira zvaitova pachena kuti vese
vakachata vava nenhumbu,
pakuenda kumba handina

kukanganwa nyama ,
ndakatomboindwa nepfungwa
yekupfuya mabroiler kuti zvisanetsa,
but ndakazofunga kuti dzogona
kudyiwa dzine 2 weeks 🤢🤢🤢, and
nehusimbe hwainge hwava
naMimmie dzaigona kufa dzese
achinzwa husimbe hwekudzipa
chikafu, chinhu 1 chandakada
panhumbu yaMimmie yaisandirwisa
even akanzwa husimbe sei
aisakanganwa kundibikira
nekuwacha hembe dzangu, zvimwe
ndaitozomumisa kuti asaita
ndaakumunzwira tsitsi even yanga
isati yakuonekwa zvayo, ndaisada

chakaipa pamwana wangu,
dambudziko guru raiva naMimmie
kugara achinetsana namai vangu,
apa vainge vava nezidumbu zvainge
zvonzwisa tsitsi but ndaisava neside
rekumira manje, ndaizongosara
neoption yekuti asaendako nekuti
kusvika kwake ma1 atotanga, kuti
ndirwire mom Mimmie aitsamwa
kuti ndimire naMimmie, dad vaiti
tikushaisa mukadzi wavo mufaro,
saka ndakazongomumisa kuendako

Rimwe zuva ndakabva kubasa

ndikawana Mimmie ari zii,
ndakatanga kutsvaka mhosva yangu
ndisati ndafarisa , ndakamutambidza
nyama yake ndisati ndaibvunzwa, ko
kupedza nyaya kutogara
ndagadzirisa kah plus Mimmie anga
akubhowa nhumbu yake yainge
yamupusisa zvekutodaro, asi
aipindura zvaada asina matyira,
pandakamupa plastic
akangodongwerera nekutogadzika
pasi kunge asiri kuzvida

"Why usiri kufara semazuva ese?"

"Handisi kuda chicken ini"nhai mwari wangu, ko zvandanga ndichiti ndagonawo nhai, ukaona akusvika ku9months ndinenge ndasara mabvi nemagokora chete

"So ukudei?"

"Tsuro hanty wakati ndedzako here"

ndaisava nemarambiro so
ndakazomuudza kuti ndinouya nayo
mangwana ndaakubva kubasa,
ndakazopinda bussy
yekumunyengerera kuti adye nyama
yandainge ndamuigira, ndaitozorora
ndiri kubasa or kana arara
ndaakutaura naJames and Shayne
vaakutaurawo nhamo dzavo,
ndakatoona kuti yangu nhamo iri nani,
mangwana acho ndaakubva kubasa

ndakaronga kupfuura nekwaMike, but
handina kuzosvika ndafonerwa
nadad kuti Mimmie ari kumba
arikunetsa mukadzi wavo, ndakarova
turn kunanga kumba kunotakurana
neproblem yangu, ndakazopedzisira
ndabuda pachena kuti naMimmie
anenhumbu saka varegewo aite
zvaanoda ndaitoziva kuti ndisidaro
tinonyimwa tsuro and inini ndaizopika
jeri ndava ndega kumba, saka
ndaitomira sababa kuti mukadzi
wangu afare, dad vakamboda
kunetsa kuti why nhumbu yacho yava
muma months insteady of weeks but
handina kuvadaira ini, takazobva

taakudzingwa nekuti moms
naMimmie havagarisane more than 2
hrs,

Ndainge ndaakugara ndichitya
mubvunzo wadad wandakanzvenga
wemwedzi yenhumbu, but havana
kuzotaura nezvayo zvakare,
ndakazotanga kudzidzisa Mike
zvebasa ndaida kuti afane kushanda
pacompany yamoms akamirira
maresults ake, nekuti nyaya
yekugara ndaisaida zvachose,
ndakadzidza zvakawanda panyaya

yekugada usingashande saka
ndaisada kuti agopfuura
nepandakapfuura napo even iri
mwedzi mishoma zvayo, haana
kumbononoka kubata zvake, ainge
akutoshanda achiwana mari dzake

Hongu Mimmie kupenga zvake but
panyaya dzemabook ndipo
paanobuda kupenga kwese,
chokwadi moti munhu asingapengi
angabuda ne15A's here and mom
vobva waitawo matripplets, chokwadi

mwari vainge vapinda nemoyo wese
mufamily yedu, isusu mufamily
medu maisava nemunhu kana 1
akapasirana naMimmie, paparty
vanhu vaiva mavhu nemarara Chivi
yese yakauya, Shurugwi yese, baba
Shayne nemhuri yavo naMacheza
vakauya nefamily yavo, ndikada
kutura mafamily aivapo
handingapedze, chingozivai kuti
Africa yese yaivapo, vanhu
vakazotanga kunetsera mazita
hapana aisada kutumidza kusvika
mom varamwa hanzi mukurwira
kutumidza vana vangu ini ndaiva
ndega mulabour, pavakanzi

vatumidze vakashaya chero 1 zvaro,
ndofunga kwaiva kufarisa
kwakavakanganisa nekuti mazita
vaiva nawo, but vakashaya chero 1
zvaro kusvika Mimmie afamba
kuenda kwavaiva achinotumidza
mwana musikana hanzi hanty enyu
mazita mamedza musati mataura,
vakaramba vachinetsa again, mom
vakadimbura noise vavakuti
musikana ngaadzi Mirriam, munhu
wese akajamuka guys hanzi hakuna
zvakadaro, nyaya yemazita yakanetsa
kusvika iye Mimmie wacho atoita
zvenharo

"Kana pasina anezita ini ndikupa
musikana kuti Tendai sezvo rangu
mariramba" akataura mukadzi wangu
akatarisa kuside kunge ataura
zvisvinu

"Ko present yacho iripi hautumidzi
mwana kunge ukutumidza chumhuru
kah"

"Present yangu yakakura ndinenge
ndaakutotumidza vese or kumupa
rechi2 rekuti Mitchell muchidimbu
Mimmie"

Dad "Aiwa Tendai riri bho kwete
Mimmie" i think vanhu vaitya mabasa
aMimmie but moms vainge vabvuma
zvavo, ndakatoona ndega kuti moms
vaida zita raMimmie pamwana wavo

Her"Ko hanty rinobhadharwa here
nhai dad"

Dad"Umbori nei Mimmie"

"Munobvisa Sean paproperty yenyu
moisa tete vangu aka sazita"

"Aiwa ngatibvisei Mimmie maybe
ungaisa rimwe zita risana Mimmie
mukati"

Mimmie"Haisi nyaya ngaaite 1 racho
iroro,"

mwana anezvivindi zvisina basa uyu,
unoshaya chero word rimwe zvaro
pakadai, ndiko kubvumiwa kwakaitwa

Tendai , mhama vakazotumidza
umwe mukomana kuti Tinotenda and
dad vakapawo Tinashe, chimwe
chakanyanya kufadza mufamily yedu
taisava nehanzvanzi ko taingova
boys chete, apa mwari vanga
vatinzwa nekutipa Tendai, chokwadi
aitoda kutendwa sezita rake, Mitchel
rakarambiwa nemumhu wese
nenyaya yekuzogurwa kunzi Mimmie,

Pakapera party takazoenda nana

James kumba, Mike akati haade
kusarawo, ko taisaziva kuti atevera
kuzonetsera vhara muromo

Mike"but hamusati mandipa vhara
muromo"

Mimmie"Wakanzi nani uvhure"

"Ukuda vhara muromo yakadii nhaiwe
iwe ndakakupa imba plus mota
yakabva kuna Sean and now wava
kuzvishanda"

"Hazvisi zvevhara muromo zviya"


"Saka ndezvei?"

"Ndezve one love kwete zvamuri
kutaura izvo"

"Endai munovaudza kana zvichinetsa"
Mimmie pakuti anyengerere munhu
iye akutorasa muromo zvake,
ndakazopinda mubedroom
ndaakutora rekeni yaMimmie
ndokupa Mike

James" awu waakugara nematurusi"

"Ndeya madam saka ndikuda kuti
ibve pano"

Sandy " 

takazomboibudisirwa tikatsvaira yard
yese yamoms sisi vachidya maputi

takatsvaira from 8am -10am"

Mike"Manga maita sei?"

"Tainge tasvika mudziva rengwena"

ndakatadza kuzvidzora

ndaakurangarira day randaungana
musofa yakatatamurwa, ndakasvika
pakubuda misodzi ndichiseka

"Hausi wega Sandy rekeni iyi ndiyo
yakandichinja hunhu iyi, aiwa
ndafunga handichakupii bamnn, but
Sandy day riya makandibatsira ndipo
pandakaona kuti ndiri murudo
naMimmie paya, Ellen ndiye
akazooneswa moto manje"

"Ndakazviona day 1 randaona gules
kuti vanosiya munhu ava mugwara
kunyanya day ratarova Ellen
takamusungirira pamuti day
ravakupisira mota"

Ndakabva ndatoona Ellen ari pamuti
vachimurova 🤣🤣Mimmie ndiye
ainge atova nyaya, but James
aitadza kuzvigashira hanzi mainn
vakanyarara kusvika Sandy
azobudisa video racho 🤣🤣,
ndakazotuma bamnn kunotsvaka

light food yekuti tidye takatandara
zvedu, but akazouya nenyama
yekugocha hanzi timbofara sefamily,
Sandy akazobvunza bamnn vake kuti
vanoroora rinhi

"Ndakamirira kugara nhaka ini gules"

"Mafana ita mushe zvauchiuraya
waakuda vakadzi vedu"

"Kkk jokes broo, ehh panyaga
yemukadzi ndichiri kutsvaka plus
wandinenge ndawana anombouya
kuxray kuzoongororwa nachiremba"
akataura akatarisa Mimmie nekona
yeziso,

"Problem hamugutsikane bamnn
wamunenge mauya naye motoziva
kuti ndiye wamucharoora no excuse"

"But ndoda mainn Shantel"

James "Kuti washaya mabeb here
tsvaka kumwe siyana namainn
vangu"

"But mandibvunza kah,
chinditsvakirai imi"

Sandy "Kkkk bamnn nekunaka
kwenyu mukushaya beb here"

"Kunaka kupi newewo Sandy, igwara
iri ainetswa nemabeb pachikoro asi
akashaya chero 1"

"Maakuda kuti ndivaudze here kuti
maindivimbisa maoko kana ndikaita
beb ndikuda kuroora madam

veshona"

"But wotogara wavaudza kuti
maiguru vanobata nzeve, ndakati itai
musikana 1 kwete zvenyu zvekuda 6
zvichikwira"

ndega ndakaona kuti hapana asina
kupfuura nemumaoko aMimmie
chokwadi, vakazovimbisana kuti
achauyiwa naye, kutura chokwadi


Mike ainge abvumiwa netown plus
aienda kugym mawekend agoti
aneskin yemunhu ane mari dzake,
aisamboita kunge munhu akatanga
kuenda kubasa mazuva ari padyo

"Gules dai muri umwe mandifarira
nekuti mondibara, hantya mamaona
madimple kwatabva zvoreva kuti
kwava naMike 1, imi moita Mike 2
and gules Sandy voita Mike 3 wangu
mukadzi oita M. J (Mike Jnr)
ndakanaka kah ini"

"Ko iye akakuudza kuti kuita dimple
kunaka ndian?"

"ndikiller T na Master KG"

Mimmie "But chero Makhadzi anaro
wani"

 dzevaviri ava hatidaire isu,
tainge taakutozvimba mbabvu
nekuseka, vakazodya nyama varoora
vaya kunge vasina kukwana, hanzi
naJames ndaifunga kuti zvako zviri
nani, but chandakaona nhumbu
yaMimmie haide Mike, but naSandy
zvinenge zviri tsika nditsikewo

MAI MIMMIE



*WHEN JESUS SAY YES
NOBODY CAN SAY NO*

Yainge yatova favourite song yangu,
nekuda kwemabsa avakabata mukati
mehupenyu hwangu, ndaisazvitarisira
kuti mwana wangu angawana munhu
anomuda nehubhinya kwake hwakare,
zvekusvika pakuchata muchato
wemhando yepamusoro soro, kana
vari satete vakazochinja vega tainge
tatova bande nebhurugwa,

"Mai Mimmie handizive kuti
ndokutenda nei"

"Muchimbozvinetserei nhai tete
zvakatopera kare"

taitaura day remuchato takagara
pahight table zvedu tichidya tuma
nice nice, but nyaya yechiroora ndiyo
isina kubata zvakanaka nekuti
Yvonne ndaitoziva kuti
anonondinyadzisa but paisava neplan,
takaita chivanhu chacho chaidiwa,

ndakazorohwa nehana makuseni
kuona kuti Yvonne anga ari mhandara,
zvakanetsa kugamuchira imwe
pfungwa yakazonditi pamwe aisarara
navo maybe aizotiza kana apiwa mari,
kwaivawo kufunga kwangu uku, but
mari takapiwa zvedu yakawandisa,
tete vakazobvunza nyaya yaVovo on
our way kudzokera Shurugwi

"Maiguru kufunga kwenyu hatina
yatakatabwa here paya?"

"Neniwo handichazivi ini tete"

"Chandoziva Yvonne anga asisira
mhandara"

"Saka moda kuita sei nhai pamwe
aisarara nevakomana aingopiwa mari
otiza"

dai vaiziva kuti chero neni handinawo
remuromo saivo vaigara vasiyana
neni but chikuru tabva nemari plus
ndaiziva kuti wngu anga achakazara
so pressure zero, vatete
vakazotengawo mbudzi nemari
yekwa Yvonne vakaisawo chirugu
chembudzi pamba, kana kundipawo
share yekuraira 🤔🤔🤔🤔🤔, mai
Sandy vakazotumira yavo mari
yekutenga mombe ndikavatsvakira
kumusha zvese nekuichengeta
vakavimbisa kukwidza mari yaSimba,

Mai Sean ndiye munhu aindipedza
simba chokwadi kuita kunge ndini
ndakavapa nhumbu yacho nhai,
zvainge zvakunyanya vanhu vamwari,
dzimwe nguva ndaitopona
nekudzima phone, ndakafema
vabatsirwa nekuti ndanga ndanzwa
nekuisa zvinhu pabus,

Patakaenda kuparty yemwana
ndakanosangana negood news
dzekupasa kwevana, ndakaita mufaro
kuti havana kutambisa mari
dzevanhu, ndakazoita mazuva

ndiripo ndichibatsira basa pamwe
chete natete vaivapo , ndega
ndakatoona kuti vachinja zvekudaro
ko vainge vakadzikama kah, vangu
vatete vandinoziva havawanzi
kudzikama pane varume 🤣🤣🤣🤣,
maybe semunhu ava nemukwasha
aktongozvimanikigzira kudzikama
chete, day after party ndakafonera
vasikana vose vari 3
ndaisavachenesa zvachose
ndokugara navo pasi samai,
takasanganirana kumba kwaMimmie

"Vanangu makazvitakura here?"

"Hongu mhama" akadaira Sandy

"Aiwa hapana chakaipa but handide
munhu anotadza kubikira murume
moedzawo kuzvidzora nekuti varume
dzinenge shiri ukaita noise
inobhururuka"

Mimmie"Kufarisa uko mhama"
ndaitofunga kuti pamwe nhumbu
yacho ichamupusisa ini

Yvonne"Taurai zvenyu ndobata
mapapiro ikatadza kubhururuka
kwacho"

"Ndini ndichiri kutaura nyararai"

Sandy"mhama ini ndakunzwai asi
akaedza kubhururuka haa sorry"

ndainge ndisingachazive kuti
inhumbu here or humhondi huri
pavanhu vacho, takazoparadza late
vaakuenda kudzimba dzavo and
iniwo ndaakuenda kuvacheche vangu,
mai Sean ndaiva nzwira tsitsi pavana

vavo kuti pasawana anatora hunhu
hwaMimmie vangapinda bussy
chokwadi nekuti hunhu hwaMimmie
hausi hwekuchiva apa worse ari iye
ega musikana, ndakazongoita week
chete ndaakuvasiya navamwene vavo,
ndakatengerwawo chikafu naVovo
chekuenda nacho, tikanogovana
kumusha nana gogo, ndainge
ndakupiwa respect muraini imwe
yaityisa nekuda, kunyange kuchurch
chaiko ndainge ndatova mukuru
wemadzimai nenyaya yekuti ndine
mari,

End of chapter

Stay tuned   

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

*MIMMIE ❤️ AKA ❤️
MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888



CHAPTER 34

MAI SEAN

Pandakaziva kuti ndaanenhumbu
ndakafara zvisina akamboona nekuti
mwari vainge vandinzwa chokwadi
after makore ese aya, ndakatoziva
ndega kuti maropafadzo akauya
naMimmie manje ndainge ndaronga
kut mwana wangu musikana
ndikumupa zita raMimmie, apa
nhumbu yacho yaida vamwene namai
Mimmie chete vamwe vese ndizvoo
and kana ari Mimmie naMike
ndaisada kuvashaya asi
taisagarisana more than 2 hrs
chaidzo 🤔🤔🤔, ndaingochema kuti
vana vangu asaita hunhu wavo, ko
ndainge ndakatoenda kuscan so

ndaakuziva kuti ndine vana 3
mudumbu uye vana rudzii, but
ndaisada kuudza dad ndaida kuzova
surpriser ndaamulabour vaakuona
tukonzo twavo, ndainge zvino
ndaakuyemedzwa nadad kunge
ndakatakura Jesu, ndaisabvumidzwa
kuita basa rinorema, but
ndaizongoshingirira hangu kuita
basa rangu pane kuti Mimmie auye
kuzoriita, kuita kwaMimmie anenge
ainge akazviona kuti nhumbu yangu
haimude nekuti aisvika dad vasipo
osiya andifinhura oenda zvake, apa
weakness yangu yaiva pakuda kudya
zvaanobika manje, so aitondibatira

ipapo kana auya pamba pangu, but
ndakasara padiki kuchema day
raasvika akabika sadza rake
akandinyima apa ndainzwa
kunhuwirira matemba kuratidza kuti
abika nemoyo wake wese,
ndakazoyamurwa nadad
vakumunyengerera ndiko kubuda
kwaakaita

Dad"maakuita kunge matwins
naMimmie kah"

"Dai maiziva kuti anosvika muri kubasa"

"Unoreva kuti Mimmie anosvika kuzokuvhiringa masikati, saka Sean anozviziva here"

"Aiwa handina kumuudza ko modii

kutarisa pamacamera hoo mainge
makangoisira Mimmie chete"

"No kuwandirwa nebasa ndichaudza
Sean" ndakazodzikama hangu but
kumwe kuita kwaMimmie
kwaitobhowa manje, Sean
paakaudzwa akangoti ndichataura
naye but hapana chakachinja apa
worse pavakazochata ainge akuita
kunge ngozi

Ndakafara nekuchata kwevana vangu,
ndainge ndakuziva kuti Mimmie ava
wedu zvachose worse
pandakazonzwa yenhumbu
handichatauri kudaro wacho vanhu
vamwari, but dad vaiva nekunetseka
panyaya yehumhu yaMimmie

"Wanzwa kuti Sean ati 4 months
here?"

"Hongu ndamunzwa maybe anga
achida kuti weeks dad, nekuti dumbu
racho harisati ratomboonekera kah"

"Iwe ukuda kuri rionekwe how rine 4
months"

"So dad moreva kuti vakachata

Mimmie ava nenhumbu here, i think
Sean aita mistake chete nhumbu
yaMimmie ine 4 weeks" dad
vakazobvuma kuti Sean aita mistake,
ko ivo vaibatikana nei iye ataura kuti
zvizhinji hazvina basa but nhumbu
ndeyake, inini ndainhe ndatobata
mhinduro yake, and pandakatarisa
kuti ndakatanga kunetsana
naMimmie rinhi ndega ndakatoona
kuti ine 4 months chaidzo, but
ndaisava nebasa nazvo chete,

Ndainzwa kufara nemabasa amwari

mufamily yangu hazvisi nyore
kuropafadzwa nevana plus muzukuru
same year, izvo zvenyu zvekuti
achatamba nemuzukuru ndian
dzangovawo ngano idzo, chikuru
ndava gogo 🤣🤣🤣, pandakabatsirwa
ndaitoda kupa mwana wangu
musikana zita raMimmie nekuda
kwemufaro waakandiunzira
muhupenyu hwangu achisunungura
pakasungwa newakaipa, ndaiziva kuti
kana avakuita zveimba yake nelife
yake anogona kushaya time neni so
ndaitoda kumuonera pamwana
wangu, but vanhu vakajamuka vese
vavakubvuma Tendai even Mitchel

raaisa rarambiwa again, manje
ndaizomusheedza Mitchel chero
vasingade kuti ndivo vakapinda
mulabour here plus zita racho hanty
rabhadharwa here, anenge achitoda
kuribvisa anotobvisa chikuru kudarika
zvaitwa naMimmie, kana iri mari
yemakorokoto handitaure and dad
vakanditengera mota, vanakomana
vangu vaifara kuti vavawo
nehanzvadzi mufamily yavo

Rudo rwangu naMimmie rwainge
rwadzokera pakare manje pakusada

kushayana, but Sandy ndiye
aisandifarira maybe aivewo
nenhumbu because ndaitoshaya
pacho patakakonana kah, manje Mike
ndiye aizoseka hanzi musarwadziwa
nekuvengwa ko imi maisandifarira
wani, Mike aitova nedambudziko
rekutaura zvaanoda nguva dzese, but
aisakanganisa kutaura ari kure neni
nekuti ndaitonhonga chero
ndikamutema, paainge akushanda
kubasa kwangu dzimwe nguva
aitogara neni pamba tichibatsirana
zvimwe zvinenge zvamuremera
kubasa, so ndaitoziva kuti nguva
zhinji ndinaye,

Vamwene vangu vakangogara 2
months vakasiya vati nditsvake maid,
ndainge ndisina option nekuti
ndaitoda help chaiyo vana vacho
vainetsa, plus ndaitoda munhu
wechikuru anonzwisisa situation
yangu plus asingazoswededere Mike
nekuti munhu wacho haana
kukamirwa mukaka zvachose, i
rememer rimwe day randawana ari
paphone achismiler

"Hmmm kwava namakhoti chete"

"Yah moms vavako"

"Asi vangani"

"1 ndiye wepamoyo asi vamwe ndivo
vanondipfimba so semunhu asingade
kunzi wakasara ndinobva
ndatogashira nemaoko maviri"

"No mwanangu ini handikubvumiri
kuita zvisina basa uchishungurudza
vana vevanhu imagine iri hanzvadzi
yako ichiitwa izvozvo"

"Ini ndorova hanzvadzi yacho , but
don't worry mom soon i will bring
muroora momuona"

ndakanhogutsirira zvangu but
handina kufara nekuita kwake ini,
ndakaedzawo kuonesa dad vakati
achazochinja kana awana true love
sana mkoma vake,

Ndakazotsvaka munhu aindibatsira
basa nekuti dumbu raMimmie rainge
rakura aisagona kushanda basa
rinorema plus ainge ava nehusimbe
futi, but hana yangu yaingogara
ichirova kuti maid asagara awirirana
naMike zvirinani vaiite kunge Mimmie

naSean kare kwavo nekuti naMike
anoswera ararwa zvake mwana
wevanhu, zvese zvandaimufungira
ndizvo zvakazoitika Eliza ainge
akagwarisa zvimwe zvaitondimara
plus kunyanya kusekerera Mike,
ndakafunga mashoko ake ekuti ndivo
vanonditanga saka handide kunzi
ndakasara, ndakatoona kuti
ndikapusa vanoswera vavakudanana
and dad vaizoblamer ini, ndainge
ndaakugara ndakaisa maziso angu
pana Eliza kuti asagara aswedera
pana Mike, dai aiva nehunhu
hwaMimmie better manje uyu
anotozviswededzera kuna Mike ega

dad naSean vakazogadzirisa nyaya
yeproperty vavakuisa mumazita
evana tichibvisa Sean, zvakataurwa
namadam kah vachitumidza mazita,
pana Mike ndakati vambomira
kumupa mashares ake nekuti hatizive
kuti munhu akadii kana abata mari,
hanty moziva kuti mari inochinja
munhu so ndaida kuti amboshanda
pacompany pangu ndichiona kuti
akushandisa mari yake sei,

Dumbu raMimmie raikura
zvekurevesa, rimwe zuva akasvika
pamba ndisingatozvitarisire, aitova
naMike, ndakashaya kuti ndaparei
nekuti aiva akarova srs

Me"Muroora" ndakatonugamha asati
agara pasi, nekuti ainge akasunga
face

"Mhama muri cy"

Eliza"wellcome gules hes Mike wa...."

Mimmie"Wakakwana here iwe ibva
mberi kwangu, Mike atondiudza
zvese ndikuda ubve pano"
ndakatoshaya kuti nyaya yacho
iripapi nekuti hapana chandaiziva

"Chii futi Mimmie?" Ndakabvunza
ndaakutya nekuti Mimmie aisaseka
zvachose

"Mhama makambozvibvunza here
kuti why bamnn vasingacharare pano
kubva zvauya Eliza"

"Aiwa ndaingoti pamwe asuwa
kumba kwake, ko asi pane nyaya"

"Yes mhama bamnn havasisina
kugare pano nekuti Eliza wenyu
anogara achiva gogodzera husiku
kana varara, so ndatouya
kuzomudzinga"

"But wadii kuzvigadzirisa?"

"Hapana chinoda kugadziriswa
neniwo ndine proof, rongedza ubude
ndisati ndatsamwa" vaiva dad

vakataura vachitopinda mumba
hameno kuti vaibvepi

"Ko nhai Mike wakadii kundiudza?"

"No mom ndaisada kukupai stress
plus ndine monya rangu iri"

ndaisava nemashoko ekutaura
pakadai, mimmie akatambidza Eliza
mari ye2 weeks dzake ndokutobuda ,
ndega ndakatoona kuti inyanya iri srs,
manje nenhumbu yaMimmie
zvaizonetsana kusvika kuma free
kick not kumapena , ndakatanga
kurangarira kuti kubva zvasvika Eliza
mwanakomana akangorara 3 days
pamwe pese aingosvika toita
zvebasa otobuda zvake even tisina
kupedza plus aisadya zvabikwa
naEliza aiwanza kubva adya, ko
ndizvo zvaaindiudza kuti abva adya,

Ndakazobvunza Mimmie pasina

vanhu kuti anobatsirwa munani
akandiudza kuti June, so
ndakazoenda naye kuscan kuti
timbonoona zviri mukati,
ndaingonamata kuti dai mwana
wacho akasafanana naMike
sezvakaita Tinashe mwana wangu
haana kana chaakasiya handizozive
mabasa zvangu kuti achaita sei,
maresults atakanoudzaa kuscan
aifadza zvachose

MIKE

Hupenyu hwainge hwatondichinjira
sekutamba sekuseka ndainge
ndavakufambawo nemota but ndaipa
thank to gules Matshuma nekuti
kubva day ravatsika kumusha life
yangu yakatanga kuchinja
zvandaisafungira, pakadai ndipo
paunonzwa blas Sean vachiramba
mukadzi umm ndovavinga
ndakatakura coffin ravo, kana vari

sagogo waitofara hanzi mwana uyu
andibatanidzira family yangu yainge
yatsakatika, rimwe zuva
ndakavashanyira ndainge
ndatovasuwa zvisingaite

"Kwasara iwe Mike kuti uroore
mukadzi sewa Sean"

"Gogo vakadzi havafanane chikuru
achindida"

"Ngaakude achitidawo uye anehunhu
"

"But gules vane pavakatsika chete
kufarirwa nemunhu wese kunge mari"

"Hapana chaakatsika but munhu
akarairwa chete and mwana anoziva
mwari ndakamuona day raasvika
pano kuti paita zvemukadzi "

"Matanga nyaya yenyu yekuratidzwa
futi"

" mwana uya mutumwa chaiye
akatumwa mumhuri yangu"

ndakaseka ndakatarisa gogo dai
vaiziva kuti mutumwa wavo anorova
sei vaigara vanyarara zvavo,
ndakazongoita 3 days ndokudzokera
zvangu apa mabeb angu ainge
akamitiswa ese,

gym yainge yandibvuma kutaura
chokwadi ndainge ndatovawo
nemapack matanhatu akaimbwa
nababa Harare, inini ndakakura
ndiine muviri mudiki nenyaya

yekusawana mukaka wamai but gym
yainge yatondibudisa chifuva,
ndaitomira pane dzakamwa
dzikaguta, worse ndaakushanda
ndichidya mari dzangu ndainge
ndatoita skin inoyerera vhati
yakaonekwa naJah Master,
pakutanga ndakafunga kuti ndiri
kurota kupiwa mota nemba for free
ndo zoiswa pabasa again,

Mimmie ainge asisandifarire
zvachose maybe yaiva nhumbu but

yaSandy taitamba tese manje kunge
nhevedzani taitamba kusvika James
akuchema, namkoma James
taizokonana kana ndataura yamainn
Shantel, ndaisavada zvangu but
ndaيدا kuti vanhu vamire
kundibvunza zvekuroora, ndaida
kutanga ndamboenjoyer mari yangu
before ndatakurana neproblem plus
ndikaroora fast vana dad nana
mkoma havazondiise pamabudgets
avo vanobva vandipa mashares angu
like zvakaitwa mkoma Sean 🤣🤣
manje inini ndainge ndisati ndada
kupiwa mashare angu, ndoda
kutanga ndamboshanda yangu plus

ndaيدا kutanga ndaakugona
kushanda pasina help yamoms, ko
kana ndaroora ndian angazodzidzisa
baba 🤔🤔, ndainge ndaakutotya
kushanyira vana mkoma kuti
ndichabvunzwa zvekuroora, day
ratabva pamba paMimmie
ndakasangana naAisha mutown,
akavhura maziso ko ndainge ndisisiri
Mike uya wekuhigh school,
ndakaenda paaiva ndakatoisa
maoko muhomwe kuratidza
kuzvitonga kuzere , paakada kundipa
hug ndikamumisa neruoko ndikati

"Ipapo hoo 🖐️" nevoice raFidel
country pasong tangai bhawa

"Ko chii Mike its just a hug"

"I know but you cant force me kah pls
ukunhuhwa dikita"

"But ndageza before comming
here"akadaira achizvinhuhwidza
zvese nekunyara,

"So maybe wakanganwa kuisa roll--
on or mafuta ako akunhuwa"
ndakataura ndichitomotambidza
bussiness card, ndakafamba kuenda
kumota ndichimusiya akangomira,
ndaيدا kuita zvinhu zvekuti auye ega
pandiri agosuffer zvake
achibhadhara mhosva yake
yekutituka kuchikoro plus

yekundiramba pachikoro achiti ndiri
mwanana, chaasina kuziva
ndechekuti ndatori muhombe kwaari
but inyaya yekuti ndakanonoka
kuenda kuchikoro chete, so Aisha
aitova age yangu chaiyo but ndaida
amboripa mhosva dzake
dzekundidzikisira now ava kundida
nekuti ndabuda chifuva plus kufamba
nemota 😊😊😊,

Takatanga kutaura paphone naAisha
kusvika andipfimba ega, ndiko

kudanana kwatakaita but pafair
ndaisamuda kana ka1 and handina
kana cent rangu rairasikira
mumaoko ake even musoro
aizvirukisa 🤡🤡kurukisa gogo twist
zvaiva nani than kurukisa Aisha,
worse pandakambomuona
achifamba nemface wake
wekuchikoro mutown ndega
ndakaziva kuti anoda kundiitisa or
anoda mari yangu, manje
ndakazoronga kudya yake nemface
wake and kunaka kwacho Aisha
ainge akushanda paneimwe
restaurant ndaingoti ndikanzwa
nzara ndotoenda kwaari kunodya

chikwereti ndomuudza kuti handisati
ndatambira ko hanty aisaziva
kwandoshanda here 🤔🤔,
paakazodzingwa basa
ndikatomusiyawo ini ndaakumuudza
zvekuti anodanana naEric, aisava
nemarambiro nekuti chero maphoto
ndanga ndinawo akamirira zuva rawo,
akashaya chero sei

"But why Mike inga wakati unondida
ndakadaro wani, plus ndiwe

waindishotesa usati wabhadhara
chikwereti"

"Yah ndaida iwewe not Eric and
pamari yako handina kukukanganwa
problem is handisati ndatambira but
ndikapiwa ndokupa mari yako, but
nyaya yaEric manje"

"Kwaingova ku..."

"Kundipusisa ryt, ibva pamota yangu
ndiende kubasa risati rapera kunge
rako" ndakamusiya akabata muromo
ndichiridza matyre kuenda kumba
kwamoms

Madays andaiita pressure kubasa
ndaienda kumba kwamoms kuti
tinobatsirana zvimwe pamwe
nekundigadzirisa pandienge
ndichiresva and dzimwe nguva
ndaitogarako zvangu, but
pavakatsvaka Eliza kwakatanga

kundibhowa nekuti aitsvaka kuti
ndimupfimbe, nekuti sometimes
aipinda muroom mangu asina
kugogodza, ndaisada zvekunetsana
naye nekuti ndaisaziva kuti moms
munhu akaita sei, ndaitya ndogona
kuvaudza vakandipa mhosva so
ndakanooudza monya yangu
ikatouya nekumudzinga ipapo ipapo,
apa zidumbu rainge rakura vedu,

"Hongu hamundifarire but mune care
neni" ndainge ndaakutotsvaka

pamuromo hangu, ko hanty ndizvo
zvavaiita moms here

Mimmie"Dai waroora vasikana
vasiyana newe"

"Gules handina beb ini,
ndakambodanana naAisha
akandihurira"

"Problem iri pai hamuna choise here
ndikubatsirei"

"No gules ndakamirira kugara
nhaka"ndiwo muromo 1 wandaiziva
unonyaradza Mimmie kana
akundibvunza yekuroora

"Ko vana mainn vaya vekumusha how

far"

"Vakaroorwa vese" Mimmie akaseka
zvekubuda misodzi,

"Bamnn ndaiona semakangwara
nguva yese ini, or hamusati maakuda
kuroora chete?"

"Yes gules vanhu imi mukundipa
pressure risina basa, ndicharoora
next year moudzana udzana
nevarume venyu"

"Oky hapana chakaipa bamunini
imbotsvakai zvekuita mulife
remember mukushanda muooffice
yamom "

"Zvekuita zvakaita sezvipi"

"Bamnn zvekuita zvakawanda plus
munechikoro kah imi mogona kuita
doctor, lawyer, pilot kana kuita
engineering mozvishandawo
muchidya mari dzenyu and
pamunozoroora munenge mava
nechifuva secha *ROCK*"

atleast ndange ndawana wekubudira
pachena nekuti rimwe pressure
harizode guys, plus gules vainge

vatoisa some sense mumusoro
mangu, ndainge ndatoronga kuti
ndicharoorawo kana ndava ne28
saJames, kwete zvavo izvo
zvekundinetsa kuti nditsvake munhu
anozondidyira mari yangu izvo maya,
pane zvandakaudzwa nagules
ndakasarudza 1 randaiona kuti rine
chiremera 🙈🙈

End of chapter

Stay tunned 🌹 🌹 🌹

AN ARROGANT SON

& *STUBBORN

MAID_*



Story Written by

*MIMMIE ❤️ AKA ❤️
MATSHUMALITY*

CALL/APP

+27739604888



*

***CHAPTER 35* Final**

(NARRATED)

Pakutanga baba Sean waitofunga kuti
pamwe vari kurota nekuti waitadza
kuzvigamuchira kuti vatova baba of 4
just like that, vainge vavakugara
nemufaro mukati mehana yavo
vasisina stress zvachose, vainge
vaakutoziva chavanoendera kubasa
manje nekuti vava nevacheche
vanoda kudya porridge

Macheza"mazuva ano waakunonoka
kusvika pabasa and uchikurumidza

kuchaisa asi newevo wava
kuyamwisa?"

"Ko ndotangawo ndabikira madam
kah"

"Mucheche akazoitwa nevamwe gore
rino"

"Yah pakaipa wangu worse pamwana
musikana apo handigone
kuzvitsanangura but pane problem"

"Yechii futi?"

"Madam vakutonetsera kuisa zita
remuroora pamwana wangu"

"Kkk siya zvakadaro ko hanty
vakataura kuti ndini ndakapinda
mulabour here" baba Sean
vakazodzikama zvavo but
vaibatikana vaitya kuzopfekerwa
short 1 day,

Vamwene vamai Mimmie vakatanga
kunetseka nerespect yaipiwa

muroora wavo kuchurch, pakutanga
vakambofungira kuti pamwe pane
yavakutambika nevarume
vanezvigaro mukereke kusvika
vazorovera moyo padombo
vaakubvunza mai Mimmie, kuti
hapana secret yavari kuita nana
mufundisi here, ndipo pavakauzwa
kuti mabasa emari hapana
zvimboripo, vakazotanga kurumbidza
rudo rwababa namai Sean
rwavakataridzwa kuofurikudza
naMimmie, gogo vaMimmie vainge
vavakugara nemufaro nekuwirirana
kwamai Mimmie navatete vavo kuti
family yainge yabatana zvakare

James ainzwa kufara kuti aroora
munhu waanoda nemoyo wese
nekuti James wacho haisi type inoita
zvetrue love but kubva zvaaona
Sandy nehunhu hwake hwakabva
hwatochinja zvachose, paimba
dzaakapiwa pamuchato akangotora 1
yaanozosvikira kana ashanya kuZim
imwe akaipa Mike , dzimwe
dzaingogara dzakadaro ainge
akachengetera vana vake, asi
akazoisa imwe muzita raTendai

(Mimmie) hazvadzi yake mwana
wamai sean, vakomana vatatu ava
Sean, Mike and James vainge
vavimbisana kuti panongotanga
vana vamom kuenda kuchikoro boys
ndiro richadzidzisa Tendai sezvo iri
iyo hanzvadzi yega yavakapiwa
naMwari saka vaida kutomufadza
nguva dzese, uye yaiva sign yetaridza
kufarira tete vevana vavo,

Baba Sean vainzwa kufara
kwakanyanya kuti mhuri yavo yakura
zvese nekubatana nenzira
yavaisafungira, hapana aizvitarisira
kuti vangabatanidzwa nahouse girl,
kubva zvavaitirwa mashura naEliza
avakuda Mike havana kubvira vada
kutsvaka maid again, vakazotsvaka
vamwe mai vechikuru vanongouya
vocleaner votodzokera zvavo, izvi
vaizviitira kuti Mike auye pamba
nguva yaada pasina kutya, nyaya
yezita raTendai ndiyo imwe
yaivashaisa rugare pamba pavo kuti
vakarirambirei nekuti mai Sean
vaitorida and vaiedza nepavanogona

napo kuti Tendai ashandise mazita
ese

"Ok iwe pazita ukuda munhu wacho
or mabasa ake"

"No dad ndikuda zvese zvaMimmie
pana Tendai"

"Ungazoimirira here rekeni iwe"

"Mwana wangu haangabudisiri mai
vake"

"hoo mutumidze hako"

"Yah anoita 2 dad Tendai and Mitchell"

"Saka Tinashe muchatomutiwo Mike kah"

vaviri ava vakatarisa kudoor
ndokuona pakamira Mike akaisa
maoko muhomwe zvake, Mike ainge

akatojaira kugara akaisa left hand
muhomwe kana akamira
aisakanganira chero zviite sei kunze
kwekuti kana akapfeka something
chisina homwe, asi kana achitaura
nonsense anoita ese or kumapeta,
dad vake vakasimuka ndokumubata
ruoko vachienda naye kogara pasi,
vainge vavakuda kunzwa nyaya yezita,
asi hapana akaziva kuti akataura
achitamba, ainge atofambira nyaya
yake yavakambotaura naMimmie

Dad"Saka tikapa Tinashe zita rako ko wako mwana uchamuti ani?"

Mike"Anotumidzwa nagogo vake or kumupa rasekuru vake"

Mom"Mike ari ryt ngatipei vana ava masecond name vese anotanga naM saka Tino tomuti ani"

"Musada kunditsamwisa imi
mofunga kuti ndingaita baba vaMike
naMimmie at same time, moda ndife
nestress nguva yangu isati yakwana
ngavagare vakadaro"

"Kkk ndikungotaurawo ini dad
handide nezita rangu"

"Saka unofunga kuti ndanga
ndichabvuma here uchitadza kuroora
uite wako mwana"

"Handiroori ndisati ndapedza chikoro
ini,"

"Yah now wavakutaura so ukuda
kuita nezvei my son?"

"dad ndikuda kuita pilot"

"Unoveresa here or ukuita mafunnies"

"Srs dad, "

"Vana mkoma vako wakavaudza
here?"

"No ndatanga neni"

"Ok chishanda kusvika mai vako

vakukwanisa kushanda then
wozoenderera mberi woita pilot yako"

Mike aisazvitarisira kuti dad vake
vangabvuma so fast, but chaasina
kuziva kuti vaviri ava vainge
vavimbisana kuita chese
chinomufadza asi
chisingamukanganisi chete,

Mimmie ainge akugara achinetsana
naSean, nhumbu yacho yaisamupa
zororo, kana kuri kumba kwamoms
ainge akuendera paada, dzimwe
nguva aitoferwa namoms kuti auye,
but manje aitoona kuti aendako kana
dad vasiko nekuti aisada kana
kuvaona zvachose, nekuda
kwehusimbe akazokumbira Emelda
mwana watete vake kuti azogara
naye nekuti tete vainge vavaraira kuti
hakuna munhu anotsvaka maid
asingaendi kubasa, vakambonetsana
naYvonne achidawo kugara
naEmelda, but yakazotongwa naMike
akati munhu akanotora munhu

kumusha ndiye achagara naye

"Zvauri iwe ugopfimba mwana wamai
vangu"

"Remember ukutaura nababa vako
Yvonne"

"Haa Mike zvichandinetsa kukuti
baba iwe"

"Uchandirespecter zvako kana
ndakupa lift kuenda America kuna
Sandy," vakazoronga kuti anenge
achishanya kumba kwaVovo paadira
nenguva yaada, Mimmie akazoenda
kuscan namai Sean vakanoudzwa
kutane mwana mukomana , baba
Sean vakaita umwe mufaro vakagara
vatotumidza mwana zita kuti

BLESSING and mai Sean
vakazoudza Mimmie kuti hapana
achabvisa zita raakaisa pana tete
vake

Trevor akazorovera moyo padombo
akatsvaka address yana Sean nana
Sandy achinokumbira ruregerero,
vakazomuregerera zvavo
vakamuudza kuti abudise vanhu
mujeri vaakaisa imomo, akazotanga
kurwara rwara paakaenda

kuchipatara akanobatwa HIV positive,
Trevor akazorarama hupenyu hwake
ari muchirongwa, Ellen ainge
angomirira kuti nguva yake ikwane
kuti agobuda and ainge akutodemba
kufa nekuti aisava nereason
yekuraramira, ainge azvishoresa
nenyika yese, and ainyanya
kurwadziwa kuti haana kubvirwa
amboshanyirwa nasisi vake even nani
zvake kunze kwana Sandy vachiuya
kuzomuseka, aisava neplan zvake
kunze kwekumirira nguva yavo kuti
vaendeswe kumusha, but kuna Flex
zvakenda nepamwe akazowanikwa
anedzimwe mhosva dzakazomusiya

plus munhu aitotsvakwa big time so
akazonzi life in jail,

Kwachivi gogo vainge vava nemufaro
nekuwedzera kuri kuita mhuri yavo,
vana vanga vakuuya vari double
double pagore, vana vavo vese
nevazukuru vakaita mubatanidzwa
vakavakisa zimba zihombe
ravaikwana vese kurara kana
vashanya kumusha, imwe neimwe
couple taitowana room, hapana

aizvitarisira kuti zvingaitika pamba
pekwaNdovu

Mimmie akazobatsirwa mwana wake
mukomana ainge akafanana nababa
Sean, pakasimba mai Sean, Mike
akazoenda kuChina kunoita pilot yake
akadzoka after 2 years nekutoroora
hanzvadza yaTrevor yaakasangana
nayo kunze kwenyika ichiitawo
zvechikoro, vakatanga kuraramawo
hupenyu hunodadisa asi sevanhu
vaiwandirwa nebasa pavakaita
mwana akaenda kwamai Sean and

wana Mimmie akaendawo kwamai
Sean again, ndivo vainge vakugara
nevana vasingachaende kubasa

Mimmie and Sean vakatanga
kurarama sweet life naBlessing
wavo, vainge vava mai nababa
Blessing, mwana aigara kwamai Sean
vainge vamiswa zvebasa vavakugara
nevazukuru pamba, hapana
aimbozvitarisira kuti an arrogant son
and stubborn maid vachachinjana
hunhu pachavo and vagogara as a
couple uye vachifara nguva dzese

End of book 

Tosangana panext book

